

Input by members of the Sanskrit Buddhist Input Project.
With kind permission of the Digital Sanskrit Buddhist Canon Project
of Nagarjuna Institute, Nepal
and University of the West, Rosemead, California, USA
(www.uwest.edu/sanskritcanon)

Sastra section, text no. 34

The transliteration emulates the conventions of Nagari script.
Therefore, many word boundaries are not marked by blanks.

REFERENCE SYSTEM (added):

(Dutt nn) = pagination of N. Dutt's edition

Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

Text

yogacarabhumau bodhisattvabhumiḥ

adharayogasthanam (book 1)

gotra-patalam (chapter 1.1)

om namo buddhaya // daseme dharmah saphalasya bodhisattvamargasya
mahayanasya samgrahaya samvartante / katame dasa / adharo lingam
pakso 'dhyasayo vihara upapattih parigraho bhumiscarya pratistha
ca /

uddanam /

adharo linga-paksadhyasaya-vihara upapattih /
parigraho bhumiscarya pratistha pascima bhavet //

tatradharah katamah / iha bodhisattvasya svagotram
prathamascittotpadah sarve ca bodhipaksya dharmā adhara ityucyate /
tatkasya hetoh / iha bodhisattvo gotram nisritya pratisthapayitavyo
bhavati / pratibalo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisamboddhum / tasmāt
sabhagataya gotramadhara ityucyate / iha bodhisattvah
prathamacittotpadam nisritya pratisthaya dane 'pi prayujyate sile
ksantau viryem dhyane prajñāyamapi prayujyate iti / yadva
paramitasu punyasambhāre jñānasambhāre sarvesu ca
bodhipaksyesu dharmesu prayujyate / tasmātprathamacittotpadasya
bodhisattvasya caryaprayogasyadhara ityucyate / iha bodhisattvastameva
bodhisattvacaryaprayogam nisritya pratisthayanuttaram
samyaksambodhim paripurayati / tasmātsa bodhisattvacaryaprayogastasya
mahabodhiparipureradhara ityucyate / agotrastha pudgalo gotre 'sati
cittotpade 'pi yatnasamasraye satyabhavyascanuttarayah
samyaksambodheḥ paripuraye / tadanena paryayena
veditavyamanutpaditacittasyapi bodhisattvasya akarte 'pi
bodhisattvacaryaprayoge gotramadhara iti / sa cet punargotrasthacittam
notpadayati bodhicaryasu na ksipram bodhimaragayati
tasvapi (dutt 2) viparyayat ksipramaragayatiti veditavyam /

tatpunaretadgotramadhara ityucyate / upastambho heturnisraya
upanisatpurvangamo nilaya ityapyucyate / yathagotramevam
prathamascittotpadah sarva ca bodhisattvacarya /

tatra gotram katamat / samasato gotram dvididham / praktistham
samudanitañca / tatra praktistham gotram yadbodhisattvanam
sadayatanavisesah / sa tadsah paramparagato 'nadikaliko
dharmatapatilabdham / tatra samudanitam gotram
yatpurvakusalamulabhyasatpratilabdham / tadasminnarthe
dvididhamapyabhipretam / tatpunargotram bijamityapyucyate / dhatuh
prakrtirityapi / tatpunarasamudagataphalam suksmam vina phalena /
samudagataphalamaudarikam saha phalena /

tena khalu gotrena samanvagatanam bodhisattvanam
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhanatikramya pragevanyan sattvanniruttaro
viseso veditavyah / tatasya hetoh / dve ime samasato visuddhi /
klesavaravisuddhirjñeyavaravisuddhisca / tatra
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhanam tadgotram klesavaravisuddhya
visudhyati na tu jñeyavaravisuddhya / bodhisattvagotram punarapi
klesavaravisuddhya api jñeyavaravisuddhya visudhyati /
tasmatsarvapratisistam niruttaramityucyate /

api ca caturbhirakarairbodhisattvasya sravakapratyekabuddhebhyo viseso
veditavyah / katamaiscaturbhih / indriyakrtah pratipattikrtah
kausalyakrtah phalakrtasca / tatrayamindriyakrto visesah /
prakrtyaiva bodhisattvastiksnendriyo bhavati / pratyekabuddho
madhyendriyah sravako mrdvindriyah / tatrayam pratipattikrto
visesah / sravakapratyekabuddhascatmahitaya pratipanno bhavati /
bodhisattvah apyatma hitaya api parahitaya bahujanahitaya
bahujanasukhaya lokanukampayai arthaya hitaya sukhaya
devamanusyanam / tatrayam kausalyakrto visesah / sravakah
pratyekabuddhasca
skandhadhatvayatanapratityasamutpada-sthanasthanasatyakausalyam
karoti bodhisattvastatra canyesu ca sarvavidyasthanesu / tatrayam
phalakrto visesah / sravakah sravakabodhiphalamadhigacchati /
pratyekabuddhah pratyekabodhimadhigacchati / bodhisattvo 'nuttaram
samyaksambodhiphalamadhigacchati /

sadimani bodhisattvasya paramitanam gotralingani sampadyante /
yairevam pare samjanate bodhisattvo 'yamiti / danaparamitaya
gotralingam silaksantiviryadhyanaaprajñāparamitaya gotralingam
/ tatredam bodhisattvasya danaparamitaya gotralingam / iha
bodhisattvah prakrtyaiva danarucirbhavati / satsu ca samvidyamanesu
deyadharmesu satatasamitam paresam samvibhagasilo bhavati
pramuditacittasca dadati na vimanaskah / alpadapi ca samvibhagasya
kartta bhavati / visadañca danamanuprayacchati / na hinam / adanena ca
jihreti / paresañca danasya varnam bhasate / dane
cainanupacchandayati / datarañca drstva attamana bhavati
sumanaskah / gurubhyo vrddhatarakebhyo daksiniyebhyah

satkararhebhya utthayasanamanuprayacchati / prsto 'prsto va
tesu tesu sattvakrtyesvanapayamihalo ke paraloke
nyayopadesamanuprayacchati / rajacauramitranyudakadibhayabhitanañca
sattvanamabhayamanuprayacchati / yathasaktya cainan paritrayate
tasmadvicirat pratatadugradbhayat / niksiptañcasya haste paradhanam
nabhidruhyati / rnam grhitva parebhyo na visamvadayati
nabhidruhyati / svadayadam na vañcayate na vipralambhayati /
manimuktavaiduryasamkhasilapralajataruparajatasmagarbhamusarag
alvalohitikadaksinavartaprabhrtisupakaranajatesu mudham
viparyasyacittam samyaksambodhayati / yathasyanyato 'pi na vipralambhah
syat / kutah punah svayamenam vipralambhayisyati / prakrtya
codarabhogadhimukto bhavati / udaresvasya sarvabhogaparibhogesu cittam
kramati / udaresu ca karmantesvadhimukto bhavati na
parittayadvaresu / santi cemani loka vyasanani / tadyatha strivyasanam
/ madyavyasanam / dyutavyasanam /
nata-nartaka-hasaka-lasakadisamdarsanavyasanamityevamrupebhyovayasane
bhyo laghu ladhveva vairagyam pratilabhate / hrivyapatrapyam
praviskaroti vipule 'pi ca bhogapratilambhe nadhimatralolupo bhavati
pragevalpe / itimanyevam bhagiyani bodhisattvasya danaparamitaya
gotralingani veditavyani /

tatremani bodhisattvasya silaparamitaya gotralingani / iha
bodhisattvah prakrtya mrduna kayavanmanaskarmana samanvagato
bhavatyakusalena natyartharaudrena natyarthasattvopaghatakena /
krtvapi ca papakam karma laghu ladhveva vipratisaram pratilabhate /
tañca jehriyamanah samacarati na nandijatah /
panilostadandasastradibhisca sattvanamavihethanajatiyo
bhavati / prakrtivatsalasca bhavati sattvapriyah / satkararhesu ca
kalena kalamabhivadanavandanapratyutthanañjalisamicikarmana
pratyupasthito bhavati / daksinasca bhavati / nagarika
paracittanuvarti / smitapurvangamasca
bhavatyuttanamukhavarnavigatabhrukutih purvabhibhasi /
upakarisu ca sattvesu krtajño bhavati krtavedi / arthikesu ca
sattvesu rjutam pratipadyate / na mayasathyenaitan vilobhayati /
dharmaśāsthasena ca bhogan samudanayati nadharmena / prakrtyaiva ca
punyakamo bhavati / parapunya kriyasvapi vyaparam gacchati
pragevatmanah / parabadhaya cattyartha badhyate yaduta paresam
vadhbandhanacchedanatadanakutsanatarjanadikaya drstva va srutva
va / dharmasamadanagurukasca bhavati samparayagurukah / anumatre
'pyavadye bhayadarsi prageva prabhute / parakrtyesu ca
parakaraniyesu sahayibhavam gacchati yaduta
krsivaniyagoraksyarakapaurusyalipiganananyasanasamkhyamudray
am bhartprasadane kulaprasadane rajakulaprasadane
mitramitraprasadane bhoganamarjane raksane sannidhau prayoge visarge
avahavivahabhaksanasambhaksanesvevambhagiyesu
sattvakrtyesu sahayibhavam gacchati / na
kalahabhandanavigrahavivadesu ca paravihethanakaraniyesu ye

atmanah pearsañcanarthayahitaya duhkaya samvartante /
akrtyaccaitam nivarayati yaduta dasabhyah papakebhyo 'kusalebhyah
/ karmapathebhya / paravasyasca bhavati paravidheyah /
samanaksantisilataya apahaya svakaryam parairatmakarye
yathakamam niyojyate / ardracittasca bhavati pesalacitto na ca
ciramaghatacittatam pratighacittatamudvahati nanyatra tatksana
evasya taccittam bhadratayam parivartate / satyagurukasca bhavati
nabhutavacanena paran visamvadayati / na ca paresam mitrabhedam
rocyati na karoti / (dutt 5) na casambaddhamapartha nirartha sahasa
pralapati / priyamvadasca bhavatyaparakatukah api svakasya
dasadiparijanasya prageva paresam gunapriyasca bhavati paresam
bhutasya varnasyaharta / itimanyevambhagiyani bodhisattvasya
silaparamitaya gotralingani veditavyani /

tatremani bodhisattvasya ksantiparamitaya gotralingani / iha
bodhisattvah prakrtya paresamantikadapakaram labdhva
naghatacittatam praviskaroti napyapakaraya prapadyate /
samjñapyamanascasu samjñaptim pratigrhñati / na ca khilam
dharayati na cirakalikam vairasayam vahati /
itimanyevambhagiyani bodhisattvasya ksantiparamitaya
gotralingani veditavyani /

tatremani bodhisattvasya viryaparamitaya gotralingani / iha
bodhisattvah prakrtya utthanavan bhavati / kalyotthayi sayam
nipati na nidrasukham sayanasukham parsvasukhamatyartham svikaroti
/ pratyupasthite ca krtye abhibhuyakartukamatamalaryam
pratisamkhyaya prayujyate tasya krtyasyabhinispattaye /
sarvakrtyasamarambhesu ca drdhaniscayo bhavati nakrtva
napariprapya sarvena sarvam viryasramsayati antara va
visadamapadyate / udaresu ca paramesvarthesu na cetasa
samkocamapadyate / napyatmanam paribhavati / sakto 'ham
pratibalamesamadhigamayetyutsahajatah / virasca bhavati
mahasabhapravese va paraih sahabhiprayoga pratyabhiyoge va tadanyatra
va duskarakarmani mahavyavasayesvapi carthopasamhitesu
natyartham khedamapadyate prageva parittesu /
itimanyevambhagiyani bodhisattvasya viryaparamitaya gotralingani
veditavyani /

tatremani bodhisattvasya dhyana-paramitaya gotralingani / iha
bodhisattvah prakrtya dharmarthopanidhyane aviksepabahulo bhavati /
aranyavanaprasthanani / ca prantani sayanasanani
manusyarahasevitani vigatapapakani pratisamlayanasarupyakani
drstva srutva sukham tannaiskramyam pravivekyamiti (dutt 6)
naiskramyapravivekye tivramautsukyamutpadayati / prakrtya ca
mandakleso bhavati mandanivarano mandadausthulyah / pravivekagatasya
casya svartham paritulyatah papakah asadvitarka natyartham
cittam ksobhayanti na paryadaya tisthanti / [sah] amitrapakse 'pi
tvaritam tvaritam maitracittatamupasthapayati prageva

mitrodasinapakse / vicitraisca dukkhairdukkhitanam sattvanam
dukkham srutva va drstva va mahatkarunyacittamutpadayati /
dukkhapanayaya ca tesam sattvanam yathasaktya yathabalam
vyaparam gacchati / prakrtya ca sattvesu hitakamo bhavati
sukhakamah / dhrtimamsca bhavatyapatsu jñativyasane va
bhogavyasane va vadhe va bandhane va pravase va
ityevambhagiyasvapatsu / medhavi ca dharmanam
grahanadharanohanasamarthah smrtibalena ca samanvagato bhavati / sa
cirakrtacirabhasitamapyanusmartha bhavati paresañcanusmarayita /
itimanyevambhagiyani bodhisattvasya dhyanaparamitaya gotralingani
veditavyani /

tatremani bodhisattvasya prajñāparamitaya gotralingani / iha
bodhisattvah sarvavidyasthanajñeyapravesaya sahajaya prajñāya
samanvagato bhavati / adhandhasca bhavatyamandah amomuhajatiyah / tasu
tasu ca pramadasthanaviratisu pratisamkhyanabaliko bhavati /
itimanyevambhagiyani bodhisattvasya prajñāparamitaya
gotralingani veditavyani /

tanimani bodhisattvasya audarikanyanumanikani gotralingani
veditavyani / bhutarthaniscaye tu buddha eva bhagavantah
pratyaksadarsinah /

yasmacca tadgotram bodhisattvanam prakrtyaiva gunayuktam bhadram
kalyanam sukladharmasamanvagatam tasmattavad durabhisambhavasya
sresthasyacintyasyacalasyanuttarasya tathagatasya padasyavaptaye
hetubhavana yujyate 'nyatha na yujyate / tavacca bodhisattva ebhīh
sukladharmaih prakrtyaiva yukto bhavati yavanna
sukladharmavairodhikaiscaturbhirupaklesaih sakalavikalairupaklisto
bhavati / yada copaklisto bhavati sa tada esu ca suklesu dharmesu
na samdrsyate / apayesu caikada upapadyate / apayopapattavapi
bodhisattvasya tadanyebhyah apayopapannebyah sattvebhyo (dutt 7)
gotrakrto mahan viseso veditavyah / iha bodhisattvo dirghena kalena
kadacit karhicidapayesupapadyate / upapannascasu parimucyate
apayebhyah / na ca tatha tivramapayikim dukkham vedanam
vedayate tadyatha 'nye 'payopapannah sattvah / taya ca tanvya
dukkhaya vedanaya sprsto 'dhimatram samvegamutpadayati / tesu
ca sattvesu tatropapannesu dukkhitesu karunyacittam pratilabhate
yaduta tenaiva gotrena ca sattvesu tatropapannesu dukkhitesu
karunyacittam pratilabhate yaduta tenaiva gotrena
buddhamahakarunahetuna codyamanah / ityevambhagiyah
apayopapattau bodhisattvasya tadanyebhyah apayopapannebyah sattvebhyo
viseso veditavyah /

tatra katame te bodhisattvasya catvarah sukladharmavairodhika
upaklesah / purvam pramattasya klesabhyasattivraklesata
ayataklesata cayam prathama upaklesah / mudhasyakusalasya
papamitrasamsrayo 'yam dvitiya upaklesah /
gurubhartrajacaurapratyarthikadyabhibhutasyasvatantryam

cittavibhramascayam trtiya upaklesah / upakaranavikalasya
jivikapeksha ayam caturtha upaklesah /

caturbhih karanairevam gotrasampanno 'pi bodhisattvo na
saknotyanuttara samyaksambodhimabhisamboddhum / katamaiscaturbhih / iha
bodhisattvah adita eva kalyanamitram na labhate
aviparitabodhimargadaisikam buddham va bodhisattvam va / idam
prathamam karanam / punaraparam bodhisattvo labdhvapi
kalyanamitram viparitagrahi viparitam siksate
bodhisattvasiksasu / idam dvitiyam karanam / punaraparam
bodhisattvo labdhvapi kalyanamitramaviparitam siksamano
bodhisattvasiksasu tasmin prayoga sithilaprayogo bhavati kusido
nodagrpratataviryasamanvagatah / idam trtiyam karanam /
punaraparam bodhisattvo labdhva kalyanamitramaviparitam
siksamano bodhisattvasiksasu tasmimsca prayoge arabdhaviryah
aparipakvendriyo bhavatyaparipurnabodhisambharah
dirghakalaparijayadvodhipaksya dharmanam / idañcaturtha karanam /
gotre satyetatkaranaivaikalyadvodherapratih / sannidhyattu
praptirbhavati / asati tu gotre sarvena sarva sarvatha bodharapraptireva
veditavya /

bodhisattvabhūmau adhare yogasthane prathamam gotrapatalam samaptam
//

cittotpadapatalam (chapter 1.2)

iha bodhisattvasya prathamascittotpadah
sarvabodhisattvasamyakpranidhananamadyam samyakpranidhanam
tadanyasamyakpranidhanasamgrahakam / tasmāt sa aditah
samyakpranidhanasvabhavah / sa khalu bodhisattvo bodhaya cittam
pranidadhadevam cittamabhisamskaroti vacaṅca bhasate / aho
batahamanuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyeyam
sarvasattvāñcarthakarah syamatyantānīsthe nirvane
pratiṣṭhāpayeyam tathagatajñāne ca / sa evamatmanasca bodhim
sattvarthañca prarthayamanascittamutpadayati / tasmātsa cittotpadah
prarthanakarah / tam khalu bodhim sattvarthañcalamvya sa
cittotpadah prarthayate nanalambya / tasmātsa cittotpado
bodhyalambanah sattvarthalambanasca / sa ca cittotpadah
sarvabodhipakṣyakusalamulasamgrahaya purvangamatvatkusalah
paramakausalyagunayuktah bhadrāh paramabhadrah kalyanah
paramakalyanah
sarvasattvadhīsthanakāyavanmanoduscaritavairodhikah / yañi ca
kānicittadānyāni laukikalokottāresvarthesu kusalanī
samyakpranidhanāni tesam sarvesamāgrya metatsamyakpranidhanam
niruttaram yaduta bodhisattvasya prathamascittotpadah / evamayam
prathamascittotpadah svabhavato 'pi veditavyah / akarato
'pyalambanato 'pi gunato 'pyutkarsato 'ti pañcalaksano veditavyah /
tasya ca bodhicittasya sahotpadadevavātirne bhavati bodhisattvo 'nuttare

bodhimahayane / bodhisattvo bodhisattva iti ca samkhyam gacchati yaduta
samketavyavaharanayena / tasmatsa cittotpadah avatarasamgrhitah
/ utpada ca bodhisattvastaccittam kramenanuttaram
samyaksambodhimadhigacchati nanutpada / tasmadanuttarayah
samyaksambodheh sa cittotpado mulam / duhkhtesu ca sattvesu sa
karuniko bodhisattvah paritranabhiprayastaccittamutpadayati /
tasmatsa cittotpadah karunanisyandah / (dutt 9) tañca
cittotpadam nisritya pratisthaya bodhisattvo bodhipaksyesu
dharmesu sattvartha kriyayañca bodhisattvasiksasayam prayujyate /
tasmatsa cittotpado bodhisattvasiksasayah sannisrayah / evamasau
prathamascittotpadah samgrahato 'pi mulato 'pi nisyandato 'pi
sannisrayato 'pi veditavyah /

sa ca bodhisattvasya prathamascittotpadah samasena dvividhah /
nairyanikascanairyanikasca / tatra nairyaniko ya utpanno
'tyantamanuvartate na punarvyavartate / anairyanikah punarya utpanno
natyantamanuvartate punareva vyavartate / tasya ca cittotpadasya
vyavrttirapi dvividha / atyantiki canatyantiki ca / tatradyantiki
yatsakrdvyavrttam cittam na punarutpadyate bodhaya / anatyantiki
punah yadvyavrttam cittam punah punarutpadyate bodhaya /

tasya khalu cittasyotpadah caturbhih
pratyayaiscaturbhirhetubhiscaturbhirbalairveditavyah / catvarah
pratyayah katame / iha kulaputro va kuladruhita va tathagatasya va
bodhisattvasya va acintyamatyadbhutam pratiharyam prabhavam pasyati
sampratyayitasya va 'ntikacchrnoti / tasya drstva va srutva
va evam bhavati / mahanubhava bateyam bodhiryasyam sthitasya va
pratipannasya va 'yamevarupah prabha[vah] idamevamrupam
pratiharyam drsyate ca sruyate ca sa tadeva prabhavadarsanam
sravanam vadhipatim krtva mahabodhyadhimukto mahabodhau
cittamutpadayati / ayam prathamah pratyayascittasyotpattaye / sa na haiva
prabhavam pasyati va srnoti va aparitvanuttaram bodhimarabhya
saddharmam srnoti bodhisattvapitakam desyamanam srutva ca
punarabhiprasidati / abhiprasannasca saddharmasravanamadhipatim krtva
tathagatajñanadhimuktah tathagatajñanapratilambhaya cittamutpadayati
/ ayam dvitiyah pratyayascittasyotpattaye / sa na haiva dharma
srnotyapi tu bodhisattvah saddharmantardhanimamukhamupagatam
pasyati / drstva ca punarasyaivam bhavati aprameyanam bata
sattvanam duhkhapagamaya bodhisattvasaddharmasthitih samvartate /
yannvaham bodhisattva-saddharmacirasthitaye cittamutpadayeyam yaduta
esameva sattvanam duhkhapakarsanaya / [sa]

saddharmadharanamevadhipatim krtva
tathagatajñanadhimuktastathagatajñanapratilambhaya cittamutpadayati /
ayam (dutt 10) trtiyah pratyayascittasyotpattaye / sa na haiva
saddharmantardhanim pratyupasthitam pasyati apitvantayuge 'ntakale
pratyavarantayugikan sattvasrayan pasyati yaduta
dasabhirupaklesairupaklistan / tadyatha
mohabahulanahrikyanapatrapyabahulanirsyamatsaryabahulan

dukhhabahulan dausthulyabahulan klesabahulan duscariabahulan
pramadabahulan kausidyabahulan asraddhyabahulamsca / drstva ca
punarasyaivam bhavati / mahan batayam kasayakalah pratyupasthitah
/ asminnevamupakliste kale na sulabho nihinah
sravakapratyekabodhavapi tavaccittotpadah pragevanuttarayam
samyaksambodhau / yannvahamapi tavaccittamutpadayeyam apyeva [nama]
mamanusiksamana anye 'pyutpadayeyuriti / so 'ntakale
cittotpadadurlabhatamadhipatim krtva mahabodhavadhimukto mahabodhau
cittamutpadayati / ayam caturthah pratyayascittasyotpattaye /

catvaro hetavah katame / gotrasampadvodhisattvasya prathamam
hetuscittasyotpattaye / buddhabodhisattvakalyanamitraparigraho dvitiyo
hetuscittasyotpattaye / sattvesu karunyam bodhisattvasya trtiyo
hetuscittasyotpattaye / samsaraduhkhad duskaracaryaduhkhadapi
dirghakalikadvictrativrannirantaradabhiruta caturtho
hetuscittasyotpattaye /

tatra gotrasampadvodhisattvasya dharmatapatilabdhaiva veditavya /

caturbhirakarairbodhisattvasya mitrasampadveditavya / iha bodhisattvasya
mitramadita evajadam bhavatyadhandhajatiyam panditam
vilaksanam na ca kudrstipatitam / iyam prathama mitrasampat /
na cainam pramade viniyojayati / na pramadasthanamasyopasamharati /
iyam dvitiya mitrasampat / na cainam duscirite viniyojayati na
duscariasthanamasyopasamharati / iyam trtiya mitrasampat / na
cainamutkrstatarebhyah sraddhacchandasadamanaviryopayagunebhyo
vicchandayitva nihinataresu sraddhacchandasadamanaviryopayagunesu
samadapayati / tadyatha mahayanadvicchandayitva sravakayane va
pratyekabuddhayane va bhavanamayad vicchandayitva cintamaye
cintamayadvicchandayitva srutamaye srutamayadvicchandayitva
vaiyavrttyakarmani silamayad vicchandayitva danamaye
ityevambhagiyebhya utkrstatarebhyo gunebhyo na vicchandayitva
evambhagiyesu nihinataresu gunesu samadapayati / iyam
caturthi mitrasampat /

caturbhirakarairbodhisattvah karunabahulo bhavati sattvesu / santi te
lokadhatavo yesu dukkham nopalabhyate dasasu diksvanantaparyantesu
lokadhatusu / sa ca bodhisattvah saduhkhe loka dhatau pratyajato
bhavati yatra dukkhamupalabhyate naduhkhe / parañcanyatamena dukkhena
sprstamupadrutamabhibhutam pasyati / atmana ca 'nyatamena
dukkhena sprsto bhavatyupadruto 'bhibhutah / punasca
paramatmanam va tadubhayam va dirghakalikenam vicitrena tivrena
nirantarena dukkhena sprstamupadrutamabhibhutam pasyati / iti
tasya bodhisattvasya svagotrasannirayena prakrtibhadrataya
ebhiscaturbhiralambanairadhisthanaih karunamrdumadhyadhimatra
pravarvate anyatrabhyasatah //

caturbhik karairbodhisattvah sattvesu karunam sampuraskrtya
samsaraduhkhaddirghakalikadvictrativrannirantaradapi na bibheti

nottrasyati prageva nihinat / prakrtya sattviko bhavati dhrtiman
balavan / idam prathamam karanam / pandito bhavati
samyagupanidhyanasilah pratisamkhyanabalikah / idam dvitiam
karanam / anuttarayam samyaksambodhavadhimatraya 'dhimuktya
samanvagato bhavati / idam trtiam karanam / sattvesu
cadhimatraya karunaya samanvagato bhavati idam caturtha karanam /

catvari balani katamani / adhyatmabalam parabalam hetubalam
prayogabalañca / tatra svasaktipatita ya ruciranuttarayam
samyaksambodhau idamucyate bodhisattvasyadhyatmabalam cittasyotpattaye /
parasaktisamutpadita tu ruciranuttarayam samyaksambodhau
bodhisattvasya parabalam ityucyate cittasyotpattaye / purvako bodhisattvasya
mahayanapratismyuktakusaladharmabhyasa etarhi
buddhabodhisattvasandarsana matrakena tadvarnasravanamatrakena va
asu cittasyotpattaye prageva saddharmasravanena va prabhavadarsanena
va hetubalam ityucyate cittasyotpattaye / drstadharmiko bodhisattvasya
satpurusasamseva-saddharmasravanacintadiko dirghakalikah
kusaladharmabhyasah prayogabalam ityucyate cittasyotpattaye /

tatra bodhisattvasya samastavyastamscaturah pratyayamscaturo
hetunagamyā sacedadhyatmabalena hetubalena ca samastabhyam dvabhyam
balabhyam taccittamutpadyate / (dutt 12) evantad drdhamñca sarañca
niscalam cotpadyate / parabalaprayogabalabhyam tu
taccittamadrdhodayam veditavyam /

catvari bodhisattvasya cittavyavrttikaranani / katamani catvari / na
gotrasampanno bhavati / papamitraparigrhito bhavati / sattvesu
mandakaruno bhavati / samsaraduhkhacca
dirghakalikadvicittrativrannirantarad bhirurbhavati atyartha
bibhetyuttasyati samtrasamapadyate / ceturnam cittotpatihetunam
viparyayena catvaretani cittavyavrttikaranani vistarena
purvavadveditavyani /

dvavimau drdhaprathamacittotpadikasya bodhisattvasya
lokasadhanavascaryadbhatau dharmau / katamau dvau /
sarvasattvamsca kadatrabhavena parigrhnati / na ca punah
kadatraparigrahadosena lipyate / tatrayam kadatraparigrahadosah
/ kadatrasyanugrahopaghatabhyam klistanurodhavirodhau / tau ca
bodhisattvasya na vidyete / dvavimau drdhaprathamacittotpadikasya
bodhisattvasya sattvesu kalyanadhyasayau pravartete /
hitadhyasayasca sukhadhyasayasca / tatra hitadhyasayo ya akusalat
sthanad vyutthapya kusale sthane pratisthapanakamata
sukhadhyasayo ya vighatinamanathanamapratissarananam
sattvanam klistavarjitanugrahakavastusasamharanakamata /

dvavimau drdhaprathamacittotpadikasya bodhisattvasya prayogau /
adhyasayaprayogah pratipattiprayogasca / tatradyasayaprayogo ya
tasyaiva hitasukhadhyasayasya pratidivasamanubrmhana /
pratipattiprayogah pratidivasamatmanasca buddhadharmaparipakaprayogah

sattvanañca yathasakti yathavalamadhyasayaprayogameva nisritya
hitasukhopasamharaprayogah /

dve ime drdhapramacittotpadikasya bodhisattvasya mahati
kusaladharmayadvare / svarthaprayogascanuttarayah samyaksambodheh
samudagamaya / pararthaprayogasca sarvasattvanam
sarvadhukhanirmoksaya / yatha dve ayadvare evam dvau mahantau
kusaladharmasannicayau dvavaprimeyau kusaladharmaskandhau / peyalam /

dve ime prathamacittotpadikasya bodhisattvasya prathamam
cittotpadamupadaya (dutt 13) bodhaya kusalaparigrahavaisesye tadanyam
kusalaparigrahamupanidhaya / hetuvaisesyam phalavaisesyañca / sa
khalu bodhisattvasya kusalaparigraho 'nuttanurayah
samyaksambodherhetuh sa ca tasya phalam / na tadanyah
sarvasravakapratyeka buddhakusalaparigraha prageva tadanyesam
sattvanam / tasmadvodhisattvanam
kusalaparigrahastadanyasmatsarvakusalaparigrahaddhetubhavatah
phalatasca prativisistah /

dvavimau drdhapramacittotpadikasya bodhisattvasya
cittotpadanusamsau / sahacittotpadacca sarvasattvanam
daksiniyabhuto bhavati gurubhuta punyaksetram pitrkalpah
prajanamavyabadhyasya ca punyasya parigraham karoti /
tatedamavyabadhyam punyam / yena samanvagato
bodhisattvascakravarti-dviguṇonarakṣenarakṣito bhavati /
yasmīnṇarākṣe sādā pratyupasthite na sakṇuvanti sūptamattapramattasyāpi
vyāda va yakṣa va amanuṣya va nāivasika va vihetham kartum
/ parivṛttajānma punarāyam bodhisattvastena
punyaparigrahenalpabaddho bhavatyarogajatiyah / na ca dirghena
kharena va abadhena sprsyate / sattvarthesu ca
sattvakaranīyevasya vyayacchamanasya kayena vaca dharmāñca
desayatah natyartham kayah kramyati na smṛtiḥ pramūsyate na
cittamupahanyate / prakṛtyaiva tavadgotrastho bodhisattvo
mandadausthūlyo bhavati / utpadita cittastu bhūyasya matrāya mandatara
dausthūlyo bhavati yaduta kayadausthūlyena cittadausthūlyena ca /
asiddhanyāpi ca tadanya hastagatāni
sattvanamītyupadravopasargasamsamakāni mantrapadāni vidyapadāni
taddhastagatāni sidhyanti / kaḥ punarvadāh siddhāni / adhikena ca
ksantisauratyena samanvagato bhavati / parata-upatapasahā aparopatāpi
ca / parenāpi ca paramupatāpyamanamupalabhyatārtha badhyate /
krodheryasathyamraksadayascasyopaklesahatavega
mandayamanah kadacitsamudacarantyasū ca vigacchanti / yatra ca
gramaksetre prativasati tasmin bhayabhairavadurbhiksadosa
amanuṣyakṛtasopadrava anutpannasca notpadyante utpannasca
vyūpasamyanti / sa cetpunah sa prathamacittotpadiko bodhisattvah ekada
(dutt 14) narakesvapayabhūmavupapadyate sa bhūyasya matrāya
asutaram ca mucyate narakebhyaḥ / tanutarañca duḥkham vedanam
vedayate bhṛsatarāñca samvegāmutpadayati teṣāñca sattvanamantike

karunacittatamavyabadhya punyaparigrahahetoh / ityevambhagiyan
bahunanusamsanavyabadhya punyaparigrahatprathamacittotpadiko
bodhisattvah pratyubhavati / bodhisattvabhūmavadhare yogasthane
dvitīyam cittopadapālam [samaptam*] //

svapararthapālam (chapter 1.3)

evamutpaditacittanam bodhisattvanam bodhisattvacarya katama /
samāsato bodhisattva yatra siksante yatha ca siksante yacca
siksante tat sarvamaikadhyamabhisamskipya bodhisattvacaryetyucyate /

kutra punarbodhisattvah siksante / saptasu sthanesu siksante /
sapta sthanani katamani / svarthah pararthah tattvarthah
prabhavah sattvaparipekah atmano buddhadharmaparipakah anuttara ca
samyaksambodhih saptamam sthanam /

uddanam /

sva-pararthasca tattvarthah prabhavah paripacane /
sattva svabuddhadharmanam para bodhisca saptami //

svapararthah katamah samāsato dasavidhah svaparartho veditavyah /
kevalam parasambaddhah hitanvayah sukhanvayah hetusamgrhitah
phalasangrhitah ehikah amutrikah atyantikah anatyantikasca /

tatra kevalah svarthah pararthasca bodhisattvena pariñāya
prahatavyah bodhisattvavidheh samatikrantatvadanānurupatvacca /
parisiste ca siksitavyah / tatrayam kevalah svartho
bodhisattvasya yo 'nena pariñāya prahatavyo bhavati / atmanah
sukhakamasya bhoganam paryesana upabhogasca / dharmamatsarino va
punah sato dharmanam buddhabodhisattvabhasitanam
paryemsana dharana ca / svargakamasya svargartha silam
viryāmbham dhyanam prajñam samadaya vartana /
lokamisaphalabhisino va punah lokamisanimitam
tathagatacaityapuja / labhakamasya va labhanimitam
labhanirvartakam mamartham paresamutplavakam
vicitrabhutagunakhyanam / atmanah paricaryasvikanakamasya
paricaryasvikanarthamadharmana ganasamgraho na dharmena / parato
dasabhutan sattvan dasabhavaddhi pramoksayati yavadevatmano
dasabhavaya / (dutt 16) bandhanabaddhan sattvan bandhanadvimoksya
svayameva badhnati yavadevatmanah krtyanispataye /
dandadibhayabhitamsca sattvan parato
dandadibhayadvipramoksayati yavadeva svayameva bhayagrahanartham /
drstadharmasukhaviharasca bodhisattvasya
sattvarthanidhyānavirahitah kevalah svartho veditavyah /
ityevambhagiyo bodhisattvasya kevalah svartho veditavyo yo bodhisattvena
pariñāya prahatavyah /

danam punah bodhisattvasya ksantisca karunyapurvakam va
bodhiparinatam va svarganimittam va nityakalam parasambaddha eva
svartho veditavyah /

ityetan yathanirdistanakaran sthapayitva tadanya
etadviparyayatsvartho bodhisattvanam sarva eva pararthasambaddho
veditavyah /

tatrayam bodhisattvasya kevalah parartha bodhisattvena parijñaya
prahatavyah / vipanna drsterdanam
anagamadrsteraphaladarsinah bhrastasilasya
pratipattivirahitasya paresam dharmadesana /
adhobhumisamatikrantasyadhobhumikasukladharmopasamharo
dhyanavyavartanakusalasya ca bodhisattvasya / tathahi sa dhyanairvihrtya
dhyanam vyavarttya pranidhaya yatra kamam tatra
kamadhata vapadyate / vasitapraptasya ca bodhisattvasya dasasu niksū
vicitrainirmanaih vicitrānam sattvanamarthakriya / ca
svakrtarthasya munestathagatasya
balavaisaradyadisarvavenikabuddhadharmasamnirayenapramanesu
sattvesvapramanarthakriya / so 'pi pararthah kevalo veditavyah /
tatra purvako dvividhah pararthah kevalo yatha nirdisto
bodhisattvena parijñaya prahatavyah / tadanyatra ca kevale pararthe
bhuyasya matraya siksityam / ityetanakaran sthapayitva
etadviparyayacca bodhisattvanam sarvah pararthah svarthah
sambaddhah / tatrapī bodhisattvena siksityam /

hitanvayah svaparartha bodhisattvasya katamah / samasatah pañcakaro
veditavyah / anavadyalaksanah anugrahakalaksanah aihikah
amutrikah aupasamikasca / tatra yatkimcid bodhisattvah atmana va
parittam prabhutam va kusalaparigraham kusalopacayam karoti
param va paritte prabhute va kusalaparigrahe kusalopacaye
samadapayati vinayati (dutt 17) nivesayati pratisthapayati /
ayamanavadyalaksano bodhisattvasya hitanvayah svaparartha veditavyah
/ yatkimcidbodhisattvah atmano va parasya va klista varjitam
sukhamupasamharati upakaranasukham va dhyanasukham va ayam
bodhisattvasyanugrahakalaksano hitanvayah svaparartha veditavyah /
asti bodhisattvasya svaparartha iha-hito namutra / astyamutra neha /
astyamutra caiha ca / asti naivamutra neha-hitah / sa punaresa
caturvidhah svapararthah catursu dharmasamadanessvanupurva
yathayogam drstavyah / catvari dharmasamadanani katamani / asti
dharmasamadanam pratyutpanna-sukhamatyam dukkhavipakam / asti
pratyutpannadukhamatyam sukhavipakam / asti
pratyutpannasukhamatyam sukhavipakam / asti
pratyutpannadukhamatyam dukkhavipakam / vibhanga esam
yathasutrāmeva veditavyah / tatra nirvanam
nirvanamsamprapakasca nirvanapaksya laukikalokottara dharma
ityesa samasato bodhisattvasya hitanvaya aupasamikah svapararthah
sarvapratisisto niruttaro veditavyah /

sukhanvayo bodhisattvasya svapararthah katamah / samasatah
pañcavidhena sukhena samgrhito veditavyah / tatredam pañcavidham
sukham / hetusukham veditasukham dukkhapratipaksikam sukham

veditopacchedasukhamavyabadhyañca pañcam sukham / tatra sukhapaksyadvaya
mindriyam visayasca / taddhetukasca yah sparsah sukhavedaniyah
yacca kiñcidistaphalam karma drste dharme abhisamparaye va
tatsarvamaikadhyamabhisamksipya hetusukhamityucyate / nastyata uttari
nastyato bhuyah / duhkhaprasamanapeksah ebhireva
hetusukhasamgrhitaistribhah karanaih sambhutih
kayacittanugrahakaro 'nubhavo veditasukhamityucyate / tatpunah samasato
dvidvidham sasravamanasravañca / tatra yadanasravam
tacchaiksamasaisañca / sasravam punah traidhatukam
kamaruparupyapratismyuktam / tatpunah sarva traidhatukam
yathayogam sadvidhamayatanabhedena caksuhsamsparsajam
yavanmanahsamsparsajam / tatpunah sadvidham dvidvidham /
kayikam caitasikañca / tatra pañcavijñanakayasamprayuktam
kayikam manovijñanasamprayuktam caitasikam /
sitosnaksutpipasadikanamanekavidhanam dukkhanam
bahunanaprakaranamutpannotpannam (dutt 18)
sitosnaksutpipasadidukkhapratikarena prasamat tasminneva
dukkhopasamatrake ya sukhabuddhirutpadyate idamucyate
dukkhapratipaksikam sukham /
samjñaveditanirodhasamapattirveditopacchedasukhamityucyate /
avyabadhyasukham punah samasatascaturakaram veditavyam /
naiskramyasukhampravivekasukhamupasamasukham sambodhisukhañca /
samyageva sraddhaya agaradanagarikam pravrajitasya
agarikavicitravyasangadukkhannirmoksannaiskramyasukhamityucyate /
kamapapakakusaladharmaprahanavivekatprathame dhyane vivekajam
pritisukham pravivekasukhamityucyate / dviyadisu dhyanesu
vitarkavicaropasamadu pasamasukhamityucyate /
sarvaklesatyantavisamyogajñeyavastuyathabhutabhisambodhacca
yatsukhamidamucyate sambodhisukham /

tatra hetusukham sukhahetutvat sukham na svabhavatah / veditasukham
na hetubhavadapi tu svabhavata eva / dukkha-pratipaksikam sukham na
ca hetubhavannapi svabhavatah api tu dukkhopasama-matrad
dukkhapakarsanat sukham / veditopacchedasukham na hetubhavanna
svabhavyanna dukkhapakarsanadapi tu yatkimcidveditam / idamatra
dukkhasyeti krtva paramarthikasya dukkhasya
tavatkalikvavihara-vyupasamat sukham /
avyabadhya-sukha-samgrhitam pascimam sambodhisukhamayatyam ca
tasyaiva paramarthikasya dukkhasyatyanta-vyupasamad drste ca
dharme sarva-klesa-paksyasya dausthulyagyasrayagatasyatyantoparamat
sukham / tadavasistamavyabadhya-sukham tasyaiva
pascimasyanukulatvat tatpaksyatvat tadavahakatvat
avyabadhyasukham veditavyam /

tatra bodhisattvo yadeva hitapaksyam sukham tadeva
sattvanamupasamharet natu ahitapaksyam / ahitapaksyam punah
sukham yathabhutam samyakprajñaya parijñaya tasmāt sattvan
vicchandayecchaktitasca tasyapakarsapaharaya vyayaccheta /

dukhhanugatamapi yaddhitam syat tadvodhisattvena sahaiva dukkhena
sahaiva daurmanasyenakamakanam
sattvanamupasamhartavyamupayakausalya-samnisrayena /
sukhanugatañcapi yadahitam syattadapi sahaiva sukkena saha saumanasyena
kamakanam sattvanamapahartavyamapakarsitavya
mupayakausalya-samnisrayena / tatkasya hetauh / sukhayaiva sa (dutt
19) ayatyam sattvanam niyato veditavyah / yo 'sau dukkhena saha
hitopasamharah sukkena ca saha hitapakarsah / ataeva bodhisattvah
sattvesu yo hitakamah arthatah sukhakamo 'pi sa jñeyah / yo
hitapradah sukhaprado 'pi sa jñeyah / tatha hi hitam hetusthaniyam
sukham phalasthaniyam / tasmatsukhanugata eva sa sattvesu veditavyah
/ yah kasciddhitanugatah tatra yaccestaphalam karma drste
dharmer abhisamparaye ca hetusukhasamgrhitam yacca
dukhkhatipaksikam yacca vedito pacchedasukham
yaccavyabadhyasukham etadekantena nirvimarso bodhisattvah
sattvesupasamharet / etaddhyanugrahakam canavadyañca / vedita
sukhamindriyavisayasparsasamgrhitañca hetusukham yatsamklesaya
va klistam va savadyamahitamapathyam tannopasamharet /
yatpunarasamklesayasamklistam va 'navadyam hitam pathyam ca
tadvodhisattvah sattvesupasamhared yathasakti yathabalam / api
catmana tathaiva samacarecchikseta pratyannubhavedityayam
bodhisattvanam hitasukhanvayah svaparartha veditavyah / nata uttari
nato bhuyah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasya hetuphalasamgrhitah svapararthat /
samasatastrividho hetustrividhameva ca phalam veditavyam / vipakahetuh
vipakaphalam punyahetuh punyaphalam jñanahetuh jñanaphalam /

vipakah katamah / samasato 'stavidho vipakah / ayuhsampat
varnasampat kulasampat aisvaryasampat adeyavakyata mahesakhyata
manusyatvam balameva castamam / dirghayuskam cirasthitikata
bodhisattvasyayusampat / abhirupata darsaniyata prasadikatvam
varnasampat / uccesu kulesu pratyajatih kulasampat /
mahabhogata mahapaksata mahaparivarita ca aisvaryasampat /
yatpunah sraddheyo bhavati pratyayitah
sattvanamutpannotpannesvadhikaranesu pramanikatvena ratheyah
kamsakutatulakutadibhinirmayasathyena / niksipyasya ca
dravinasyanabhidroho bhavatyavisamvadakah / tannidanañca
sattvanam grhitavakyo bhavati / iyamucyate adeyavacanata /
mahadyasah khyatiscasya loke prathita bhavati yaduta sauryam va
virya va dhairyam va vaicaksanyam va naipunyam va
sausilyam va vicitrasilpakarmasthanatirekataratama-kausalyam va
arabhya / (dutt 20) tannidanañca gururbhavati mahajanakayasya
satkaraniyo gurukaraniyo mananiyah pujaniyah / iyamucyate
mahesakhyata / purusabhavah purusendriyena samanvagato
manusyatvam / alpabadhata arogajatiyata mahotsahata ca prakrtya
balasampat /

vipakahetuh katamah ahimsa sattvesvahimsasayascayusampado
hetuh / alokasucivastradanam varnasampado hetuh / nihatamanata
sattvesu kusalasampado hetuh / danamarthisu copakaranavikalesu
caisvaryasampado hetuh / satyavacano 'pisuna 'parusa
'sambhinnapralapabhyasah adeyavacanataya hetuh / ayatyamatmani
vicitragunadhanapranidhanavato ratnatrayapuja gurupuja
mahesakhyataya hetuh / manusyabhava cabhiratih sribhave
vidvesasca / tatradinavadarsinah / paresaṅca
manusyavopasamharau dvabhyam karanabhyam / vicchandanataya ca
strinam sribhavabhiratanam [ca] sribhavat /
vinirmoksanataya ca dharmena
purusendriyavipralopayopattanamupanitanam manusyanam
manusyavasya hetuh / kayena sattvanam vaiyavṛtya kriya
sahayakriya utpannotpannesu krtyesu yathasakti yathabalam
dharmentasahasena bhakta-tarpana-yavagupananam ca
vrsyanamutsahakaranamannapananam sattvesupasamharo
balasampado hetuh / ityastavidhasya vipakasyayamastavidho
heturveditavyah /

sa punarayam hetuh samasatastribhik karanaih pusto bhavati
paripurnasya pustasyodarasya vipakasyabhinirvṛttaye / trini
karanani katamani / cittasuddhik prayoga suddhik ksetrasuddhisca
/ tatra ya ca suddhasayata anuttarayam samyaksambodhau tesam
kusalamulanam parinamanad ya ca tivrasayata ghanarasesnodarena
prasadenadhyacaranad ya ca sahadharmikasya darsanenabhipramodana ya
ca pratidivasam pratiksanam tadanudharmameva
bahulamanuvitarkananuvicarana / iyamucyate cittasuddhik / tatra yo
dirghakalabhyaso nirantarakarita [ca] nipunakarita ca
paresaṅcasamatte tasmin kusale samadapanaya varnavadita samatte
va punah samharsanaya varnavadita tesameva ca tasmin
kusalamule sannivesana pratisthapana / (dutt 21) iyamucyate
prayogasuddhik / tatra samasatah prayogasya samyaksampadanattasyaiva ca
samyakprayogasya phale 'vasthapana tksetrasuddhirveditavya /

tatra vipakaphalam katamat / ayusampanno bodhisattvo dirghakalam
kusalapakse prayujyate prabhutaṅca kusalamulopacayam karoti svartha
pararthaṅcarabhya / idamayusampadah phalam / varnasampanno
bodhisattvah priyo bhavati mahajanakayasya / priyatvaccabhigamaniyo
bhavati / taya ca manojñarupataya sammukhibhavopagamanaccasya
mahajanakayo vacanam srotavyam kartavyam manyate / idam
varnasampadah phalam bodhisattvasya veditavyam / kulasampanno
bodhisattvah sammato bhavati mahajanakayasya puhyasca prasasyasca /
sammata vacca puhyatvatprasasyatvad yatra yatra vastuni sattvan
samadapayati te tejograstastatra tatra pratipadyante na vividante na
vicestante 'kriyayai / idam kulasampadah phalam bodhisattvasya
veditavyam / aisvaryasampanno bodhisattvo danena sattvan samgrhnati
paripacayati / idamaisvaryasampado bodhisattvasya phalam veditavyam /
adeyavacano bodhisattvah priyavaditaya arthacaryaya samanarthataya ca

sattvan grhnati paripacayati / idamadeyavacanataya bodhisattvasya
phalam veditavyam / mahesakhyo bodhisattvah sattvanam vicitraih
krtyakaraniyaih sahayibhavam gacchannupakari bhavati /
yenopakare navabaddhacittah sattva asya gauravat krtajñataya ca
laghuladhvevajñamanuvartante satkrtyadarena / idam mahesakhyataya
bodhisattvasya phalam veditavyam / manusyabhuto bodhisattvah
purusendriyena samanvagato bhajanabhuto bhavati sarvagunanam
sarvavyavasayanam sarvajñeyapracayanam / visaradasca
bhavatyavrttagatih
sarvasattvasarvakalopasamkramanasambhasanasamvasasambhogaraho
viharanam idam purusatva phalam bodhisattvasya veditavyam /
balasampanno bodhisattvah akhinno bhavati kusaladharmarjanaprayogena
sattvanugrahaprayogena ca / arabdhaviryasca bhavati drdhaviryah
ksiprabhijñasca bhavati / idam balasampado bodhisattvasya phalam
veditavyam / itidam bodhisattvanamastavidhasya
vipakasyastavidham phalam yadbhavati sattvanam (dutt 22)
copakaraya buddhadharmanascodayayanukulamanugunam / asmin khalu
bodhisattvo vipakaphale vyavasthitah svayañca sakto bhavati pratibalah
sattvanam vicitraprabhutarthakarane / te 'pi casya vineya niyojya
bhavanti yathakamakaraniyaya yaduta svarthakriyamarabhya /
svayañcedayam bodhisattvah pratibalah syadvineyascasya na niyojya
bhaveyuh / evamasya na pracura syanna pradaksina pararthakriya
yenayam na saknuyat parartham kartum / svayañcedayam bodhisattvah
asaktah syadapratibalo vineyascasya niyojyah syuh
svarthakriyamarabhyaivamapi bodhisattvasya pararthakriya na pracura na
pradaksina syad yenayam na saknuyat parartha kartum /
tasmadubhayasannidhye ubhayasampadim satyam bodhisattvasya
sattvarthakriya pracura bhavati pradaksina yena saknoti parartham
kartum / tathabhutascasau bodhisattvah atmanasca buddhadharman
sattvamsca trisu yanesu ksiprameva paripacayati / atmana
canuttaram samyaksambodhimadhisambudhyate / paripakvamsca sattvan
vimocayati / tadanena paryayena bodhisattvanam yasmadastavidham
vipakaphalam hitasukhaya sattvanam samvartate / tasmad yah
sarvasattvanam bandhyo nirarthah samsarah sa tesamavandhyasca
maharthasca bhavati /

tatra katamat punyam / katamajñanam / punyamucyate samasatatisrah
paramitah / danaparamita silaparamita ksantiparamita ca /
jñanam punareka paramita yaduta prajñaparamita / viryaparamita
dhyanaparamita ca punyapaksya jñanapaksya ca veditavya /
yadvirya nisritya danam dadati silam va samadatte raksati
maitryadini capramanani bhavayati / idamevambhagiyam
punyapaksyam viryam / yatpunarviryam nisritya
srutacintabhavanamayyam prajñayam yogam karoti
skandhakausalayam va karoti dhatukausalayamayatanakausalayam
pratityasamutpadakusalayam sthanasthanakausalayam dukkham va
dukkhatah samudayam va samudayato nirodham va nirodhato margam va

margatah pratyaveksate / kusalakusalandharman savadyananavadyan
hinapranitan krsnasuklasapravibhagapratityasamutpannan dharman
yathabhutam pravicinoti pratyaveksate / idamucyate jñanapaksyam
viryam / yaddhyanam nisrityam danam va dadati silam va
samadatte raksati maitryadini capramanani bhavayati /
idamevambhagiyam punyapaksyam dhyanam / (dutt 23)
yatpunardhyanam nisritya srutacintabhavanayyam prajñayam
yogam karoti skandhakaulyam va purvavat sarvam vaktavyam tadyatha
virye / idamucyate jñanapaksyam dhyanam / taccaitat punyajñanam
samasatah sadvidham bhavati / apramanam tvetadekaikaprabhedato
veditavyam /

punyajñanahetuh katamah / samasatastrayah punyajñanahetavo
veditavyah / punyajñanapratilambhasthanopacayaya yacchandah anukulo
'vidhurah pratyayah purvakasca punyajñanabhyasah /
tatrayamavidhurah pratyayah ya viparitasya ca
pratyayasyapratyupasthanamasannihitata / aviparitasya ca pratyayasya
pratyupasthanam sannihitata / tatra ya papamitramagamya viparita
punyajñanadesana viparitena va manaskarena viparitagrahita /
idamucyate viparitapratyasannidhyam / etadviparyayena suklapaksena
aviparitapratyayasannidhyam veditavyam / ye ca
punyajñanapratilambhasthityupacayaya prayuktasyantarayah /
tesañca vivarjanamanutpadah pratyayo 'vidhura ityucyate bodhisattvasya
punyajñanayoh / esam trayanam hetunamanyatamavaikalyannapi
punyasya napi jñanasya prasutirveditavya /

punyajñanaphalam katamat / punyamasritya bodhisattvo 'ksatah
samsare samsarati natyartham dukhairbadhyamanah / yathepsitañca
sattvartham sattvanugraham saknoti kartum / jñanamasritya
bodhisattvah samyak punyaparigraham karoti na mithya
vicitraprameyakaulyakriyaya ca yavadanuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate / itidam samasena punyajñanaphalam
yathayogam caturvidham veditavyam / apramanantve
tatprakaraprabhedatah /

tatra yasca vipako yasca vipakaheturyacca vipakaphalam
sarvamatatpunyasritam punyaprabhavam / punyam
punarjñanasritam jñanaprabhavam
tasmadubhayamatatpradhanamanuttarayai samyaksambodhaye / punyam
pradhanam jñanam punarniruttaram punyajñanam
tadanyataravaikalyadayam bodhisattvo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhim
nadhigacchet / ityayam bodhisattvasya hetuphalasamgrhitah
svaparartho veditavyah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasya drstadharmikah svapararthah / katamah
samarayikah / yuktena silpasthanakarmasthanena purusakarena ya
bhoganamarjana / tesameva coparjitanam bhoganam
matrayopabhogah / purvakasya cestaphalasya karmano vipakvavipakasya
(dutt 24) yo drste dharমে phalopabhogah / dhyanavyavartanakusalasya

ca bodhisattvasya drstadharmasukhaviharartham drsta eva ca
dharمة tatsannisrayo na pararthaprasadhanartham dhyanasannisrayah /
yacca drstadharmanirvanam tathagatabhutasya ye ca
laukikalokottara drstadharmanirvanasamprapakah samskrta
dharmah / ayamucyate bodhisattvasya drstadharmika eva svarthah /
yatha bodhisattvasyaivam paresamapi parartha veditavyah / ye sattva
bodhisattvavinitah / tatra ya ca kamadhatau bhogasampatparatra ya
catmabhavasampat paratra / ya ca paratra dhyanarupyopapattih
tasyasca paratra bhogatmabhavasampado dhyanarupyopapattesca ya
drste dharمة sahaiva dukhena sahaiva daurmanasyena pratisamkhyaya
pratisamkhyaya hetvasevana / ayam samparayika eva bodhisattvasya
svaparartha veditavyah / ya punardrste dharمة sahaiva sukhena sahaiva
saumanasyena bhogatmabhavasampado hetvasevana / ya cehahanabhagiya
dhyanarupyasampattih / drstadharmasamparayikah svaparartha
veditavyah /

atyantikah svaparartha katamah / katamascanatyantikah /
kamadhatau bhogatmabhavasampattih sahetuphala laukiki ca
prthagjananam suddhih sahetuphala anatyantikah svaparartha /
sarvatyantakesaprahanamaryastangasca margah tadasrayena
ca ye laukikah kusala dharmah pratilabdah / ayamucyate
atyantikah svaparartha /

tatra tribhiih karanairatyantikata anatyantikata ca veditavya /
svabhavatah parihanitah phalopabhoga pariksayatasca / tatra
svabhavato nirvanamatyantikam / samskrtam sarvamevanatyantikam /
aryastango margah aparihaniyatvadaphalopa
bhogapariksadayantikah / tadanye kusalasastrava dharmah
parihanitah phalopabhogapariksayatascanatyantikah /

ityayam bodhisattvanam dasavidhah svaparartha samasavistaratah
yatra bodhisattvairiyathasakti yathabalam siksitavyam nata uttari
nato bhuyah / atite 'pyadhvanyanagate 'pi ye svapararthe
siksitavantah siksisyante sarve te 'sminneva dasavidhe svapararthe
/ nata uttari nato bhuyah /

bodhisattvabhūmavadhāre yogasthane svaparartha-pāṭalam trīyam
samaptam /

tattvartha-pāṭalam (chapter 1.4)

tattvartha katamah / samasato dvividhah / yathavadbhavikatañca
dharmanamarabhya ya dharmanam bhutata
yavadbhavikatañcarabhya ya dharmanam sarvata / iti bhutata
sarvata ca dharmanam samastattvartha veditavyah / sa punareva
tattvartha prakrabhedatascaturvidhah / lokaprasiddho yuktiprasiddhah
klesavarānavisuddhijñānagocarō jñeyavarānavisuddhijñānagocarasca
/

tatra laukikanam sarvesam yasmin vastuni

samketasamvrtisamstavanagamapravistaya buddhya darsanatulyata
bhavati tadyatha prthivyam prthivyaiveyam nagniriti / yatha
prthivyaivevamagnavapsu vayau rupesu sabdesu gandhesu rasesu
sprastavyesu bhojane pane yane vastre alankaropavicare
bhandopaskare gandhamalyavilepane nrtyagitavaditre aloke
stripurusaparicaryayam ksetrapanagrhavastuni sukhaduhkhe
duhkhamidam na sukham sukhamidam na duhkhamiti / samasata idamidam
nedam / evamidam nanyatheti niscitadhimuktigocaroyadvastu sarvesameva
laukikanam paramparagataya samjñaya svavikalpa-prasidvam na
cintayitva tulayitvopapariksyodgrhitam / idamucyate lokaprasiddhatattvam
/

yuktiprasiddhatattvam katamat / satam yuktarthapanditanam
vicaksananam tarkikanam mimamsakanam
tarkaparyapannayam bhūmau sthitanam svayam pratibhanikyam
parthagjanikyam mimamsanucaritayam
pratyaksamanumanamaptagamam pramanam nisritya
suvidita-suviniscitajñanagocara-jñeyam vastupapattisadhanayuktya
prasadhitam vyavasthapitam / idamucyate yuktiprasiddham tattvam /

klesavarānavisuddhijñanagocarastattvam katamat /
sarvasravakapratyēkabuddhanamanasravenanasravavahakena
canasravaprstalabdhenā ca laukikena jñanena yō gocaravisayah /
idamucyate klesavarānavisudvijñanagocarastattvam / tenalambanena
klesavarānaj (dutt 26) jñanam visudhyati / anavarānatve
cayatyam santisthate /
tasmatklesavarānavisuddhijñanagocarastattvamityucyate /

tatpunastattvam katamat / catvaryaryaisatyani duhkham samudayo nirodho
margasca / ityētani catvaryaryasatyani pravācinvato 'bhisamagacchato
'bhisamagatesu ca tajjñanamutpadyate / sa punah satyabhisamayah
sravakapratyēkabuddhanam skandhamatramupalabhamananam
skandhebhyascanyamarthantaramatmanamanupalabhamananam
pratityasamutpannasamskarodayavyayapratīsamuktaya prajñaya
skandhavinirmuktapudgalabhadarsanabhyasadutpadyate /

jñeyavarānavisuddhijñanagocarastattvam katamat / jñeye jñanasya
pratighata avarānamityucyate / tena jñeyavarānena vimuktasya jñanasya
yō gocaravisayah tajjñeyavarānavisuddhijñanagocarastattvam veditavyam
/

tatpunah katamat / bodhisattvanam buddhanañca bhagavatam
dharmanairatmyapravesaya pravistena suvisuddhena ca
sarvadharmānam nirābhilāpyasvabhavatamarābhya prajñāptivada
svābhāvanīrvikalpajñeyasamena jñanena yō gocaravisayah sasau parama
tathata niruttara jñeyaparyāntagata yasyah sarva samyagdharma pravācayā
nīvartante nabhīvartante /

tatpunastattvalaksanam vyavasthanatah advayaprabhavitam veditavyam
/ dvayamucyate bhavascābhavasca /

tatra bhavo yah prajñaptivadasvabhavo vyavasthapitah / tathaiva ca
dirghakalamabhinivisto lokena / sarvavikalpaprapañcamulam lokasya /
tadyatha rupamiti va vedana samjña samskara vijñanamiti va /
caksuriti va srotram ghranam jihva kayo mana iti va / prthiviti
va apastejo vayuriti va / rupamiti va sabdo gandho rasah
sprastavyamiti va / kusalamiti va akusalamiti va avyakrtamiti va /
utpada iti va vyaya iti va pratityasamutpanna iti va / atitamiti va
anatagamiti va pratyutpannamiti va / samskrtamiti va [asamskrtamiti
va /] ayam lokah paro lokah / ubhau suryacandramasau / yadapi
drstasrutamatavijñatam praptam paryesitam manasa
'nuvitarkitamanuvaritamiti va / antato yavannirvanamiti va /
ityevambhagiyah prajñaptivadanirudhah svabhavo dharmanam
lokasya bhava ityucyate /

tatrabhavo ya asyaiva rupamiti prajñaptivadasya yavadantato
nirvanamiti prajñaptivadasya nirvastukata nirnimittata
prajñaptivadasrayasya sarvena sarvam nastikata asamvidyamanata
yamasritya prajñaptivadah pravartate / ayamucyate 'bhavah /

yatpunah purvakena ca bhavenanena cabhavana ubhabhyam
bhavabhavabhyam vinirmuktam dharmalaksanasamgrhitam vastu /
tadadvayam yadadvayam tanmadhyama-pratipadantadvayavarjitam /
niruttaretyucyate / tasmimsca tattve buddhanam bhagavatam
suvisuddham jñanam veditavyam / bodhisattvanam punah
siksamargaprabhavitam tatra jñanam veditavyam /

sa ca prajña mahanupayo bodhisattvasyanuttarayah samyaksambodheh
praptaye / taktasya heto / tatha hi bodhisattvastena sunyatadhimoksena
tasu tasu jatisu prayujyamanah sattvesu buddhadharmaparipakaya
samsare samsaran tañca samsaram yathabhutam parijanati / na ca
punastasmatsamsaradanityadibhirakarairmanasamudvejyati / sa

cetsamsaram yathabhutam na
parijaniyannasaknuyadragadvesamohadikat
sarvasamklesaccittamadhyupeksitum /
anadhyupeksamanascasamklistacittah samsare samsaret
samklistacittah samsarannaiva buddhadharman paripacayennapi
sattvan / sa cet punaranityadibhirakaraih
samsaranmanasamudvejayedevam sati bodhisattvo laghu ladhveva
parinirvayat / laghu ladhveva ca parinirvayan bodhisattva evamapi naiva
buddhadharmannaiva sattvan paripacayet / kutah punaranuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambhotsyate / tenaiva ca sunyatadhimoksena
bodhisattvah prayujyamanah na nirvanaduttrasyati napi nirvanam
parthayate / sa cedvodhisattvo nirvanaduttrasyet paratra
nirvanasambharo 'sya na paripurya yathapi ca
taduttrastamanasatvannirvane
'nanusamsadarsinastadgatagunadarsanaprasadadhimuktivivarjitasya
bodhisattvasya / sa cetpunarbodhisattvo nirvano prarthanabahulavihari
bhavedasveva parinirvayat / asu parinirvayam naiva buddhadharmanna

sattvan paripacayet / tatra ya ca samsaram yathabhutamaparijanatah
samklistacittasya samsarasamsrtih / ya ca
samsaradudvignamanasasyasunirvrtih / ya ca
nirvanaduttrastamanasasya tatsambharaparipurih / ya ca
nirvanaprarthanabahulaviharina (dutt 28) asu parinirvrtih
ayamanupayo bodhisattvasya veditavyo 'nuttarayah samyaksambodheh / ya
punah samsaram yathabhutam parijanato 'samklistacittasya
samsarasamsrtih / ya ca
samsaradanyadibhirakarairanudvignamanasasyanasunirvrtih / ya
ca nirvanadanuttrastamanasasya tatsambharaparipurirya ca nirvane
gunanusamsadarsino na catyarthamutkanthapraptyasya
nirvrtih / ayam bodhisattvasya mahanupayo 'nuttarayah
samyaksambodheranu praptaye / sa cayamupayastasmin
paramasunyatadhimokse sannisritah /

tasmatsa paramansuyatadhimoksabhavana bodhisattvasya
siksamargasamgrhito mahanupaya ityucyate yaduta
tathagatajñānadhigamaya / sa khalu bodhisattvastena duranupraviste
na dharmanairatmyajñānena nirabhilapyasvabhavatam sarvadharmam
yathabhutam viditva na kiñcidvikalpayati nanyatra vastumatram
grhnati tathatamatram / na casyaivam bhavati vastumatram va
etattathatamatram caiti / arthe tu sa bodhisattvascarati / arthe parame
caran sarvadharmamstaya tathataya samasaman yathabhutam prajñaya
pasyati / sarvatra ca samadarsi samacittah san paramamupeksam
pratilabhate / yamasritya sarvavidyasthanakaulesu prayujyamano
bodhisattvah sarvaparishramaih sarvaduḥkhopanipataih na nivartate /
ksiprañcaklāntakayah aklāntacittah tatkausalam samudayanayati /
mahasmrtibaladhanapraptyasca bhavati / na ca tena kausalenonnatim
gacchati / na ca paresamacaryamustim karoti / sarvakaulesu
casamlinacitto bhavati / utsahavanavyahatagatisca bhavati /
drdhasannahaprayogah yatha yatha samsare samsaran
duḥkhavisesam labhate tatha tathotsaham bardhayatyanuttarayam
samyaksambodhau / yatha yatha samucchrāyavisesamadhigacchati tatha
tathanirmanataro bhavati sattvanamantike / yatha yatha
jñānavisesamadhigacchati tatha tatha bhuyasya matraya
paroparambhavivadaprakirnalapitaklesopaklesebhyasca vrttaskha
litasamudacarebhyah pariññaya pariññaya cittamadhyupeksate / yatha
yatha gunairvi[va]rdhate tatha tatha pracicchannakalyāno bhavati / na
parato jñānum samanvesate na labha satkaram / ima (dutt 29)
evambhagiya bahavo 'nusamsa bhavanti bodhisattvasya bodhipaksya
bodhyanukulastajñānasannisritasya / tasmad ye kecidbodhimanupraptavanto
ye ca kecitprapsyanti ye ca prapnuvanti sarve ta etadeva jñānam nisritya
nanyannyunam prativisistam va / evam nisprapañcanayarudho
bodhisattva evam cam bahvanusamsa atmanasca buddhadharmaparipakaya
paresaṅca yanatrayadharmaparipakaya samyak pratipanno bhavati / evaṅca
punah samyak pratipanno bhavati / bhogesvatmabhava ca nistrsno
bhavati / nistrsnatayaṅca siksate sattvesu

bhogatmabhavaparityagaya sattvanamevarthaya / samvrtasca bhavati
susamvrtah / kayena vaca sambarena ca siksate prakrtya
paparucitayai prakrtibhadrakalyanatayai ca / ksamo bhavati paratah
sarvopatapakipratipattinam / ksamitvam ca siksate mandakrodhatayai
ca a-paropatapanatayai ca / sarvavidyasthanesu cabhiyukto bhavati
kusalasca sattvanam vicikitsaprahanayanugrahopasamharaya ca
atmanasca sarvajñatvahetuparigrahaya / adhyatmasthitacittasca bhavati
susamahitacittah / cittasthitaye ca siksate
caturbrahmaviharaparisodhanatayai pañcabhijñāvikridanatayai ca
sattvakrtyanusthanatayai sarvakausalabhiyogajaklesa-vinodanatayai
ca / vicaksanasca bhavati paramatattvajñah / paramatattvajñatayai ca
siksate mahayane cayatyamatmanah parinirvanaya / sa khalu
bodhisattva evam samyakprayukto gunavatsu sattvesu
pujalabhasatkarena pratyupasthito bhavati / dosavatsu sattvesu
paramena karunyacittenanukampacittena pratyupasthito bhavati /
yathasaktya ca yathabalam dosaprahanayaisam prayujyate /
apakarisu sattvesu maitracittataya pratyupasthito bhavati /
yathasaktya ca yathabalam asatho bhutva amayavi tesam
hitasukhamupasamharati / tesamapakarinam
svenasayaprayogadosena vairacittatayah prahanarthamupakarisu
sattvesu krtajñataya tulyadhikena pratyupakarena pratyupasthito
bhavati / asañca dharmiki paripurayatasya yathasaktya yathabalam /
apratibalo 'pi ca yacitah san tesu tesu krtyakaraniyesvadaram
vyayamamupadarsayati na sakrdeva nirakaroti / kathamayam
samjñāpyeta 'saktō 'ham nakarttukama iti / ityayamevambhagiyo
bodhisattvasya nisprapañcanayarudhasya
paramatattvajñana-sannisritasya samyakprayogo veditavyah /
tatra kaya yuktya nirabhilapyasvabhavata sarvadarmanam
pratyavagantavya / yeyam svalaksanaprajñaptirdharmanam yaduta
rupamiti va vedaneti va purvavadantato yavannirvanamiti va
prajñaptimatrameva tadveditavyam / na svabhavo nāpi ca
tadvinirmuktastadanyo vaggocaro vagavisayah / evam sati na svabhavo
dharmanam tatha vidyate yathabhilapyate / na ca punah sarvemna
sarvam na vidyate / sa punarevamavidyamano na ca sarvena
sarvamavidyamanah / katham vidyate / asadbhu
tasamaropasamgrahavivarjitasca bhutapavadasamgrahavivarjitasca
vidyate / sa punah paramarthikah svabhavah sarvadarmanam
nirvikalpasyaiva jñanasya gocaro veditavyah / sa cetpunaryathaivabhilapo
yesu dharmesu yasminvastuni pravartate tadatmakaste dharmā va tadvastu
syat / evam sati bahavidha bahavah svabhava ekasya dharmasyaikasya
vastuno bhavayuh / tat kasya hetoh / tatha hyekasmindharme ekasminvastuni
bahavidha bahavo bahubhirabhilapaih prajñaptaya upacarah kriyante / na
ca bahavidhanañca bahunam prajñaptivadanam niyamah
kascidupalabhyate / yadanyatamena prajñaptivadenaikena tasya dharmasya tasya
vastunah tadatmyam tanmayata tatsvabhavata
syannanyairavasistaih prajñaptivadaih / tasmatsakalavikalaih

sarvaprajñaptivadaih sarvadarmanam sarvavastunam nasti
tadatmyam nasti tanmayata nasti tatsvabhavata / api ca sa
cedrupadayo dharma yathapurvanirdistah prajñaptivadasvabhava
bhavyuh / evam sati purva tavadvastu pascattatra chandatah
prajñaptivadopacarah / prakprajñaptivadopacaradakte
prajñaptivadopacare sa dharmastadvastu nihsvabhava eva syat / sati
nihsvabhavatve nirvastukah prajñaptivado na yujyate /
prajñaptivadopacare casati prajñaptivadasvabhavata dharmasya vastuno na
yujyeta / sa cetpunah purvameva prajñaptivadopacaradakte
prajñaptivadopacare sa dharmastadvastu tadatmakam syat / evam sati
vina tena rupamiti prajñaptivadopacarena rupasamjñake dharme
rupasamjñake vastuni rupabuddhih pravarteta / na ca pravartate /
tadanena karanonanaya yuktya nirabhilapyah svabhavah
sarvadarmanam pratyavagantavyah / yatharupamevam vedanadayo
yathanirdista dharma antato yavannirvanaparyanta veditavyah /

dvavimavasmaddharmavinayatpranastau veditavyau / yasca rupadinam
dharmanam rupadikasya vastunah prajñaptivadasvabhavam
svalaksanamasadbhutasamaropato 'bhinivisate / yascapi
prajñaptivadanimittadhisthanam prajñaptivadanimittasannisrayam
(dutt 31) nirabhilapyatmakataya paramarthasadbhutam vastvapadamano
nasayati sarvena sarvam nastiti / asadbhutasamarope tavadye
dosaste purvameva nirupita uttana visaditah prakasitah /
yairdosai rupadike vastunayasadbhutasamaropatpranasto
bhavatyasmaddharmavinayaditi veditavyah / yatha puna rupadikesu
dharmesuvastumatramapyapavadamanah sarvavainasikah pranasto
bhavatyasmaddharmavinayat tatha vaksyami rupadinam dharmanam
vastumatramapavadata naiva tattvam napi prajñaptistadubhayametanna yujyate
/ tadyatha satsu rupadisu skandhesu pudgalaprajñaptiryujyate / nasatsu
/ nirvastukapudgalaprajñaptih / evam sati rupadinam dharmanam
vastumatre [sa] rupadidharmaprajñaptivadopacaro yujyate / nasati /
nirvastukah prajñaptivadopacarah / tatra prajñaptervastu nastiti
niradhisthana prajñaptirapi nasti / ato ya ekatya durvijñeyan
sutrantanmahayanapratisamyuktan gambhiran
suyatapratisamyuktanabhiprayikarthanirupitan srutva
yathabhutam bhasitasyarthamavijñayayoniso vikalpyayogavihitena
tarkamatrakenaivam drstayo bhavantyevamvadinah /
prajñaptimatrameva sarvametacca tattvam / yascaivam pasyati sa samyak
pasyatiti / tesam prajñaptiyadhisthanasya
vastumatrasyabhavatsaiva prajñaptih sarvena sarvam na bhavati /
kutah punah prajñaptimatram tattvam bhavisyatiti / tadanena
paryayena taistattvamapi prajñaptirapi tadubhayamapyapavaditam bhavati /
prajñaptitattvapavadacca pradhano nastiko veditavyah / sa evam
nastikah sannakathyo bhavatyasamvasyo bhavati vijñanam
sabrahmacarinam / sa atmanamapi vipadayati / loko 'pi yo 'sya
drstyanumata apadyate / idañca sandhayoktam bhagavata-
varamihaikatyasya pudgaladrstirna tvevaikatyasya durgrhita

sunyateti / taktasya hetoh / pudgaladrstiko janturjñeye kevalam
muhyennatu sarva jñeyamapavadeta / na tato nidanamapayesupapadyeta /
napi dharmarthikam duhkhavimoksarthikañca param visamvadayenna
vipralambhayet / dharme (dutt 32) satye ca pratisthapayet / [na ca
saithiliko bhavecchiksapadesu / durgrhitaya punah sunyataya
jñeye vastuni muhyet / apyapavadet jñeyam sarvam / tannidanam
capayesupapadyate / dharmikam ca duhkhavimoksarthikam param
vipadayet / saithilikasca syacchiksapadesu / evambhutam vastu
apavadamanah pranasto bhavatyasmad dharmavinayat /

katham punardurgrhita bhavati sunyata / yah kasci] cchramano va
brahmano va tacca necchati yena sunyam / tadapi necchati yat sunyam /
iyamevamrupa durgrhita sunyatetyucyate / taktasya hetoh / yena hi
sunyam tadasadbhavat / yacca sunyam tatsadbhavacchunyata yujyeta
/ sarvabhavacca kutra kim kena sunyam bhavisyati / na ca tena
tasyaiva sunyata yujyate / tasmadevam durgrhita sunyata bhavati /

kathañca punah sugrhitā sunyata bhavati / yatasca yad yatra na
bhavati tat tena sunyamiti samanupasyati / yatpunaratravasistam
bhavati tatsadihastiti yathabhutam prajanati / iyamucyate
sunyatavakrantiryathabhuta aviparita / tadyatha rupadisamjñake
yatha nirdiste vastuni rupamityevamadiprajñaptivadatmako dharmo
nasti / atastadrupadisamjñakam vastu tena
rupamityevamadiprajñaptivadatmana sunyam / kim punastatra
rupadisamjñake vastunayavasistam / yaduta tadeva
rupamityevamadiprajñaptivadasrayah / taccobhayam yathabhutam
prajanati yaduta vastamatrañca vidyamanam vastamatre ca
prajñaptimatram ca casadbhutam samaropayati / na bhutamapavadate
nadhikam karoti na nyunikaroti notksipati na pratiksipati /
yathabhutañca tathatam nirabhilapyasvabhavatam yathabhutam
prajanati / iyamucyate sugrhitā sunyata samyak prajñāya
supratividdheti / iyam tavadupapattisadhanayuktiranulomiki yaya
nirabhilapyasvabhavata sarvadharmānam pratyavagantavya /

aptagamato 'pi nirabhilapyasvabhavah sarvadharmā veditavyah /
yathoktam bhagavata evamevartham gathabhigitena paridipayata
bhavasamkrantisutre /

yena yena hi namna vai yo yo dharmo 'bhilapyate / na sa samvidyate tatra
dharmanam sa hi dharmata // iti /

kathañca punariyam gatha etamevartham paridipayati /
rupadisamjñakasya dharmasya yadrupamityevamadi nama / yena
rupamityevamadina namna te rupadisamjñaka dharmā abhilapyante
'nuvyavahriyante rupamiti va vedaneti va vistarena yavannirvanamiti
va / tatra na ca rupadisamjñaka dharmā svayam rupadyatmakah
/ na ca tesu tadanyo rupadyatmako dharmo vidyate / ya punastesam
rupadisamjñakanam dharmanam nirabhilapyenarthena vidyamanata
saisa paramarthatah svabhavadharmata veditavya / uktañca bhagavata

arthavargiyesu /

yah kañcana samvrtayo hi loke sarva hi ta munirno upaiti / anupago
hyasau kena upadadita drstasrute kantimasamprakurvan /

kathamiyam gatha etamevartham paridipayati / rupadisamjñake
vastuni ya rupamityevamadyah prajñaptayah / tah samvrtaya
ityucyante / tabhiih prajñaptibhistasya vastunastadatmyamityevam nopaiti
tah samvrtih / tatkasya hetoh / samaropapavadika
drstirasya nasti / ato 'sau tasya viparyasapratyupasthanaya
drsterabhavadanupaga ityucyate / sa evamanapagah san kenopadadita /
taya drstyā vina tadvastusamaropato vapavadato va anupadadanah
samyagdarsi bhavati jñeye tadasya drstam / yastasyaiva
jñeyasyabhilapanusravastadasya srutam / tasmin drstasrute
trsnam notpadayati na vivardhayati / nanyatra tenavalambanena
prajahatyupeksakasca viharati / evam kantim karoti / panascoktam
bhagavata samthakatyayanamarabhya-ihā samtha bhikurna prthivim
nisritya dhyayati / napah / na tejah / na vayum / (dutt 34)
nakasavijñānakiñcanyānavasamjñānasamjñāyatanam nemam
lokam na param lokam nobhau suryacandramasau na
drstasrutamatavijñātam praptam paryesitam
manasanuvitarkitamanuvicaritam / tatsarvam na nisritya dhyayati /
katham dhyayi / prthivim na nisritya dhyayati vistarena yavat
sarvam na nisritya dhyayati / iha samtha bhiksorya prthiviyam
prthivisamjñā sa vibhuta bhavati / apsu apsamjñā vistarena
yavat sarvatra ya samjñā sa vibhuta bhavati / evamdhyayi
bhikurna prthivim nisritya dhyayati vistarena yavanna sarvam
sarvamiti nisritya dhyayati / evam dhyayinam bhiksum sendra
devah sesanah saprajapataya arannamasyanti /

namaste purusajanya namaste purusottama / yasya te nabhijanimah kim
tvam nisritya dhyayasi // iti /

kathāñca punaretatsutrapadametamevartham paridipayati
prthivyadisamjñake vastuni ya prthivityevamadika
namasamketaprajñaptih sa prthivyadisamjñetyucyate / sa punah
samjñā prthivyadisamjñake vastuni samaropika capavadika ca /
tanmayasvabhavavastugrahika samaropika /
vastumatraparamarthanasagrahika capavadika samjñetyucyate / sa ca
samjñāsya vibhuta bhavati / vibhava ucyate prahanam tyagah /
tasmadagamato 'pi tathagatat paramaptagamadveditavyam
nirabhilapyasvabhavah sarvadharmā iti / evam nirabhilapyasvabhavesu
sarvadharmesu kasmadabhilapah prayujyate tatha hi vinabhilapena sa
nirabhilapyadharmata paresam vakta mapi na sakyate srotumapi / vacane
sravane casati sa nirabhilapyasvabhavata jñatumapi na sakyate /
tasmadabhilapah prayujyate sravanajñānaya /

tasya eva tathataya evamaparijñātatvadvalanam tannidano
'stavidho vikalpah pravartate trivastujanakah /

sarvasattvabhajanalokanam nirvartakah / tadyatha svabhava vikalpo
visesavikalpah pindagrahavikalpah ahamiti vikalpah mameti
vikalpah priyavikalpah apriyavikalpah tadubhayaviparitasca vikalpah /
sa punarayamastavidho vikalpah katamesam trayanam vastunam
janako bhavati / yasca (dutt 35) svabhavavikalpo yasca visesavikalpo
yasca pindagrahavikalpa itime trayo vikalpa
vikalpaprapañcadhistanam vikalpaprapañcalambanam vastu janayanti
rupadisamjñakam / yadvastvadhisthaya sa
namasamjñabhilapaparigrhito namasamjñabhilapaparibhavito
vikalpah prapañcayan tasminneva vastuni vicaratyanekavidho
bahunanaprakarah / tatra yañcahamiti vikalpo yasca mameti vikalpah
itimau dvau vikalpau satkayadrstisca tadanyasarvadrsti[-mulam
mana-]mulamasmimanañca tadanyasarvamanamulam janayatah / tatra
priyavikalpo 'priyavikalpastadubhayaviparitasca vikalpo yathayogam
ragadvesamohan janayanti / evamayamastavidho vikalpah asya
trividhasya vastunah pradurbhavaya samvartate yaduta
vikalpadhistanasya prapañcavastunah drstyasmimanasya
ragadvesamohanañca / tatra vikalpaprapañcavastvasraya
satkayadrstirasmimanasca / satkayadrstyasmimanasrita
ragadvesamohah / ebhisca tribhivastubhih sarvalokanam
pravrttipakso niravasesah paridipito bhavati /

tatra svabhavavikalpah katamah / rupadisamjñake vastuni
rupamityevamadiryo vikalpah / ayamucyate svabhavavikalpah /

visesavikalpah katamah / tasminneva rupadisamjñake vastuni ayam
rupi ayamarupi ayam sanidarsano 'yamanidarsana evam sapratigho
'pratighah / sasravo 'nasravah samskrto 'samskrtah kusalo
'kusalo vyakrto 'vyakrtah atito 'nagatah pratyutpanna
ityevambhagiyenapramanena prabhedanayena ya
svabhavavikalpadhistanah tadvisistarhavigalpana / ayamucyate
visesavikalpah /

pindagrahavikalpah katamah / yastasminneva rupadisamjñake vastuni
atmasattva jivajantusamjñasamketopasamhitah pinditesu
bahusu dharmesu pindagrahahetukah pravartate grhasenavanadisu
bhojanapanayanastradisuh ca tatsamjñasamketopasamhitah /
ayamucyate pindagrahavikalpah /

ahamiti mameti ca vikalpah katamah / yadvastu sasravam sopadaniyam
dirghakalamatmato va atmiyato va samstutamabhinivistam
paricitam tasmadasamgraha-samstavat svam drstisthaniam
vastu pratityotpadyate vitatho viakalpah / ayamucyate ahamiti mameti ca
vikalpah /

priyavikalpah katamah / yah subha-manapa-vastvalambano vikalpah /

apriyavikalpah katamah / yo 'subhamanapa-vastvalambano vikalpah /

priyapriyobhayaviparito vikalpah katamah / yah

subhasubha-manapamanapatadubhayavivarjitavastvalambano vikalpah /
taccaitad dvayam bhavati samasatah vikalpasca vikalpadhistanam
vikalpalambanañca vastu / taccaitadubhayamanadikalikam
canyonyahetukañca veditavyam / purvako vikalpah pratyutpannasya
vikalpalambanasya vastunah pradurbhavaya pratyutpannam
punarvikalpalambanam vastu pradurbhutam pratyutpannasya tadalambanasya
[vikalpasya] pradurbhavaya hetuh / tatraitarhi
vikalpasyaparijñanamayatam tadalambanasya vastunah pradurbhavaya
/ tatsambhavacca punarniyatam tadadhistanasyapi tadasritasya
vikalpasya pradurbhavo bhavati /

kathañca punarasya vikalpasya pariññanam bhavati / catasrbhih
paryesanabhih caturvidhena ca yathabhutapariññanena /

catasrah paryesanah katamah / namaparyesana /
vastuparyesana / svabhavaprajñaptiparyesana ca /
visesaprajñaptiparyesana ca /

tatra namaparyesana yadvodhisattvo namni namamatram pasyati /
evam vastuni vastumatradarsanam [vastu]paryesana /
svabhavaprajñaptau svabhavaprajñaptimatradarsanam
svabhavaprajñaptiparyesana / visesaprajñaptau
visesaprajñaptimatradarsanam visesaprajñaptiparyesana / sa
namavastuno bhinnañca laksanam pasyatyanuslistañca /
namavastvanuslesasanniritam ca svabhavaprajñapti
visesaprajñaptiñca [prati]vidhyati /

catvari yathabhutapariññanani katamani / namaisanagatam
yathabhutapariññanam vastvesanagatam
svabhavaprajñaptyesanagatam visesaprajñaptyesanagatañca
yathabhutapariññanam /

namaisanagatam yathabhutapariññanam katamat / sa khalu
bodhisattvo namni namamatratam paryesya tannamaivam yathabhutam
parijanati itidam nama ityartham vastuni vyavasthapyate yavadeva
samjñārtha drstyarthamupacarartham / yadi rupadisamjñake
vastuni rupamiti nama na vyavasthapyeta na kañcittadvastu rupamitmevam
samjaniyat / (dutt 37) asamjanan samaropato nabhiniveseta /
anabhinivesam nabhilapet / iti yadevam yathabhutam prajanati /
idamucyate namaisanagatam yathabhutapariññanam /
vastvesanagatam yathabhutapariññanam katamat / yatasca
bodhisattvo [vastuni] vastumatratam paryesya
sarvabhilapavislistam nirabhilapyam tadrupadisamjñakam vastu
pasyati / idam dvitiam yathabhutapariññanam vastvesanagatam /

svabhavaprajñaptyesanagatam yathabhutapariññanam katamat
yatasca bodhisattvah rupadisamjñake vastuni svabhavaprajñaptau
prajñaptimatratam paryesya tatha svabhavaprajñaptya atatsvabhavasya
vastunah tatsvabhavabhasatam yathabhutam pratividhyati prajanati
/ tasya

nirmanapratibimbapratirutka-pratibhasodakacandrasvapnamayopamam
tatsvabhavam pasyatah tadabhasamatanmayam idm trtiyam
yathabhutam pariññanam sugambhirarthagocaram /

visesaprajñāptyesanagatam yathabhutapariññanam katamat /
yatasca bodhisattvo visesaprajñāptau prajñāptimatratam paryesya
tasmin rupadisamjñake vastuni visesaprajñāptimadvayarthena pasyati /
na tadvastu bhavo nabhavah / abhilapyenatmana 'parinispānatvanna
bhavah / na punarabhavo nirabhilapyenatmana vyavasthitatvat / evam na
rupi paramarthasatyataya / narupi samvrtisatyena tatra
rupopacarataya / yatha bhavascabhavasca rupi carupi ca / tatha
sanidarsananidarsanadayo visesaprajñāptiparyayah sarve 'nena
nayenaivam veditavyah / iti yadetam
visesaprajñāptimevamadvayarthena yathabhutam prajanati / idamucyate
visesaprajñāptyesanagatam yathabhutapariññanam /

tatra yo 'savastavidho mithyavikalpo balanam trivastujanako
lokanirvartakah so 'sya caturvidhasya yathabhutapariññanasya
vaikalyadasamavadhanatpravartate / tasmacca
punarmithyavikalpatsamklesah / samklesatsamsarasamsrteḥ
samsarasamsrteḥ samsaranugatam jatijaravyadhīmanadikam
duhkham pravartate / yada ca bodhisattvena caturvidham
yathabhutapariññanam nisritya so 'stavidho vikalpah pariññāto
bhavati drste dharme tasya samyak pariññādayatyam
tadadhīsthanasya tadālambanasya prapañcapatitasya (dutt 38) vastunah
pradurbhavo na bhavati / tasyanudayadapradurbhavattadālambanasyapi
vikalpasyatyam pradurbhavo na bhavati / evam tasya savastukasya
vikalpasya nirodho yah sa sarvaprapañcanirodho veditavyah / evañca
prapañcanirodho bodhisattvasya mahayanaparīnirvanamiti veditavyam /
drste ca dharme tasya sresthatattvartha gocaraññanasya
visuddhatvat sarvatra vasitapṛāpti labhate sa bodhisattvah / yaduta
nirmane 'pi vicitre nairmanikya rddhya / pariname ca vicitre
parīnamikya rddhya / sarvajñeyasya ca jñāne yavadabhipretam
cavasthane / kamakaratasca vinopakramam cyutau /

sa evam vasitapṛāptah sarvasattvasrestho bhavati niruttarah /
evañca sarvatra vāsīnastasya bodhisattvasya uttamah pañcanusamsa
veditavyah / paramam cittasantīmanupṛāpto bhavati
vihāraprasāntataya na klesaprasāntataya / sarvavidyasthānesu
casyavyahatam parisuddham paryavadatam jñānadarsanam pravartate
/ akhinnasca bhavati sattvanamarthe samsarasamsrtya /
tathagatanañca sarvasandhaya vacanānyanupravisati / na ca
mahayanadhī mukteḥ samhāryō bhavatyaparapṛātyataya /

asya khalu pañcavidhānyanusamsasya pañcavidhameva karma veditavyam /
paramo drstadharmasukhavihāro bodhisattvasya bodhaya prayoganiryatasya
kayikacaitasikasya vyayamaklamasya nasaya
cittāsanteranusamsasyaitakarma veditavyam / sarvabuddhadharmanam
paripako bodhisattvasya sarvavidyasthānesvavyahatajñānataya

anusamsasyai tatkarma veditavyam / sattvapariipako bodhisattvasya
samsarakheditaya anusamsasyaitatkarma veditavyam / vineyanamut
pannotpannam samsayanam prativinodanam dharmanetryasca
dirghakalam parikarsanam sandharanam
saddharmapratirupakanam sasanantardhayakanam
parijñanaprakasanapakarsanataya
sarvasandhayavacanapravesanusamsasyaitatkarma veditavyam /
sarvaparapradinigrāho drdhaviryata ca pranidhanaccacyutih
asamharyata 'parapratyayatvanusamsasyaitatkarma veditavyam /

evam hi bodhisattvasya yavat kiñcidbodhisattvakarānyam
tatsarvamebhih pañcabhīranusamsakarmabhih parigrhitam bhavati /
tatpunah karānyam katamat / asamklistāñca atmasukham
buddhadharmapariipakah sattvapariipakah saddharmasya dharanam
acalapranidhanasyottaptaviryasya paravadavinigrāhasca /

tatra cāturna tattvarthanam prathamau dvau hināu / trtiyo
madhyamah / caturtha uttamo veditavyah /

bodhisattvabhūmavadhare yogasthane caturtham tattvarthapatalam //
prabhavapatalam (chapter 1.5)

tatra prabhavo bodhisattvanam katamah / samasatah
samadhivasitapraptyasya samadhivasitasannirayenocchamatrat
sarvarthasamrddhih karmanyacittasya supāribhavitacittasyaryah
prabhava ityucyate / dharmanāñca ya mahaphalata mahanusamsata sa
tesam prabhava ityucyate / purvam mahapūnyasambharopacayad
buddhanam bodhisattvanam ca sahaja ascaryadbhūta dharmata / ayamapi
tesam sahajo 'parah prabhavo veditavyah /

sa khalvesa prakārabhedena buddhabodhisattvanam pañcavidho bhavati /
abhijñāprabhavo dharmaprabhavaḥ sahajasca prabhavaḥ sadharanasca
sravaka pratyekabudvairasadharanasca tair /

tatra sadbhijñāh - rddhivisayo divyam srotramcetasah
paryayah
purvanivasanusmrtiscyutyupapadadarsanamasravaksayajñanasaksatk
riya ca abhijñāprabhava ityucyate / tatra satparamitah-danam
silam ksantirviriyam dhyānam prajñā ca dharmā ityucyante /
tesam dharmanam yo 'nubhavaḥ sa dharmaprabhava ityucyate /

tatra rddhih katama / samasato dvividha / parināmiki nairmaniki
ca / sa punardvidhāpyanekavidha prakārabhedatah /

tatra parināmikyā rddheḥ prakārabhedah katamah / tadyatha
kāmānam jvalānam sphāranam vidarsanāmanyathibhāvākāranam
gamanāgāmanam samksepah prathanam sarvarupakayapravesanam
sabhāgatopasamkrantiravirbhāvastirobhavaḥ vasitvakāranam
pararddhayabhibhāvanam pratibhādanam (dutt 41) smrtidanam
sukhadānam rasmipramokśasca ityevambhāgiyā rddhi

parinamikityucyate /

tatra kampanam / iha tathagatah samadhivasitaprapto va karmanyacitto
va bodhisattvo viharamapi kampayati / grhamapi gramanagaraksetramapi
narakalokamapi tiryaglokamapi pretalokamapi manusyalokamapi devalokamapi
caturdvipakamapi sahasrikamapi lokadhatum dvisahasrikamapi
trisahasramahasahasramapi lokadhatum trisahasrasatamapi sahasramapi
satasahasramapi yavadaprimeyanasamkhyeyan trisahasramahasahasran
lokadhatun kampayati /

tatra jvalanam / urdhva kayat prajvalati / adhahkayacchitala
varidharah syandante / adhahkayat prajvalati / uparimat
kayacchitala varidharah syandante / tejodhatumapi samapadyate /
sarvakayena prajvalati / sarvakayena prajvalitasya vividha arcisah
kayannirgacchanti nilapitalohitavadatamañjisthah
sphatikavarnah /

tatra spharanam / yathapi tadgrhamapyabhaya spharati viharamapi
purvavadyavadaprimeyanasamkhyam lokadhatunabhaya spharati
purvavattadyatha kampane /

tatra vidarsanam / yatha sukhopanisannadyagatayah
sramanabrahmanasravakabodhisattvadevanagayaksagandharvasuragaruda
kinnaramahoragayah parisadah tathagato va bodhisattvo va apayanapi
vidarsayatyadhah / devamanusyanapi vidarsayatyurdhvam / tadanyani ca
buddhaksetrani vidarsayati / tesu ca buddhabodhisattvan
yavadganganadibalukasamanyapi buddhaksetranyatikramya yena namna
samsabditam bhavati buddhaksetram tatra ca buddhaksetre yannamako
bhavati tathagatah tacca buddhaksetram darsayati tañca tathagatam /
tacca nama vyapadisati tasya buddhaksetrasya tathagatasya ca / tato
'pyarvagvidarsamyati vyapadisati tato 'pi parena yatkamam
yavatkamam /

tatranyathibhavakaranam / sa cet prthivimapo 'dhimucyate tattathaiva
bhavati nanyatha / tejo vayumadhimucyate tadapi tathaiva bhavati nanyatha
/ sa cedapah prthivimadhimucyate / sa cetejah prthivimadhimucyate /
apo vayumadhimucyate / sa cedvayu prthivimadhimucyate / apastejo
'dhimucyate / sarvam tattathaiva bhavati nanyatha / yatha
mahabhutesvanyonyapariname nanyathibhavakriya evam
rupagandharasprastavyesu veditavyam / sa
cettrnarnagomayamrttikadini dravyani
bhojanapanayanavastralankarabhandopaskaragandhamalyavilopanamadhimu
cyate / pasanasarkarakapaladini ca
manimuktavaiduryasankhasilapravadamadhimucyate / himavantam va
parvatarajamadim krtva sarvaparvatan suvarnammadhimucyate / tadapi
sarvam tathaiva bhavati nanyatha / tatha suvarnanam sattvanam
durvarnatamadhimucyate / durvarnanam suvarnatam /
tadubhayavivarjitanam suvarnatam va durvarnatam va tadubhayam
va / yatha suvarnadurvarnatamevam vyangavyangatam krsa

sthulatamityevamadi yatkiñcidanyatha satsvalaksanatah
sakyarupañca [nyatha] 'dhimucyate / tatsarvam tatha bhavati yatha
'dhimucyate /

tatra gamanagamanam / tirah kudyam tirah sailam tirah
prakaramasajyamanena kayena gacchati vistarena
yavadbrahmalokamupasamkramati pratyagacchati ca
yavadakanisthadurdhvam tiryagva
punaryavadaprameyanasamkhyeyamstrisahasramahasahasran lokadhatun
gacchati agacchati ca kayena va audarikena caturmahabhautikena /
duram casannamadhimucya manahsadsena va javena gacchati cagacchati
ca /

tatra samksepaprathanam / himavantamapi parvatarajam
paramanumatramabhisamksipati / paramanumapi hima vantam
parvatarajam pratanayati /

tatra sarvarupakayapravesanam / mahatya vicitrayah parisadah
purastat sa gramanigamatnavana[-bhumi-]parvatam rupakayamatmakaye
pravesayati / sa ca sarva parisattasminneva kaye pravistamatmanam
samjanite /

tatra sabhagatopasamkrantih / ksatriyaparisada mupasamkramati /
upasamkrantasya yadrsi tesam varnapuskalata bhavati
tadrsi tasya / yadrsa arohaparinahastadsastasya bhavati /
yadrsi svaraguptistesam tadrsi tasya bhavati / yañca te
'rtham mantrayante tamasavartham mantrayate / yamapi te 'rtham na
mantrayante tamapi so 'rtham na mantrayate / uttaram caitananudharmya
kathaya samdarsayitva samadapayitva samuttejayitva
sampraharsayitva 'ntarddhiyate / antarhitañcainam na prajananti ko
'nveso 'ntarhito devo va manusyo veti / yatha ksatriyaparisadamevam
brahmanagrhapatishramanaparisadam caturmaharajakayikan devan
trayastrimsan yamamstusitanirmanaratinparanirmitavasavartino
devanevam brahmakayikan brahmapurohitanmahabrahamanah
parittabhanapramanabhanabhasvaran
parittasubhanapramanasubhan subhkrssnan anabhrakan
punyaprasavan brhatphalanasamjñisattvan abrhan atapan sudrsan
sudarsananakanisthan /

tatravirbhavatirobhavah / mahatya parisadah purastacchatakrtvah
sahasrkrtvah ato va parenantarddhiyate / punasca tathaivatmabhava
mupadarsayatyaviskaroti /

tatra vasitvakaranam / yavan kascit sattvadhatuh tam sarva
gamanagamanasthanadyasu kriyasu samvartayati / sa cedasyai vam bhavati
gacchatu gacchati / tisthatu tisthati / agacchatvagacchati /
bhasatam bhasate /

tatra pararddhyabhibhavah / tathagatastadanyesam
sarvarddhimatamrdhyabhisamskaramabhibhuya yathakamam sarvam

sampadayati / nisthagato bodhisattva ekajatipratibaddhasca
caramabhaviko va tathagato sthapayitva tulyajatiyañca bodhisattvam
tadanyesam (dutt 44) sarvesamrddhyabhisamskaramabhibhavati /
tadanye bodhisattva
utkrstatarabhumipravistamstulyajatiyamsca bodhisattvan
sthapayitva tadanyesam
sarvarddhimatamrddhyabhisamskaramabhibhavanti /

tatra pratibhanadanam / pratibha[na]dane paryadatte
pratibhanamupasamharati /

tatra smrtidanam / dharmesu smrtau pramusitayam
smrtimupasamharati /

tatra sukhadanam / ye 'sya bhasamanasya dharmam srrvanti
tesam tadsam kayikam caitasikamanugrahamupasamharati
pratiprasabdhi sukham / yena te vigatanivarana dharmam srrvanti /
tacca tavatkalikayogena na tvatyantam
dhatuvaisamikamscaupakramikanamanusyabhisrstamscopasargan
vyupasamayati /

tatra rasmipramoksah bodhisattvo va tathagato va rddhyatadrupan
rasmin kayatpramuñcati ya ekatya dasasu diksvaprameyasamkhyeyesu
lokadhatusu gatva narakanam sattvanam narakani duhkhani
pratiprasambhayati / ekatya devalokasthanudaran
devanagayaksagandharvasuragarudakinnaramahoragan svabhavanasthan gatva
ihagamanaya samcodayati / tatha tadanyalokadhatusthitan
bodhisattvanihagamanaya samcodayati dasasu
diksvaprameyasamkhyeyesu lokadhatusu / samasatasthagatah
aprameyairasamkhyeyairnanaprakarai rasmibhirapramananam
sattvanam vicitramaprameyamasamkhyeyamartham karoti / te punarete sarve
parinamikya rddhyah prakara ekaikasah prabhidyanama aprameya
asamkhyeya veditavyah / anyatha prakrtya vidyamanasya
vastunastadanyathavikarapadanata parinama ityucyate / tasmadesa
parinamiki rddhirityucyate /

tatra nairmaniki rddhih katama / samasato nirvastukam nirmanam /
nirmanacittena yathakamamabhisamskrtam smrddhyatiyam
nairmaniki rddhirityucyate / sa canekavidha / kayanirmanam
vadrirmanam visayanirmanañca / tatpunah kayanirmanamatmano
va sadrsam visadrsam va parasya va sadrsam visadrsam va
nirmimite / tatpunah kayanirmanamatmanastu paresañca
sadsasadsam / indriyasabhagamindriyadhistanam nirmimite na
tvindriyam / visayasadsamapi nirmanam (dutt 45) nirmimite /
tadyatha bhojanapanadi manimuktavaiduryadi ca
yatkiñcidrupagandharasasprastavyasamgrhitam bahyamupakaranam
tatsadrsam tadvinirmuktam sarvam yathakamam nirmimite /
tatpunaratmasabhagamanekavidham bahu nanaprakaram
devanaga[yaksa]suragarudakinnaramahoragavarna manusyavarna

tiryakpretanarakavarnam sravakavarnam pratyekabuddhavarnam
bodhisattvavarnam tathagatavarnam / sa yadi tadsa eva bodhisattvo
bhavati tadsameva nirmimite / atmasabhagamasya tannirmanam bhavati
/ anyatha tu visabhagam bhavati nirmanamatmanah / sa cetparam
devabhutam tatsadrsyena nirmimite parasadrsamasya tannirmanam
bhavati / sacedvaisadrsyena nirmimite paravisabhagam bhavati / yatha
devabhutamevam yavattathagatabhutam veditavyam /

tatra prabhutakayanirmanam katamat / iha tathagato va bodhisattvo va
dasasu diksvaprameyasamkhyeyesu lokadhatusu
sakrdaprimeyasamkhyeyanam sattvanam artham karoti
tairvicitravarnanirmitaih / kiñcicca nirmanamadhitisthati
yaduparate 'pi bodhisattve tathagete va 'nuvartata eva / kiñcinnirmanam
buddhabodhisattvanam kevalam sattvanam vidarsanaya mayopamam
bhavati / kiñcitpunarbhutam
bhojanapanayanavastradimanimuktavaiduryasamkhasilapavadadi ca
nirmitam bhavati / tathaiva nanyatha / yena vittopakaranonaiva
vittopakaranakaryam kriyate / idantavat kayanirmanam
visayanirmanam ca /

vannirmanam punarasti susvaratayuktam / asti visadasvaranvitam
svasambaddham parasambaddhamasambaddham dharmadesanasamgrhitam
pramattasamcodana-samgrhitañca /

tatra susvarata / buddhabodhisattvanam nirmito vagvyaharo gambhiro
bhavati megharavah kalavinkamanojñasvarasadrso hridayamgamah
gremaniyah / pauri ca sa vannirmita bhavati valguvispasta
vijñeya sravaniya apratikula anisrita aparyanta /

tatra visadasvarata / akamksamanah tathagato va bodhisattvo va
vicitram devanagayaksasura
garudakinnaramahoragasravakabodhisattvaparisdham (dutt 46)
sannisannam sannipatitam
yavadyojanasatapanisanmandalaparyantam sarvam svarena
suparipurnena vijñāpayati ye 'pi dure ya 'pyantike nisannah /
akamksamanah sahasrikacudikalokadhatun svarena vijñāpayati
/ dvisahasram va trisahasram va yavaddasasu
diksvaprimeyasamkhyeyan lokadhatun svarena vijñāpayati / tasmacca
ghosadanekaprakara sattvanam dharmadesana niscarati / ya
sattvanamarthaya samvartate /

tatra svasambaddham vannirmanam yatsvayameva nirmitaya vaca
dharmam va desayati pramattam va samcodayati /

parasambaddham punaryat paranirmitaya vaca dharmam va desayati
pramattam va samcodayati /

tatrasambaddham vannirmanam yadakasat vanniscarati
nirmitadva na sattvasantanat /

tatra dharmadesananirmanam yat tatra tatra sammudhanam

yuktisamdarsanartham /

tatra codananirmanam yadasammudhanam pratilabdhaprasadanam
pramattanam pramade hrisamjanaanaya apramade ca samadapanaya /

tadetadanekevidham nirmanam / samasatah kayanirmanam
vannirmanam visaya nirmanañca veditavyam / itiyam
nairmaniki rddhih / esapi caikaikaprakarabhedenaprameya
casamkhyeya ca veditavya /

sa punaresa dvidhapi rddhirbuddhabodhisattvanam samasato dve
karye nispadayati / avarjayitva va rddhipratiharyena sattvan
buddhasasane 'vatarayati anugraham va anekavidham bahu
nanaprakaram duhkhitanam sattvanamupasamharati /

tatra purvenivasajñanam buddhabodhisattvanam katamat / iha tathagato
va bodhisattvo va atmanavatmanastavatpurvanivasam samanumarati
amuka nama te sattva yatrahamabhuvamevannameti vistarena
yathasutram sattvakayadikam sarvamanumarati / yatha catmanatmanah
samanumarati tatha paresamapi anusmarayati / svayameva ca
paresamanumarati / ye 'pi te sattvakayah purvante
yannivasastanapyatmana (dutt 47) smarati paresam smarayati amuka
nama te sattva yatrahamabhuvamevannameti vistarena / tesamapi
sattvanam tathaiva sarvam purvenivasamanumarati yathaiatmano
drstadharme / suksmamapi samanumarati yatkiñcidalpam va
prabhutam va purvacestitam purvameva cetayitva apramusitam /
nirantaramapi samanumarati / ksanam nairantaryayogenavicchinam
yayai vanupurvyā krtamitamapyanusmarati / yasya kalpagananayogena
sakya samkhyam kartum aprameyasamkhyeyamapyanusmarati / yasya
kalpagananayogenasakya samkhyam kartum avyahatamasya samasatah
purvenivasajñanam pravartate yatrestam yathestam
yavadistam / evamrupo bodhisattvasya tathagatasya ca
purvenivasasamgrhitah prabhavah / sa tena
purvenivasanusmrtijñanena jatakan purvan bodhisattvacaryam
sattvanam buddhe bhagavati prasadjananartham gauravotpadanartham
ca vicitrananekaprakaran prakasayati itivrttakamsca
purvayogapratismyuktan sattvanam karmaphalavipakamarabhya /
sasvatadrstikanam ca sattvanam sasvatadrstim
nasayati tadyatha purvantakalpakam
sasvatavadinamekatya-sasvatikanam va /

divyam srotrajñanam buddhabodhisattvanam katamat / iha tathagato
va bodhisattvo va divyena srotrena divyan manusyakan
sabdanaryanapyanaryanapi ghananapyanukanapi vyaktanapyavktanapi
nirmitanapyanirmitanapi durantikasthan srnoti /

tatra divyah sabdah urdhvam yavadakanisthabhavanopapannam
sattvanam / sa cetparenabhogam na karoti atha karoti tato 'pi
parenanyesurdhvam lokadhatusu srnoti /

tatra manusyakah sabdah / tiryak sarvacaturdvipakopapannanam
sattvanam /

tatraryah sabdah / ye buddhanam buddhasravakanam ca
bodhisattvanam pratyekabuddhanañca / tesam va
'ntikacchrutvanusravayatam tadanyesam sattvanam / tadyatha
samdarsayatam samadapayatam va samuttejayatam
sampraharsayatam kusalasamadanamarabhyakusalatyagañca / (dutt
48) tatha 'samklistacittanamuddesah svadhyayo viniscayah
samyak codana smaranavavadanusasani iti yadva punaranyadapi kiñcit
subhasitam sulapitamarthopasamhitam / ami ucyante aryah sabdah
/

tatranaryah sabdah / ye sattvanam
mrsavadapaisunyaparusyasyambhinnapralapasabda adho va
'payopapannanamurdhvam va devopapannanam tiryagva
manusyesupapannanam /

tatra dhanah sabdah / ye mahasattvasamghasabda va vividhairva
karanaih karyamananamarttasvaram kandamananam vikrosatam
va meghastanitasabda va samkhabheripatahasabda va /

anukah sabdah / antato yavat karnajapasabdah /

vyaktah sabdah / yesamartho vijñayate /

avyaktah sabdah / yesamartho na vijñayate / tadyatha
dramidanammantranam
vayuvanaspatisukasarikakokilajivamjivakadinam /

tatra nirmिताh sabdah / ye rddhimadbhiscetovasipraptairva
rddhyabhisamskrtaḥ /

durah sabdah / yatra grame ksetre vihare va tathagato va
bodhisattvo va viharati tatra ye sabda niscaranti tan sthapayitva
tadanyatra yavadaprameyasamkhyeyesu lokadhatusu /

cyutyupapattijñanam buddhabodhisattvanam katamat / iha tathagato va
bodhisattvo va divyena caksusa visuddhenatikrantamanusyakena
sattvan pasyati cyutikale 'pi cyutanapi suvarnadurvarnan
hinapranitanaparante ca jatan / vrddhescanvayadindriyanam
paripakadvicitre kayacestite kusalakusalavyakrtesu
pravartamanam / tathavabhasamapi pasyati janite suksmamapi pasyati /
yadrupam nirmitam yacca divyamaccham rupamadho yavadavicimurdhvam
yavadakanisthabhavanam / sa cedadha urdhvam vanyesu lokadhatusu
rupadarsanamarabhyabhogam karoti tiryagyavadaprameyavasamkhyeyesu
lokadhatusu sarvam rupagam pasyati / antatastesu tesu
buddhaksetresu (dutt 49) tamstamstathagatan vicitresu mahatsu
parsanmandalesu nisannam dharma desayataḥ pasyati / tatra
divyena caksusa tathagato va bodhisattvo va dasasu diksu
kayacestitam subhasubham drstva yathayogam yatharha

tesu sattvesu pratipadyate / divyena ca srotrena vakcestitam
subhasubham srutva tesu sattvesu yathayogam yatharham
pratipadyate / evam divyena caksusa divyena srotrena
bodhisattvastathagato va samasena karma karoti /

tatra cetahparyayajñanam buddhabodhisattvanam katamat / iha
bodhisattvo va tathagato va paresam dasasu
diksvaprameyasamkhyeyesu lokadhatusu sattvanam
klesaparyavasthitamapi cittam janati / vigataklesaparyavasthanamapi
klesasanubandham sanusayamapi klesaniranubandham niranusayamapi
mithyapranihitamapi cittam janati / tadyatha tirthikacittam
samisabhiprayasya klistamapi cittam samyak pranihitamapi cittam
janati / etadviparyayena hinamapi cittam janati / tadyatha
kamadhatupapannam sarvasattvanamantato mrgapaksinamapi /
madhyamacittam janati tadyatha sarvesam rupadhatupapannam
sattvanam / pranitamapi cittam janati tadyatha
sarvesamarupyopapannam sattvanam / sukhaprasamyuktamapi
duhkhaprasamyuktamapyaduhkhasukhavedanasamprayuktamapi cittam
janati / ekena paracittajñanenaikasya sattvasya yasya yadyatha
yadsam yavaccitam pratyupasthitam bhavati tatsakrdyathabhutam
prajanati / ekenaiva paracittajñanena prabhutanamapi sattvanam
yesam yadyatha yadsam yavaccittam pratyupasthitam bhavati
tadapi sakrdyathabhutam prajanati / sa punariyamabhijña buddhasya
bodhisattvanamindriyaparaparajñanaya sattvanam
nanadhimuktijñanaya nanadhatucaritajñanaya yathayogañca pratipatsu
citrasu nirvanapurahsarisu samyaksanniyogaya / idamasyah karma
veditavyam /

tatrasravaksayajñanam buddhabodhisattvanam katamat / iha tathagato
va bodhisattvo va klesanam ksayapaptim yathabhutam prajanati
/ prapto maya parairva asravaksayo na veti /
asravaksayaprapyupayamapyatmanah paresañca yathabhutam
prajanati / (dutt 50) yatha upayamevamanupayamapi yathabhutam
prajanati / asravaksayaprapravabhimanam paresam yathabhutam
prajanati / nirabhimanamapi yathabhutam prajanati / bodhisattvah
punah sarvam caitat prajanatyasravaksayañca svayam na
saksatkaroti / atah sasravañca svayam na saksatkaroti / atah
sasravañca vastu bodhisattvah sahasravairna vijahati / tatra ca vicarati
sasrave vastuni / na ca samklisyata iti so 'sya sarvaprabhavanam
mahattamah prabhavo veditavyah / tena khalvasravaksayajñanena
buddhabodhisattvah svayam na klisyante / paresañca vyapadisantya
bhimanañca nasayanti / idamasya karma veditavyam /

tatra dharmaprabhavah katamah / danaprabhavah
silaksantiviryadhyanañaprabhavasca / sa punaresa
danadinam dharmanam prabhavah
samasatascaturbhirakarairveditavyah / vipaksaprahanatah
sambharaparipakatah svaparanugrahatah ayatyam phaladanatasca /

danam dadad bodhisattvo danavipaksam matsaryam prajahati / atmano
bodhisambharabhutañca bhavati tadasya danam / danena ca
samgrahavastuna sattvan paripacayati / purvam danat sumana
dadaccittam prasadayati / dattva cavipratisari / trisu kalesu
pramuditacittataya atmanamanugrhanati / paresam ca
jighatsapipasasotosnavyadhicchavighatabhayaduhkhapanayanat
paramanugrhnati / paratra ca yatra yatra pratyajayate adhyo bhavati
mahabhogo mahapakso mahaparivara ityesa caturakaro danasya prabhavo
nata uttari nato bhuyah /

kayavaksamvarasilam samadadano bodhisattvah silavipaksam
dauhsilyam prajahati / bodhesca sambharabhutam bhavati tadasya
silasamadanam / samanarthataya ca samgrahavastuna sattvan
paripacayati / dauhsilyapratyayam bhayamavadyam vairam
prajahadatmanamanugrhanati sukham svapan sukham pratibudhyamanah
/ tatha silavato 'vipratisarah pramodyam yavaccittasamadhih /
ityevamatmanamanugrhnati / sarvasattvanañca
sarvaprakarairavihethanataya abhayamanuprayacchati / evam
paramapyanugrhnati / (dutt 51) tannidanañca kayasya bhedatsugatau
svargaloke devepapadyate / ityayam caturakarah prabhavah
silasya / nata uttari nato bhuyah /

ksamo bodhisattvah ksantivipaksamaksanti prajahati / bodhesca
sambharabhuta sasya ksanti rbhavati / samanarthatayaiva ca sattvan
paripacayati / atmanañca parañca mahato bhayatparitrayamanastaya
ksyantya atmanañca paramscanugrhnati / tato nidanañca
bodhisattva ayatyamavairabahulo
bhavatyabhedabahulascaduhkhadaurmanasyabahulah / drste ca dharme
'vipratisari kalam karoti / kayasya ca bhedatsugatau svargaloke
devepapadyate / ityayañcaturakarah ksanteh prabhavo nata
uttari nato bhuyah /

arabdhaviryō bodhisattvo viharan viryavipaksam kausidyam prajahati /
bodhesca sambharabhutam bhavati sannisrayasca tadviryam /
samanarthatayaiva ca sattvan paripacayati / arabdhaviryasca sukham
sparsam viharannavyavakirnah papakairakusalairdharmah
purvenaparam visesadhigamam pasyan
priti pramodyenatmanamanugrhnati / kusalapaksabhiyuktasca param
na kayena vaca va vihethayati / paresam carabdhaviryatayam
chandam janayati / evam paramapyanugrhnati / hetubalिकासca bhavati
ayatyam purusakarabhiratasca / ityayam caturakaro
viryaprabhavah / nata uttari nato bhuyah /

dhyanam samapadyamano bodhisattvo dhyonavipaksam klesam kama
vitarkapritisukharupasamjñadims copaklesan prajahati / bodhesca
sambharabhutam sannisrayabhutam bhavati tadasya dhyanam /
samanarthatayaiva ca sattvan paripacayati /
drstadharmasukhaviharatayatmanamanugrhnati /
santaprasantavitaragacittataya sattvesvavyabadyo bhavannavikopyah

paramapyanugrhnati /
jñanavisuddhirabhiññanirharavisuddhirdevopapattiscayatya
dhyana-phalam / ityesa caturakaro dhyana-prabhavo nata uttari nato
bhuyah /

prajñāvan bodhisattvaḥ prajñāvipakṣamaḍīyam prajāhati / bodhesca
sambhara bhuta bhavatyasya sa prajñā / danenapi
priyavaditayapyarthacaryayapi samanarthatayapi (dutt 52) ca sattvaṇ
paripacayati / jñeyavastu-yathartha-pratyavagamopasamhitenodarena
priti-pramodyenatmanamanugrhnati / sarvatra nyayopadesena drste
dharma samparaye ca hitasukhabhyam sattvaṇapyanugrhnati /
sarvakusalamulapari-grahaṇca taya samyakkaroti / ayatyaṇca
dvi-dhamapyavarana-visamyogam saksatkaroti
klesavarana-visamyogam jñeyavarana-visamyogaṇca / ityayam
caturakarah prajñāyah prabhavaḥ / nata uttari nato bhuyah /
ayamucyate dharmaprabhavaḥ /

sahajāḥ prabhavo buddha bodhisattvaṇam katamaḥ / praktijatismarata
/ sattvaṇamarthe apratisamkhyaya
dirghakalikavicitra-tivranirantaraduhkhasahisnuta /
sattvaṇamevarthe sattvarthasampadakena duhkheṇa modana / tusitesu
copaṇnasya yavadayustitesvavasthanaṇ / tribhisca
sthanaistusitopaṇnanam tadanyesam deva putraṇamabhibhavaḥ
divyena yusa divyena varṇena divyena yasasa / upapadyamaṇasya ca
matuḥ kuksavudareṇavabhasena lokadhatuspharaṇam
samprajānatasca matuḥ kuksipravesaḥ sthanaṇ nirgamo jama ca /
jama trasya ca prthivyam sapta padagaṇamaṇaparigrhitasyakenacit /
vacasca bhasana jatasya
codaradevaṇagayaksasuragarudakinnaraṇamahoragairdivyaimalyairvadyairdhu
paiscelaviksepaischatradhva-japatakadibhirvarapravarabhiḥ puja karma
/ niruttaraisca dvatrimasata mahapurusalaksanaḥ
sulaksitagrata / carame ca bhava pascime jamaṇi
sarvaprathikairmaranikairapi sarvopakramaḥ scabadyata /
bodhiṇde ca nisannaṇasya maitrya sarvamarabalaparajayaḥ /
sarvaparvasu caikaika sminnarayana balasannivistata / dahrasyaiva
kumarakasya svayameva kausalakrtavinah /
sarvalaukikasilpa sthanaṇam tvaritatvaritamaṇupravesah /
svayaṇcanacarya kamekakina eva ca trisaḥ sramahasahasre
mahabodherabhisambodhaḥ / brahmana ca saḥampatina
svayamaṇpasamkramaṇya loke saddharmadesanaṇyai adhyesana /
mahamegharavapratisamvedana / avyutthanaṇtaya ca samapatteḥ santata
/ bodhisattve ca mrgapakṣinaṇmāpyantataḥ ksudramrgaṇamapi
parama visvasyata / sarvakalamupaṇsamkramaṇam tasya cantike
yathakamaṇviharita / (dutt 53) tirascamaṇtikattathagatasya puja
tadyatha markato madhvaṇedakam tathagataṇaṇupradattavaṇ /
pratigrhite ca tasmin bhagavata sa markato hrstamaṇasaḥ
pratyavaṇrstah sa nrtyamaṇah / bhagavaṇtamevoddisyā tathagataḥ
snasyati tam snapayisyamiti meghapratisana / vrksamule ca

bodhisattvasya tathagatasya va santisthatastasya sarvavrksanam
pracinananimnasu chayasu tasya vrksasya chayaya kayavijahanata /
sadbhirvarsairabhisambuddhabodhestathagatasyaavataragavesino 'pi
marasyalabdavatarata / sarupya sahatayasca smrteh
satatasamitam pratyupasthanata / smrtasya ca pratisamviditanam
vedananam samjñanam vitarkanamutpadah sthanam nirodhasca
/

tatha darsananugrahakarah sajah prabhavo
buddhanamaryacaraviharasamgrhitasca /

tatra darsananugrahakarah / tadyatha unmattah ksiptacittah
tathagatam drstva svacittam pratilabhante / vilomagarbhah
striyah anulomagarbha bhavanti / andhascaksumsi pratilabhante
badhirah srotrani / raktanam ragaparyavasthanam vigacchati
dvistanam dvesaparyavasthanam mudhanam mohaparyavasthanam
/ ityayamevambhagiyo darsananugrahakarah sajah prabhavo
veditavyah /

tatraryacaraviharasamgrhitah sajah prabhavah / tadyatha
daksinena parsvena simhasayyam kalpayati / sa casya
trnaparnasamstara ekaparsvadhisyito bhavati /
avikopitastathagatarhatsamyaksambuddhah sayanah / na casya vayuh
kayaccivaramapakarsati / simhagatimapi gacchati / rsabhagatimapi
gacchati / daksinam padam tatprathamata uddharati / tato varena
padenanugacchati / gacchatacasya ucca bhumi pradesa nica bhavanti /
nica scocchah / samah panitalajatah /
apagatapanasarkarakapalah / vivekanimnena ca citta gramam
pravisati / pravisatacasya nicani dvarani uccani bhavanti /
aharamaharato naikaudanapulakamapyatibhinna pravisati / na
cavasistam bhavati yavad dvitiamalopam (dutt 54) praksipati /
ityayamevambhagiya aryacaraviharasamgrhitah prabhavo
veditavyah / parinirvanasamaye ca mahaprthivicala ulkapata diso
daha antarikse devadundubhinamabhinadanam / so 'pi sajah eva
tathagatanam prabhavo nabhiñsasamskrta / ayam
buddhabodhisattvanam sajah prabhava ityucyate /

tatra katamo buddhabodhisattvanam
sravakapratyekabuddhairasadharanah prabhavah / katamasca
sadharanah / asadharanata samasatastribhirakarairveditavya /
suksmatah prakarato dhatutasca / iha tathagato bodhisattvo va
'prameyasamkhyenam sattvanamaprameyasamkhyena prabhavopayena
yatha 'rthakriya bhavati tadyathabhutam prajanati / evam
suksmatah / sarvaparakarena cabhiñsaprabhavana dharmaprabhavana
sahajena prabhavana samanvagato bhavati / evam prakaratah /
sarvalokadhatavah sarvasattvadhatavascasya prabhavavisayañca bhavati
/ evam dhatutah / sravakasya tu saha sattvadhatuna dvisahasro
lokadhatrabhiñsavisayah / pratyekabuddhasya sarva eva trisahasro
'bhiñsavisayah / tatkasya hetoh / tatha hi te ekasyaivatmano damaya

pratipannah / no tu sarvasattvanam / tasmattesameka eva dhatuh
paramaprabhavavisayo bhavati / etanakaran sthapayitva
buddhabodhisattvanam tadanyah prabhavah sravakapratyekabuddhaih
sadharano veditavyah / tadevam sati sravakapratyekabuddha eva
tavabuddhabodhisattvaih saha na tulyabhijña bhavanti / kutah punah
sarve devamanusyastirthyah prthagjanasca /

yascapi pratiharyaprabhavo
buddhabodhisattvanamrddhyadesananusasti-samgrhitah so
'pyabhijñaprabhava eva yathayogam pravisto veditavyah
rddhivisayacetasah paryayasravaksayajñanabhijñaprabhavesu /
bodhisattvabhūmavadhare yogasthane pañcamam prabhavapatalam // 5 //

paripakapatalam (chapter 1.6)

tatra paripakah katamah / paripakah samasatah
sadbhirakarairveditavyah / svabhavato 'pi paripacya pudgalato 'pi
paripakaprakarabhedato 'pi paripakopayato 'pi paripacakupudgalato 'pi
paripakvapudgala-laksanato 'pi ca /

tatrayam paripakasvabhavah / kusaladharmavije sati kusalanam
dharmanamasevananvayad ya
klesajñeyavarana prahanavisuddhyanukula kayacittakarmanyata
kalyata samyak prayoganistha yatra sthitah sastaram va
agamyana gamyam va sastaram bhavyo bhavati pratibalo 'nantaram
klesavarana prahanam va saksatkartum
jñeyavarana prahanam va / tadyatha vranō yada paripatanaya
nisthagato bhavatyantaram patanarhah / sah paripakva ityucyate
/ ghataghatisaravadi ca mṛnmayam bhandam yada paribhogaya
nisthagatam bhavati anantaram paribhogarha tada parikvamityucyate /
phalani va amrapanasadini yada paribhogaya nisthagatani
bhavatyantaram paribhogarhani tada paripakvanityucyante / evameva
kusalanam dharmanamasevananvayad asau samyak prayoganistha
anantaram visuddhye samvartate / sa paripakasvabhavah /

tatra paripacyah pudgalah samasatascātvarah / sravakagoṭrah
sravakayane / pratyekabuddhagoṭrah pratyekabuddhayane / buddhagoṭro
mahayane paripacayitavyah / agotrastho 'pi pudgalah sugatigamanaya
paripacayitavyo bhavati / bodhisattvanam buddhanañca bhagavatam ityete
cātvarah pudgalah esu catursu vastusu paripacayitavyah / evam
paripacyapudgalatah paripako veditavyah /

tatra paripakaprabhedah katamah / samasatah sadvidhah
paripakah / indriyaparipakah kusalamulaparipakah
jñanaparipakasca mrdumadhyadhimatrasca paripakah /

tatrendriyaparipakah / ya aryurvarnakulaisvayasampadadeyavacanata
mahesakhyatamanusyatvam (dutt 56) mahotsahata
yamasrayaparipakaphalasampadamagama bhavyo
bhavatyataptanuprayogayaparikhinnamanasasca bhavati

sarvavidyasthanasamudagamabhiyogesu /

kusalamulaparikah katamah / ya prakrtya mandarajaskatayamagamyā
prakrtyaivasya papakesvakusalesu dharmesu / cittam na kramati
mandanivaranasca bhavati mandavitarka rjupradaksinagrahi /

jñanaparikah katamah / smrtiman bhavati meghavi pratibalsca
bhavati subhasitadurbhasitanam dharmanamarthasya
ajñanayodgrahanaya dharanaya prativedhaya / sahajaya prajñaya
samanvagato bhavati yam prajñamagamyā bhavyo bhavati pratibalah
sarvato 'tyantam sarvaklesaccittam vimocayitum / tatrendriyaparipakena
vipakavaranadvimukto bhavati / kusalamulaparipakena
karmavaranadvimukto bhavati / jñanaparipakena klesavanadvimukto
bhavati /

mrduparikah katamah / dvabhyam karanabhyam mrduh
paripako bhavati /
adirghakalabhyasatascendriyakusalamulajñanaparipakahetoh
aparipustanihinahetvabhyasatasca / madhyah paripako 'nayoreva
dvayoh karanayoranyataravaikalyadanyatarasannidhyacca veditavyah /
adhimatrah punah paripaka ubhayoranayoh
karanayoravaikalyadveditavyah /

tatra paripakopayah katamah / sa saptavimsatividho veditavyah /
dhatupustaya vartamanapratyayopasamharatah avatarato
ratigrahanatah adiprasthanatah anadiprasthanatah suddhiduratah
suddhyasannatah prayogatah asayatah amisopasamharatah
dharmopasamharatah rddhyavarjanataya dharmadesanaya
guhyadharmakhyanatah vivrtadharmakhyanatah mrduprayogato
madhyaprayogatah adhimatraprayogatah sravanatah cintanato
bhavanatah samgrahanato nigrahanatah svayamkrtatah
paradhyesanatah tadubhayatasca /

tatra dhatupustih katama / ya prakrtya
kusaladharmabijasampadam nisritya
purvakusaladharmabhyasaduttarottaranam kusaladharmabijanam
paripustatara paripustatama utpattih sthitih / iyamucyate
dhatupustih /

tatra vartamanapratyayopasamharah katamah / drste dharme
aviparita dharmadesana / tatra caviparitagrahita /
yathavaddharmanudharmapratipattisca / tatra dhatupusteh purvakena
hetuna vartamanah paripako nivartate / vartamanapratyayopasamharato
vartamana evam heturvartamanah paripako veditavyah /

tatravataarah katamah / sraddhapratilambhamadhipatim krtva
agarikasya duscaritavivekasiksapadasamadanam / anagarikam va
pravrajatah kamavivekasiksapadasamadanam /

ratigrahaah katamah / ya sarvaduikha-nairyanikiñca pratipadam
kamasukhatmaklamathanta-vivarjitañca sukham pratipadamagamyā

svakhyate dharmavinaye sasanabhiratih

tatradiprasthanam katamat / ya eva tatprathamatah samevejaniyesu
dharmesu samvegamagamyā nyayarthapratipadane canusamsam veditva
'vatarah / idamevadiprasthanamityucyate /

anadiprasthanam katamat / ya avatirnasya pudgalasya
paripacyamanatayam vartamanasya bodhisattvebhyo
buddhebhyaścanadhyupeksamagamyā vivrtanañca sthananam bhuyo
bhuyah uttanakriyamagamyā uttarottaraparipakagamanata /

tatra visuddhidurata katama / yat kausidyam va agamyā
pratyaavaidhuryam va mahata dirghena kalena
prabhutairjanmantaraparivartaih kalparaparivartairva bhavyo bhavati
visuddhaye / etadviparyayena visuddhyasannata veditavya /

tatra prayogah katamah / ya svarthapraptau tivracchandatamagamyā
vinipatabhayam va 'mutra drste va dharme parato 'yasobhayamagamyā
siksapadesvanupalana satatyakarita satkryakarita ca /

tatrasayah katamah / dharmesu ca ya samyak
santirana-ksantimagamyasmaddharmavinayadasamharyatayai
paresañcadhigame 'bhisampratyaaya gunasambhavanamagamyā ya
trisu ratnesu svarthapraptau cavicala sraddhadhanata /

abhisopasamharah katamah / yah sarvena ca sarvam
bhojanapanadivikalanam bhojanapanadyupasamharah /
anukulapanabhojanadivikalanañcanukulapanabhojanadyupasamharah /

tatra dharmopasamharah katamah / yaduddesato va
dharmanamanupradanam samyagarthavivaranato va /

rddhyavarjanata katama / ya rddhimata rddhipratiharyavidarsana
sattvanukampaya sattvanamasayavisuddhim vadhipatim krtva
prayogavisuddhim va ete sattvah pratiharyam drstva srutva
va asayasuddhim va sasane pratilapsyante prayoksyante samyagiti / te
ca tena pratiharyenavarjitamanasa asayasuddhim va pratilabhante
prayujyante va samyak /

tatra desana katama / svayam svarthapraptavasaktasya saddharmadesana
samyak pratipattisahayabhuta / saktasyapi ca ksiprabhijñatayai
anukula saddharmadesana /

tatra guhyadharmakhyanam katamat / ya balaprajñanam
sattvanamatyudaragambhirarthadharmapratichadanata
uttanasupravesasukhopayavataradharmadesanata /

vivrtadharmakhyanam katamat / ya prthuprajñanam sattvanam
sukhpravistabuddhasasanayanamatyudaragambhirasthanavivaranata
/

tatra mrduh prayogah katamah / yah satatyaprayogavivarjitah
satkryaprayogavivarjitasca /

madhyah prayogah katamah / yah satatyaprayogavivarjito va
satkrtyaprayogavivarjito va / ityanayordvayoh
prayogayoranyataravivarjitah /

adhimatrah prayogah katamah / yastadubhayaprayogasamyuktah
satatyaprayogasamyuktah satkrtyaprayogasamyuktasca /

tatra srutam katamat / yo buddhapravacanadhimuktasya sutradinam
dharmanam sravanodgrahana-dharanasvadhyayabhiyogah /

cinta katama / praviveke dharmanidhyanabhiratasya
arthabhyuhanasamlaksananiscayah /

bhavana katama / samathapragrahopeksanimittesu
samyagupalaksanapurvika samathavipasyanopeksha 'bhyasaratih /

samgrahah katamah / samyag niramisacittasya
nisrayadanamacaryopadhyayanyayena / prthagvidha ca paricarya
tadyatha glanopasthanaparicarya
dharmyacivarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyaparicarya
sokakaukrtyaprativinodanaparicarya klesaprativinodanaparicarya /
ityevambhagiyah prthagvidha paricaryam veditavyah /

nigrahaah katamah / atmagamam samklesaraksam samvidhaya
skhalitacodana mrdau vyatikrame / madhye vyatikrame 'vasadana / adhimatre
vyatikrame pravasana / tatra ya ca codana ya cavasadana sa tesameva
hitasukhartham tadanyesañca / ya punah pravasana punah
pratisamharanaya sapi tesam canyesam ca hitasukhaya / ya
punarapratismharya pravasana sa paresameva hitasukhaya / tathahi
paresam pravasanam vyatikramanidanam /
paresupalabhyavyatikramaya cetayate /

katham svayam paripacayati / anulomikañca dharmam desayati akusalat
sthanadyutthapya kusale sthane pratisthapanaya / yathavadi ca
bhavati tathakari / dharmanudharmapratipannastatsvabhavanuvarti /
yenainam pare naivamaha / tvameva tavat svayam
nakusalatsthanadyutthitah kusale ca sthane pratisthitah
kasmattvam tatra param samadapayitavyam codayitavyam
smarayitavyam manyase / tvameva tavat paraiscodayitavyah
smarayitavyah samadapayitavyah /

katham paramadhyesate / yasyantike sattvanamadhimatrasca
premagauravam nivistam bhavati / yascopayajño bhavati
dharmadesanayam susiksitah / stamadhyesate vyaparayati
paripakaya /

ubhabhyamabhyam samastabhyam svaparadhyesanakrtah paripako
veditavyah /

ityanena saptavimsatividhena paripakopayena sa sadvidha
paripakaprabheda sampadveditavya / indriyaparipakasya
kusalamulaparipakasya jñanaparipakasya mrdumadhyadhimatrasya ca

paripakasya /

tatra paripacakah pudgalah katame / samasatah sat bodhisattvah
satasu bodhisattvabhūmisu vyavasthitah sattvan paripacayanti /
adhimuktīcaryabhūmisthito (dutt 60) bodhisattvo 'dhimuktīcari /
suddhadhyasayabhūmisthito bodhisattvah suddhadhyasayah /
caryapratipattibhūmisthito bodhisattvascaryapratipannah / niyata
bhūmisthito bodhisattvo niyata-patitah / niyatacarya-pratipattibhūmisthito
bodhisattvo niyatacaryapratipannah / nisthagamanabhūmisthito
bodhisattvo nisthagatah / tatragotrasthanam pudgalanam
sugatigamanaya paripakah punah punah pratyavartyo bhavati punah
punah karaniyah / gotrasthanam punah paripako na pratyavartyo
bhavati na punah punah karaniyah /

tatra paripakvapudgalalaksanam katamat / sravakah
pūrvakusalabhyasad yadamrdupakavyavasthito bhavati sa mrducchando
bhavati mrduprayogascapayanapi gacchati na ca drste dharme
sramanyaphalamadhigacchati na ca drste dharme parinirvati / yada tu
madhyapakavyavasthito bhavati sa madhyacchandasca bhavati madhyaprayogo na
capayan gacchati / drste ca dharme sramanyaphalam prapnoti / no
tu drste dharme parinirvati / adhimatre paripake sthitah
adhimatracchando bhavati adhimatraprayogasca na capayan gacchati /
drste ca dharme sramanyaphalam prapnoti / drsta eva ca
dharme parinirvati /

pratyekabuddhastathaiiva veditavyah yatha sravakah / tatkasya hetoh /
tulyajatiyo 'sya margah sravakaih / ayantu sravakebhyah
pratyekabuddhasya visesah / pascime bhava pascime atmabhavapratilambhe
'nacayakam pūrvabhyasavasat saptatrimśadvodhipakṣyan dharman
bhavayitva sarvaklesaprahanadarhattvam saksatkaroti /
tasmatpratyekabuddha ityucyate /

bodhisattvah punaradhimuktīcaryabhūmisthito muduparipako veditavyah /
adhyasayasuddho caryapratipattibhūmau ca madhyaparipakah / niyato
nisthitasca dhimatraparipakah / tatra mrdupakavyavasthito
bodhisattvo mrducchando bhavati mrduprayogah apayamsca gacchati /
prathamakalpasamkhyeyaparyantatasca sa veditavyah / uttaptairacalaih
suvisuddhaisca bodhipakṣyaih kusalaidharmaih sarvairiva visamyukto
bhavati / madhyapako bodhisattvo madhyacchando bhavati madhyaprayogah / na
capayan gacchati dvitīyikalpasamkhyeyaparyantatasca bhavati /
uttaptairacalaisca bodhipakṣyaih kusalaidharmaih (dutt 61) samyukto
bhavati / suvisuddhairvisamyuktah / adhimatrapakasthito bodhisattvah
adhimatracchando bhavatyadhimatraprayogasca / na capayan gacchati /
trīyikalpasamkhyeyaparyantatasca bhavati / uttaptairacalaih
suvisuddhairbodhipakṣyaih kusalaidharmaih samanvagato bhavati / tatra
prakṛtya
ghanatvadujjvalatvadadhimatramahaphalatvanmahanusamsatvaccottapta
ityucyante / apratyavartyatvadaparīhanīyatvadvisesagamitvadacala
ityucyante / bodhisattvabhūmau niruttaratvatsuvissuddha ityucyante /

tatra yascamisakrtah paripako yasca rddhyavarjanajo yasca
guhyadharmakhyanaajo yasca mrduprayogiko yasca srutamatrakrtah
paripaka ityesa pañcaavidhah paripakah
dirghakalabhyasadapyesam dharmanam mrduka eva bhavati
pragevettakalabhyasat / tadanyaistu sarvaih paripakasya karanaih
paripakasya triprakaranayo veditavyah / mrdukenabhyasena mrduko
madhyena madhyah adhimatrenadhimatrah paripako veditavyah / tasya
ca mrdumadhyadhimatrasya paripakasyaikaikasya triprakaranayo veditavyah
/ mrdukasya [mrdu-]mrduko mrdumadhyo mrdvadhimatrah / madhyasya ca
madhyamrduko madhyamadhyo madhyadhimatrah /
adhimatrasyadhimatramrduradhimatramadhyo 'dhimatradhimatrah /
ityevam bhagiyottarottaraprabhedanayenapramanah paripakaprabhedah
sattvanam buddhabodhisattvavrto veditavyah /

tatra bodhisattvah ebhiih
paripakakaranairyathanirdistairatmanasca
buddhadharmaparipakayendriyaparipakam kusalamulaparipakam
jñanaparipakañca mrdumadhyadhimatrañca samudanayati
parasattvanañca parapudgalanam yanatrayaniryanaya /
iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhare yogasthane sasthan paripakapatalam
//

bodhipatalam (chapter 1.7)

tatra bodhih katama / samasato dvividhañca prahanam dvividhañca
jñanam bodhirityucyate /

tatra dvividham prahanam-klesavarana prahanam
jñeyavarana prahanañca / dvividham punarjñanam yat
klesavarana prahanacca nirmalam sarvaklesanirubandhajñanam /
jñeyavarana prahanacca yatsarvasmin jñeye 'pratihatamanavaranam
jñanam /

aparah paryayah / suddhajñanam sarvajñanamasangajñanañca /
sarvaklesavanasamuddhatacaklistayasca vidyayah
nihsesa prahanamanuttara samyaksambodhirityucyate / tatra
savasananam sarvaklesanam sarvatascatyantañca prahanadyad
jñanam tacchuddhamityucyate / sarvadhatu sarvavastusu
sarvaprakaresu sarvakalesu yadjñanamavyahatam pravartate
tatsarvajñanamityucyate / tatra dvau va dhatu / lokadhatuh
sattvadhatu / tatra dvividham vastu / samskrta masamskrtañca /
tasyaiva ca samskrta samskrta sya vastuno 'pramanah prakrabhedah
svalaksanottarajatiprabhedena samanyalaksanaprabhedena
hetuphalaprabhedena dhatugatikusalaku salavyakrtadiprabhedena / tatra
kalastrividhah / atito 'nagatah pratyutpannasca /
ityetatsarvadhatukam sarvavastukam sarvaprakaram sarvakalam
jñanam sarvajñanamityucyate / tatra sangajñanam
yadabhogamatradeva sarvatradhisthitam tvaritamasaktam jñanam
pravartate / na punah punarabhogam kurvato

nanyatraikabhogapratibaddhameva tajjñanam bhavati /

aparāḥ paryayaḥ / catvarimsaduttaramavenikam buddhadharmasatam
ya ca tathagatasāraṇa pranidhijñanam pratisamvidasca /
iyamanuttara samyaksambodhirucyate /

tatredam catvarimsaduttaramavenikam buddhadharmasatam /
dvatrimśanmahapurusalaksananyasityanuvyañjanani catasrah
sarvakarah parisuddhayah dasa balani catvari vaisaradyani
trimni smṛtyupasthanani trinyarakṣyani mahakaruna
'sammosadharmata (dutt 63) vasanasamudghatah sarvakaravarajñanañca
/ esañca buddhadharmanam vibhagah pratisthapatale
bhavisyati /

tatreyam parama bodhīḥ saptabhīḥ paramatābhīryukta yeneyam
sarvabodhinam parametyucyate /

sapta paramataḥ katamaḥ asrayaparamata pratipattiparamata
sampattiparamata jñānaparamata prabhavaparamata prahanaparamata
viharaparamata ca / yattathagato dvatrimśata
mahapurusalaksanāḥ sulaksitaḥ /
iyamasyasrayaparamatetyucyate / yattathagata atmahitaya parahitaya
bahujanahitaya [bahujanasukhaya] lokanukampayai arthaya hitaya sukhaya
devamanuṣyanam pratipannāḥ / iyamasya pratipattiparamatetyucyate /
yattathagato niruttarābhirapratīsamābhiscatasrbhīḥ sampattibhīḥ
samanvagataḥ silasampattya drstisampattya acarasampattya
ajivasampattya [pratipannāḥ] / iyamasya sampattiparamatetyucyate /
yattathagato niruttarābhirapratīsamābhiscatasrbhīḥ pratisamvidbhīḥ
samanvagataḥ dharmapratīsamvidā 'rthapratīsamvidā
niruktīpratisamvidapratībhanapratīsamvidā ca / iyamasya
jñānaparamatetyucyate / yattathagato niruttarābhirapratīsamābhīḥ
sadbhirābhijñābhīḥ samanvagataḥ yatha purvanirdistābhīḥ /
iyam tathagatasya prabhavaparamatetyucyate / yattathagataḥ
savāsanāsarvaklesaprahanena niruttarenapratīsamena jñeyavarāna
prahanena ca samanvagataḥ / iyamasya prahanaparamatetyucyate /
yattathagatastribhīrīruttarāirapratīsamāirviharaistābdahula vihāri
aryena vihārena divyena brahmena / iyamasya viharaparamatetyucyate /
tatra sunyatānīmītapraṇihitavihāra nirodhasamapattivihārasārya
vihāra ityucyate / catvari dhyananyarūpyasamapattayasca divyo vihāra
ityucyate / catvāryapramāṇāni brahmo vihāra ityucyate /
tasmātpuṇāstrīvidhadvihārascatvārah paramavihāra
yāistathagatastadvahulavihāriṇo bhavanti / āryadvihāracchūyata
vihāro nirodhasamapattivihārasca /
divyadvihāradānimjyācatūrtadhyānavihārah /
brahmadvihāratkaruṇavihāro yena tathagatastrīkrto ratrau
trīkrto divase satkrto ratrimdivena buddhacaksasa lokam
vyavālokyati ko hiyate (dutt 64) ko vardhate kasyānutpannāni
kusalamulānyavarōpayāmi kvam yavadvistareṇagrāphale 'rhattve
pratīsthapayāmiti /

tatrasrayaparamataya tathagata mahapurusa ityucyante /
pratipattiparamataya mahakarunika ityucyante / sampattiparamataya
mahasilamahadharmana ityucyante / jñanaparamataya mahaprajña
ityucyante / prabhavaparamataya mahabhijña ityucyante /
prahanaparamataya mahavimuktaya ityucyante / viharaparamataya
mahaviharatad bahulaviharina ityucyante /

tesañca punastathagatanam dasabhirakarairgunabhidhanañca
bhavati gunanusmaranata ca / katamairdasabhih / ityapi sa
bhagavamstathagato 'rhansamyaksambuddho vidyacaranasampannah
sugato lokavidanuttarah purusadamyasarathih sasta
devamanusyanam buddho bhagavaniti / tatravitathavacanattathagatah
/ sarvapraptayarthapraptatvat anuttarapunyaaketatvat
pujarhatvacarhan / yathavatparamarthena
dharmanubodhatsamyaksambuddhah / tisrbhirvidyabhiryathasutroktena ca
caranena

vipasyanasamathapaksobhayasusampannatvadvidyacaranasampannah /
paramotkarsagamanadapunah pratyagamanacca sugatah /
sattvadhatulokadhatvoh sarvakarena klesavyavadanajñanallokavit /
paramacittadamopayajñataya ekasyaiva loke purusabhutasya ca
pradurbhavat anuttarah purusadamyasarathih /
caksurbhutavajñanarthadharmatattva bhutatvad vyaktasyarthasya
nirnetrtvat sarvarthapratisaranatvadavyutpannasyarthasya
vyutpadakatva dutpannasya samsayasyocchedakatvat gambhiranam
sthananam vivaranat paryavadapakatvattanmulatvat
sarvadarmanam tannetrkatvattatpratisaranatvat sarvaduikhasya
nihsaranam sasti vyapadisati samyagdevamanusyanam /
tasmacchasta devamanusyanamityucyate / arthopasamhitasya
dharmaraseranarthopasamhitasya dharmaraserannaivarthopasamhitasya
nanarthopasamhitasya dharmaraseh sakalasarvakarabhisambodhad
buddha ityucyate / sarvamarabalamahasamgramavabhangadbhagavan /

tatra prabhutairapi kalparekasyapi buddhasya pradurbhavo na bhavati /
ekasminneva ca kalpe prabhutanam buddhanamutpado bhavati / tesu
tesu ca dasasu diksvaprimeyasamkhyeyesu
lokadhatusvaprameyanameva buddhanamutpado veditavyah / tatkasya
hetoh / santi dasasu diksvaprimeyasamkhyeya bodhisattva ye
tulyakalaktapranidhanastulyasambharasamudagatasca / yasminneva
divase pakse mase samvatsare ekena bodhisattvena bodhau cittam
pranihitam tasminneva divase pakse mase samvatsare sarvaih / yatha
caika utsahito ghatito vyayacchitasca tatha sarve / tathahi drsyante
'sminneva lokadhatavanekani bodhisattvasatani yani
tulyakalapranidhanani tulyatyagani tulyaksantikani tulyaviryani
tulyadhyananani tulyaprajñanani / prageva dasasu
diksvanantaparyantesu lokadhatusu / buddhaksetranypapi
trisahasramahasahasranypaprimeyasamkhyeyani dasasu diksu
samvidyante / na ca
tulyasambharasamudagatayordvayostavadbodhisattvayorekasmin lokadhatau

buddhaksetre yugapadutpattyavakaso 'sti pragevaprameyasamkhyeyanam /
na ca punastulyasambharanam kramenanuparipatikaya
utpadoyujyate / napi sarvena sarvamanutpada eva yujyate / tasmaddasasu
diksvaprameyasamkhyeyesu lokadhatusu yatha parisodhitesu
tathagatasunyesu te tulyasambhara bodhisattva anyonyesu
buddhaksetresutpadyanta iti veditavyam / tadanena paryayena bahusu
lokadhatusu buddhabahulyameva yujyate / na caikasmin buddhaksetre
dvayostathagatayoryugapadutpada bhavati / tatkasya hetoh / dirgharatram
khalu bodhisattvenaivam pranidhanamanubrhmhitam bhavati /
yathahameko 'parinayake loke parinayakah syam sattvanam vineta
sarvadhukhebhya vimocayita parinirvapayiteti / yasyaivam dirgharatram
pranidhanamanubrhmhayatah samyak pratipattiparigrhitamrdhyatyeva
tat / punasca sakta ekastathagatastrisahasramahasahasre ekasmin
buddhaksetre sarvabuddhakarya kartum / ato dvitiyasya tathagatasya vyartha
evotpadah syat / bhuyascaikasya tathagatasya loke utpadatsattvanam
evarthakaranaprasiddhih pracuratara bhavati pradaksinatara /
tatkasya hetoh / tesamevam bhavatyayameva krtasne jagatyekastathagato
na dvitiyah / asmiñjanapadacarikam va viprakante parinirvrte va
nasti sa kascid dvitiyah / (dutt 66) yasyasmabhirantike brahmacaryam
caritavyam syat dharmo va srotavya iti viditva 'titvarante ghanatarena
chandavyayamena brahmacaryavasaya saddharmasravanaya ca /
buddhabahutvamtu te upalabhya natitvareran / evamesamekasya
buddhasyotpadatsvarthe karanaprasiddhih pracuratara ca bhavati
pradaksinatara ca /

tatra sarvabuddhanam sarvam samasamam bhavati nirvisistam
sthapayitva catvari sthanani-ayurnama kulam kayañca /
ityesañcarnam dharmanam hrasavrddhya vilaksanata
buddhanam / na tvanyena kenacit / na ca stri anuttaram
samyaksambodhimasambudhyate / tatkasya hetoh / tatha hi bodhisattvah
prathamasyaiva kalpasamkhyeyasyatyayat / sribhavam vijahati /
bodhimandanisadanamupadaya na punarjatu stri bhavati / prakrtya ca
bahukleso dusprajñasca bhavati sarvo matrgamah / na ca prakrtya
bahuklesasantanena dusprajñasantanena ca sakyamanuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisamboddhum /

evamiyamanuttara samyaksambodhih svabhavato 'pi yathanirdista
yathabhutam veditavya / paramato 'pi gunanirdesanusmaranato 'pi
sambhavato 'pi visesato 'pi yathanirdista yathabhutam veditavya
/ api tvacintyaiva
sarvatarakamargasamatikrantatvadaprameyasamkhyeyagunasamuditatvadanutta
raiva ca samyaksambodhih sarvasravaka-pratyekabuddhatathagatanabhi
nirvrttaye bhavati / tasmadesaiva bodhiragrya srestha vara
praniteti /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhare yogasthane saptamam bodhipatalam /

balagotrāpatalam (chapter 1.8)

nirdistam tavadyatra bodhisattvena siksitavyam / yatha punah
siksitavyam tadvaksyami /

uddanam /

adhimukterbahulata dharmaparyestidesana / pratipattistatha
samyagavavadanusasanam / upayasahitam kayavanmanahkarma pascimam
/

ihadita eva bodhisattvena bodhisattvasiksasu
siksitukamenadhimuktibahulena bhavitavyam dharmeparyesakena
dharmadesakena dharmanudharmapratipannena samyagavavadanusasakena
samyagavavadanusasanyañca sthitena
upayaparigrhitakayavanmanahkarmana ca bhavitavyam /

kathañca bodhisattvo 'dhimuktibahulata bhavati / iha bodhisattvo 'stavidhe
'dhimuktyadhithane sraddhaprasadapurvamkena niscayena rucya
samanvagato bhavati / trisu ratnesu buddhadharmamsamghagunesu
buddhabodhisattvaprabhave ca yathanirdiste tattvarthe ca
yathanirdiste hetau ca phale ca vicitre yathayogapatite aviparite
praptavye carthe samartha 'ham praptumiti / yatha praptavye arthe evam
prapyupaye astyayam prapyupayah praptavyasyarthasyeti / tatra
praptavyo 'yatha bodhiranuttara / prapyupayah punah sarve
bodhisattvasiksamargah / tatha subhasite sulapite supravayahrte
'dhimuktistadyatha sutram geyam vyakaranadisu dharmesu /

tatrasminnastavidhe 'dhimuktyadhithane bodhisattvasya dvabhyam
karanabhyamadhimuktibahulata veditavya /
adhimuktyabhyasabahulikaratasca tivraksantisannivesatasca /

tatra dharmam bodhisattvah paryesamanah kim paryesate / katham
paryesate / kimartham (dutt 68) paryesate / samasato bodhisattvo
bodhisattvapitakañca paryesate sravakapitakañca / vahyakani ca
sastrani laukikani ca silpakarmasthanani paryesate /

tatra dvadasangadvacogatadyadvaipulyam tadvodhisattvapitakam /
avasistam sravakapitakam veditavyam / bahyakani punah
sastrani samasatastrini / hetusastram sabdasastram cikitsaka
sastrañca / tatra laukikani silpakarmasthananyanekevidhani
bahunanaprakarani /
suvarnakarayaskaramanikarakarmajñanaprabhrtini / tanyetani
sarvavidyasthanaparigrhitani pañcavidyasthanani bhavanti /
adhyatmavidya hetuvidya sabdavidya vyadhicikitsavidya
silpakarmasthanavidya ca / itimani pañca vidyasthanani yani
bodhisattvah paryesate / evamanena sarvavidyasthanani paryesitani
bhavanti /

tatra buddhavacanamadyatmasastramityucyate / tatpunah katyakaram
pravartate / evam yavallaukikani silpakarmasthanani katyakarani
pravartante / buddhavacanam samasato dvyakaram pravartate /
samyaghetuphalaparidipanakaram krtaviprahana

krtanabhyagamaparidipanakarañca / hetusastramapi dvyakaram /
paroparambhakathanusamsaparidipanakaram
paratascetivadavipramoksanusamsaparidipanakarañca /
sabdasastramapi dvya karam /
dhaturupasadhanavyavasthanaparidipanakaram
vaksamskaranusamsaparidipanakarañca /
cikitsasastrañcaturakaram pravartate / avadhakosalaparidipanakaram
/ avadhasamutthanakausalaparidipanakaram / utpannasyavadhasya
prahanakausalaparidipanakaram / prahanasya
cavadhasyayatyanamanutpadausalaparidipanakaram / laukikani
silpakarmasthanajñanani
svakasvakañcipakarmasthānānuśāhānakāryapariniśpattiparidāpanākārā
ni /

kathañca buddhavacanamaviparitam hetuphalam paridipayati / daseme
hetavah aviparitam hetuvyavasthanam sarvahetusamgrahe veditavyah
samklesaya va vyavadanaya va laukinamapi ca tesam
sasyadinamavyakrtanam pravrttaye / dasa hetavah (dutt 69) katame
/ anuvyavaharahetuh / apeksahetuh / aksepahetuh / parigrahaahetuh
/ abhinirvrttihetuh / avahakahetuh pratiniyamahetuh /
sahakarihetuh virodhahetuh / avirodhahetusca /

tatra sarvadarmanam yannama namapurvika ca samjñā
samjñāpurvakascabhilapah / ayamucyate tesam
dharmanamanuvyavaharahetuh / tatra yadapeksam yaddhetukam yasmin
vastunyarhitvamupadanañca bhavatyayamasyocyate 'peksahetuh / tadyatha
hastapeksam hastahetukamadanakarma / padapeksam
padahetukamabhikramapratikramakarma / parvapeksam parvahetukam
samiñjitaprasaritakarma / jighatsapipasapeksam
jighatsapipasahetukam bhojanapanadanam paryesanata ca /
ityevambhagiyo 'pramana-nayanugatah apeksaheturveditavyah /
tatra bijamavasaniakasya svaphalasyaksepahetuh / bijanirmuktah
tadanyah pratyayah parigrahaahetuh / tadeva bijam svaphalasya
nirvrttihetuh / tatpunarbijanirvrttam phalamuttarasya
bijaksiptasya phalasyavahakahetuh
nanavijatiya-vibhinnakaranatvam pratiniyamahetuh /
yascapexahetuh yascaksepahetuh yasca parigrahaaheturyasca
nirvrttiheturyascavahakaheturyasca pratiniyamaheturityetan sarvan
hetun ekadhyamabhisamskipya sahakariheturityucyate /
utpattavantarayiko hetuvirodhahetuh / antarayaivaikalyamavirodhahetuh /

tatra virodhah samasatah sadvidhah / vagvirodhah / tadyatha
sasrani purvaparaviruddhani bhavanti tadekatyanam
sramanabrahmananam yuktivirodhah / sadhyasya jñeyasyarthasya
sadhanayopapattisadhanayuktirayujyamana bhavati / utpativirodhah /
tadyatha utpatti
pratyayavaikalpadutpattyantarayikadharmasannidhyaccopattirna bhavati /
sahavasthana virodhah / tadyatha alokatamaso ragadvesayoh

sukhaduhkhayoh / vipratyanikavirodhah / tadyatha
ahinakulayormarjaramusikayoranyopratyarthikayosca pratyamitrayoh /
vipaksapratipaksikasca virodhah / tadyatha
'subhabhavana-kamaragayoh maitribhavana-vyapadayoh
karunabhavanavihimsayoh
bodhyangaryastangamargabhavanayah sarvaklesanañca
traidhatukavacaranam asmimstvarthe utpattivirodha evabhipretah /

punah sarvesamesam hetunam dvabhyam hetubhyam
samgrahah / janakena ca hetuna (dutt 70) upayahetuna ca /
yadaksepakam nirvartakañca bijam tajjanako hetuh / avasista
hetava upayaheturveditavyah /

catvarah pratyayah hetupratyayah samanantarapratyayah
alambanapratyayah adhipatipratyayasca / tatra yo janako hetuh sah
hetupratyayah / yah punarupayahetuh so 'dhipatipratyayo veditavyah /
samanantarapratyayascalambanapratyayasca cittacaitasikanameva
dharmanam / tatha hi cittacaitasika dharmah
pragutpannavakasadanaparigrhita alambanaparigrhitasca
pradurbhavanti pravartante ca / tasmatsamanantarapratyaya
alambanapratyayasca parigrahahetuna samgrhatau veditavyau /

tatra kathamebhirdasabhirhetubhih sarvalaukika bhavahpravartante /
kathañca samkleso bhavati / kathañca vyavadanam / yanimani vividhani
sasyani dhanyasamkhyatani loke yairayam loko jivikam kalpayati
tesam tavadyadidam nama samjña vyagvyaharo vividhastad yatha
yavasaligodhumatilamudgamasakulatthadikah /
ayamesamanuvyavaharahetuh yava aniyantam diyantam
pisyantam sthapyantamityevamadikasya vyavaharasya yatha yava
evamavasisthesvapi veditavyam jighatsapipasadaurbalyam
kayasthityapeksam kavadikaraharasvadapeksañca /
tesvarthitvam paryesana upanadanamupabhogasca bhavati /
ayamesamapeksahetuh / yato yatah svabijad yasya [yasya] sasyasya
pradurbhavo bhavati tadbijam tasyaksepahetuh /
prthivivrstyadikah pratyayo 'dkurapradurbhavaya
parigrahahetuh tadbijam tasyankurasyabhinirvrttihetuh / sa
khalvankurakanda patraparamparasantanastasyah sasyanispatteh
sasyaparipakagyavahakahetuh / yavabijacca yavankurasya yavasasyasya
ca pradurbhavo bhavati nanyasya / evam parisistebhyo veditavyam /
ayamesam pratiniyamahetuh / sarve caite apeksahetumupadaya
pratiniyamahetvantaheta vah sasyasyabhinispattaye saharihetuh / na
hi taddhanyamanyatamahetuvaikalyannispadyate / tasmatsarva sa samagri
sahakariheturityucyate / asani-sasyaroganipatadayo 'ntaraya
virodhahetuh / tadvaikalyam nanantarayah avirodhahetuh / evamete
dasa hetavastadanyesvapi laukikesu bhavesu yathayogam veditavyah
/ tadyatha dhanyaparigrahe /

tatra sarvasya pratityasamutpadasya yadidam
namasamjña-vagvyaharah tadyatha avidya samskara vijñanam

namarupamvistarena
yavajjamaranasokaparidevadhadaurmanasyopayasah / ityayantavat
samklesasyanuvyavaharahetuh / avidyapratyayah samskara
yavajjatipratyayam jamaranamityevamadikasya anuvyavaharasya
visayasvadapeksa caisu bhavangesu pravrtih / ayamasya
samklesasyapeksahetuh / avidyadinam dharmanam drste
dharne yani bijani jatasya bhutasyeha tanyanyajanmikasya
jatijamaranasyaksepahetuh / asatpurusasamseva
'saddharmasravanamayonisomanaskarah
purvabhyasavedhascavidyadinamutpattaye parigrahahetuh /
svakasvakam bijamavidyadinam nirvrttihetuh / te punaravidyadayo
bhavaparyavasana uttarottaravahanaparamparyena tanyanyajanmikasya
jatijamaranasyavahakahetuh / anye saha svaviryairavidyadayo
bhavaparyavasana narakopapattaye samvartante / anye
tiryakpretamanusyadevopapattaye / ityeyam samklesasya pratiniyamahetuh
/ apeksahetumadim krtva sarva ete hetavah
pratiniyamahetuparyavasana sahakariheturityucyate / tasya punah
samklesasya virodhahetuh gotrasampad buddhanamutpadah saddharmasya
desana satpurusasamseva saddharmasravanam yoniso manaskaro
dharmanudharmapratipattih sarve ca bodhipaksya dharmah /
avirodhaheturesameva yathoddistanam dharmanam vaikalyam
virahitavm / evamebhirdasabhirhetubhih sarvah samklesah
sarvasattvanam veditavyah / tatra yah sarvesu vyavadanapaksyesu
dharmamsu nirodhe ca nirvane namasamjnāvagvyaharah / ayam
vyavadanasyanuvyavaharahetuh / itimani smrtiyupasthanani samyak
prahanani yavadaryastango margamh / avidyanirodhacca
samskaranirodho vistarena yavajjatinirodhajjamarananirodha
ityasyaivambhagiyasyanuvyavaharasya / tatra ya
samskaradinavapeksa vyavadanaparyesana vyavadanaparigraho
vyavadanaparinispattih ayamasyapeksahetuh / ya gotrasthasya
pudgalasya gotrasampad sopadhisesa [nirupadhisesa]
nirvanadhigamaya purvangamaya / [ayam] vyavadanasyaksepahetuh
/ satpurusasamseva saddharmasravanam yonisomanaskarah
purvakrtascendriyaparipakah parigrahahetuh / tani
gotrasamgrhitanasravabodhipaksyadharmabijani tesam
bodhipaksyanam dharmanamabhinirvrttihetuh te punah
svabijannirvrtta bodhipaksya dharmah
sopadhisesa-nirupadhisesanirvanadhatvoh kramenavahakahetuh /
(dutt 72) tatra yacchravakagotram sravakayanena parinirvanaya
samvartate pratyekabuddhagotram pratyekabuddhayanena parinirvanaya
samvartate mahayanagotram mahayanena parinirvanaya samvartate
ayam vyavadanasya pratiniyamahetuh /
yascapeksaheturvyavadanapaksyas yasca yavat pratiniyamaheturayamasya
sahakariheturityucyate / gotrasampannata buddhanamanutpadah
aksanepapattirasatpurusasamseva
'saddharmasravanamayonisomanaskaro mithyapratipattih virodhahetuh /
asyaiva virodhahetoryadvaikalyavirahitavmayamucyate 'virodhahetuh / tatra

yah samklesapaksyo virodhahetuh sa vyavadanaheturdrastavyah /
yo vyavadanapaksyo virodhahetuh sa samklesaheturdrastavyah /
evam ebhirdasabhirhetubhih samkleso dasabhireva vyavadanam
bhavatyatite 'pyadhvanyabhudanagate 'pyadhvani bhavisyati samklesaya
va vyavadanaya va na ebhya uttari na ebhyo bhuyananyo heturvidyate /

tatra phalam katamat / samasatah pañca phalani / vipakaphalam
nisyandaphalam visamyogaphalam purusakaraphalamadhipatiphalañca /

akusalanam dharmanamapayesu vipako vipacyate /
kusalasaravanam sugatau / tadvipakaphalam /
yatpunarakusalabhyasadakusalarāmata samtisthate akusalabahulata
kusalabhyasatkusalarāmata kusalabahulata purvakarmasadrasyena va
pascathalanuvartanata tannisyandaphalam / aryastangasya
margasya klesanirodho visamyogaphalam / yah punalaukikena margena
klesanirodhah sa natyantamanuvartate prthagjananam / tasmattanna
visamyogaphalam / yatpunarekatyadrste dharme 'nyatamanyatamena
silpakarmasthanasannisritena purusakarena yadi va krsya yadi va
vanijyaya yadi va rajapaurustena

lipi-ganana-nyasana-samkhya-mudraya sasyadikam labhadikañca
phalamabhinirvartayati idamucyate purusakaraphalam /
caksuvijñānañcuksurindriyasyadhipatiphalam / evam
yavanmanovijñanam manaindriyasya / tatha pranairaviyogo
jivitendriyasya / iti sarvesamindriyasya / iti sarvesamindriyanam
dvavimsatinam svena svenadhipatyena yatphalam nirvartate
tadadhipatiphalam veditavyam / taccadhipatyam
dvavimsatinamindriyanam veditavyam / tadyatha vastu
samgrahanyam / (dutt 73) evam hi bodhisattvo buddhavacanam
samyaghetuphalaparidipanakaram viditva
sthanasthanajñānabalagotramasevananvayat kramena visodhayati
vivardhayati ca /

na cakrtamanyakrtam va kasyacidvipacyate / na ca svayam krtanam
karmanam kalpasatairapi pranaso bhavati phaladanam prati /
evamakrtanabhyagamakrtavipranasam buddhavacanam paridipitam
bodhisattvo yathabhutam jñatva karma-svakata-jñānabalagotram
kramena visodhayati vivardhayati ca /

tatra katham bodhisattvah srutam paryesate / iha bodhisattvastivram
gauravamupasthapyā subhasite sulapite dharma paryesate /
evamrupascasya samasena subhasitagauravam pratyupasthitam bhavati
/ yadasau bodhisattva ekasubhasitasravanahetorapi taptam
jvalitamapyayomayim bhumim parena pramodyenadarena
pravisedyadyanyatha subhasitasravanam na labheta prageva
prabhutasya subhasitasyarthe / yacca bodhisattvasya sve atmabhava
samucchrāye premagauravam pragevanyesu sarvakayapariskaresu
bhojanapanadisū / yacca subhasitasravane purvakam premagauravam
pascimam premagauravamupanidhaya satatamimapi kalam nopaiti
sahasratamimapi samkhyamapi kalamapi gananamapyupanisadamapi nopaiti

sa tatha subhasite gauravajatah subhasitam srnvannakhinnasca
bhavattyatrptasca / sraddhasca bhavati prasadbahalascardrasantana
rjukadrstih / saguna kamataya dharmakamataya
dharmabhanakamupasamkramati noparambhabhiprayena sagauravataya na
manastambhena kimkusalagavesanataya na atmodbhavanartham
atmanañca paramasca kusalamule samniyojayisyamiti na
labhasatkarahetoh /

sa evamupasamkramanasampannah asamklistasca dharmā
srnotyaviksiptasca /

kathamasamklistah srnoti / stambhasamklesavigato
'vamanyanasamklesavigatah laya-samklesavigatasca /

tatra sadbhirakaraih stambhasamklesavigato bhavati /
caturbhirakarairavamanyasamklesavigato bhavati / ekenakarena
layasamklesavigato bhavati / kalena srnoti satkrtya
susrusamano nasuyannanuidhiyamano 'nuparambhapreksi / ebhih
sadbhirakaraih stambhasamklesavigatah /

dharme gauravamupasthapyā dharmabhanake pudgale gauravamupasthapyā
dharmamaparibhavan dharmabhanakam pudgalamaparibhavan
ebhiscaturbhirakarairavamanyanasamklesavigatah srnoti /

atmanamaparibhavan srnoti / anenaikenakarena
layasamklesavigatah srnoti / evam hi bodhisattvah
asamklisto dharmā srnoti /

tatra katham bodhisattvah aviksipto dharmam srnoti /
pañcabhirakaraih / ajñacitta ekagracittah avihitasrotrah
samavarjitamanasah sarvacetasa samanvahrtya dharmam srnoti /
evam hi bodhisattvah srutam paryesate /

tatra kimartham bodhisattvah srutam paryesate / buddhavacanam tavad
bodhisattvah paryesate / samyagdharmapratipatti sampadanartham
paresañca vistarenasamprakasanartham / hetuvidyam bodhisattvah
paryesate tasyaiva sastrasya durbhasitadurlapitataya yathabhuta
parijñanartham paravadanigrahartham caprasannanamasmimcchasane
prasadaya prasannanañca bhuyobhavaya / sabdavidyam bodhisattvah
paryesate / samskrtalapitadhimuktanatmani
sampratyayotpadanartham saniruktapadavyañjananirupanataya ekasya
carthasya nanaprakaraniruttyanuvyavaharanupravesartham /
cikitsasastram bodhisattvah paryesate sattvanam
nanaprakaravyadhivyupasanartham mahajanakayasyanugrahartham /
laukikani silpakarmasthanani bodhisattvah paryesate 'lpakrcchrena
bhogasamharanartham sattvanamarthaya sattvanañca
bahumanotpadanartham silpajñanasamvibhagena
canugrahasamgrahartham / sarvani ca etani pañcavidyasthanani
bodhisattvah paryesate 'nuttarayah
samyaksambodhermahajñanasambharaparipunartham / na hi

sarvatraivamasiksamanah kramena sarvajñāñāmanavaranam
pratilabhate / yattadvodhisattvah paryesate yatha ca paryesate
yadartañca paryesate tannirdistam /

tatra kim bodhisattvah paresam desayati / kathañca desayati /
kimartañca desayati / tatra yadeva paryesate tadeva desayati /
yadartañca paryesate tadarthameva paresam desayati / dvabhyam
punarakarabhyam desayati / anulomam ca katham kathayati
parisuddham ca / tatra (dutt 75) kathamanulomam katham kathayati /
anurupeneryapithena sthitaya desayati napratirupena / na uccatarake
asane nisannayaglanaya nodgunthikakrtaya na purato gacchate
vistarena yathasutram veditavyam / tatasya hetoh / dharmaguravo hi
buddhabodhisattvah / dharme hi tatkrियामane paresamadhimatram
dharmagauravamutpadyate / sravane cadarajata bhavanti navajñājatah
/ sarvesam ca desayati / nirantaram sarvam ca desayati /
dharmamatsaryamakurvannacaryamustim dharmesu karoti / yathakramam
padavyamjanamuddisati / yathakramoddistam ca padavyamjanam
yathakramamevarthato vibhajati / arthopasamhitam ca dharmamartham
coddisati nanarthopasamhitam / samdarsayitavyam samdarsayati
samadapayitavyam samadapayati samuttejayitavyam samuttejayati
sampraharsayitavyam sampraharsayati /
pratyaksanumanaptagamayuktam ca katham karoti napramanayuktam
/ sugatigamananukulamapi avyakulamapi supravesamna gahanam
caturaryasatyapratismayuktamapi sarvasañca parisadam ya parisad
ya katha yatharhati tam tathasyai katham karoti /
ebhistavatpañcadasabhirakarairbodhisattvanam sattvesvanuloma
sarvapararthesu katha veditavya /

punasca bodhisattvah apakarisu [sattvesu] maitracittatamupasthapyā
katham karoti / duscaritacarisu sattvesu hitacittatamupasthapyā
katham kathayati / sukhitaduhkhitesu sattvesu pramattesu dinesu
hitasukhanukampacittatamupasthapyā katham karoti / na
cersyaparyavasthanamadhipatim krtva atmanamutkarsayati / na paran
pamsayati / niramisena ca cittenapratikamsamano
labhasatkaraslokam paresam dharman desayati /

ebhih pañcabhirakarairbodhisattvah parisuddham katham kathayati /
ta ete samasato vimsatirakara bhavanti / kalena
satkrīyanupurvamanusandhyanusahitam harsayata roca[yata] tosayata
utsahayata anavasadayata yukta sahita 'vyavakirnanudharmiki yatha
parisat maitracittena hitacittenanukampacittenanisritena
labhasatkarasloke atmanamanutkarsayata paramscapamsayata /
evam bodhisattvah paresam dharmam desayati /

[tatra] katama bodhisattvasya dharmanudharmapratipattih / samasatah
pañcavidha veditavya / tesameva [yatha] paryesitanam
yathodgrhitam dharmanam kayena vaca manasa canuvartana
samyak cintana bhavana ca /

yesam dharmanam bhagavata kayena vaca manasa kriya nisiddha
yesañcabhyanujñata kayena vaca manasa kriya tasya
kayavanmanaskarmanastathaiva parivarjanam pratinisevana
samudanayata ca / kayena vaca manasa canuvartana
dharmanudharmapratipattirityucyate /

tatra samyak cintana bodhisattvasya katama / iha bodhisattva ekaki rahogato
yathasrutam dharmams cintayitukamastulayitukama upapariksitukama
adita evacintyani sthanani vivarjayitva dharmams cintayitumarabhate
pratatañca cintayati / satasya satkrtya prayogena na slatham / kiñcicca
bodhisattvascintaprayukto yuktya vicarayatanupravisati /
kiñcidadhimucyata eva / arthapratissaranasca bhavati cintayanna
vyañjanapratissaranah / kalanadesamahapadesamsca yathabhutam
prajanati / adipravesena na cintam pravisati / pravistasca punah
punarmanasikaratah saratamupanayati / acimntyam varjayan
bodhisattvah sammoham cimttaviksepam nadhigacchati / pratatam
satatya-satkrtya-prayuktascintayannavijñatapurvañcartha vijanati
labhate vijñatañca / pratilabdhamartham na vinasayati na
sampramosayati / yuktya punah kiñcit pravi[cinva]n] pravisayan
vicarayan na parapratyayo bhavati / tesu yuktipariksitesu dharmesu
kiñcītpunaradhimucyamano ye 'pyasya dharmesu gambhiresu
buddhirnavagahate tathagatagocara ete dharmas nasmadbuddhigocara
ityevamapratiksipamstan dharmanatmanamaksatañcanupahatañca
pariharatanavadyam / artham pratissaran bodhisattvo na vyañjanam
buddhanam bhagavatam sarvasandhyaya-vacananyanupravisati /
kalapadesamahapadesakusalo bodhisattvah tattvarthanna vicalayitum
na vikampayitum kenacit kathamcicchakyate / aditascintamanupravisam
bodhisattvah apratilabdhapurvam ksantim pratilabhate / tameva
punah pratilabdham (dutt 77) ksantim saratamupanayan bodhisattvah
bhavanama nupravisati /
ebhirastabhirakarairbodhisattvascintasamgrhitam
dharmanudharmapratipatti pratipanno bhavati /

bhavana katama / samasatascaturvidha veditavya / samatho vipasyana
samathavipasyanabhyasah samathavipasyanabhiratisca /

tatra samathah katamah / yathapi tadbodhisattvah
astakarayasvintayah susamaptatvannirabhilapye vastumatre
'rthamatre alambane cittamupanibadhya sarvaprapañcapagatena
sarvacittapariplavapagatena samjña-manasikarena
sarvalambananyadhimucyamanah adhyatmasamadhinirmittesu cittam
samsthapayati avasthapayati vistarena yavadekotikaroti samadhatte /
ayamucyate samathah /

vipasyana katama tenaiva punah samathaparibhavitena manaskarena
yatha cintitanam dharmanam nimittamanasikriya vicayah pravicyo
dharmapravicyah vistarena yavatpandityam prajñacarah /
iyamucyate vipasyana /

samathavipasyanabhyasah katamah / yah samathavipasyanayañca
satatyaprayogah satkrtyaprayogasca /

samathavipasyanabhiratih katama / tesveva
samathavipasyana-nimittesu yaccittasyacalanam
svarasenaivabhisamskaravahitasthanam samgraho 'visarana /
iyamucyate samathavipasyanabhiratih

tatra bodhisattvo yatha yatha samathavipasyanabhyasam karoti tatha
tatha samathavipasyanabhiratih samtisthate / yatha yatha
samathavipasyanabhiratih samtisthate tatha tatha samatho
vipasyana ca parisudhyatah / yatha yatha samatho visudhyati tatha
tatha kayaprasrabdhiscittaprasrabdhih prthuvrddhivaipulyatam
gacchati / yatha yatha vipasyana visudhyati tatha tatha
jñanadarsanam prthuvrddhivaipulyatam gacchati / etavacca
bhavanayah karaniyam / yadutasrayagatañca
dausthulyamanapanetavyam sarvatra ca jñeye jñanadarsanam
visodhayitavyam ca / caitatsarvam bhavanakarmanaya caturakaraya
bhavanaya bodhisattvasya sampadyate /

avavadah katamah / samasato 'stavidho veditavyah / yathapi
tadvodhisattvah samadhisannirayena va samvasanvayadva
yesamavavaditukamo bhavati yo va punaranyo bodhisattvo 'smai avavadati
tathagato va sa adita eva cittam paryesate janati / cittam
paryesya indriya paryesate janati / indriyam paryesya asrayam
paryesate janati / asayam paryesy anusayam paryesate janati /
anusayam paryesya yathayogam yatharhameva
vicitresvavataramukhesvavatarayati / yadi va 'subhaya yadi va
maitrya yadi va idampratyayata-pratityasamutpadena yadi va
dhatubhedena yadi va anapanasmrtya yathayogam
yatharhamavarataramukhesvavataraya sasvatantasadgraha
pratipaksena madhyamam pratipadam desayati / ucchedantasadgraha
pratipaksena madhyamam pratipadam desayati / akarte ca
krtabhimanam tyajayati / aprapte asparsite asaksatkrte
saksatkrtabhimanam tyajayati /

so 'yamastavidho 'vavadah punah samasatastribhuh sthanaih
samgrhito veditavyah / trini sthanani katamani / asthitasya
cittasyadito 'vasthitaye samyagalambanopanibandhah / sthitacittasya ca
svarthapraptaye samyagupayamargadesana / anisthitasvakaryasya
cantaradhisthanaparityagah / tatra cittendriyasayanusayajñanena
yathayogamavatararamukhavataramataya ca cittasthitaye
samyagalambanopanibandho veditavyah / tatra
sasvatocchedantasadgrahapratipaksena madhyamaya pratipada
sthitacittasya svarthapraptaye samyagupayamargadesana veditavya /
tatrakrte yavadasaksatkrte saksatkrtabhimanatyajanataya
anisthitasvakaryasyantaradhisthanaparityago veditavyah /
evamebhistribhuh sthanairastavidho 'vavadah samgrhito
veditavyah /

eva mevavavadam parato va labhamano bodhisattvah paresam
vanuprayacchannastanam balanam gotram kramena visodhayati
vivardhayati
dhyana vimoksa samadhisamapattijñānabalasyendriyaparaparajñānabalasya
nanadhimuktijñānabalasya nanadhatujñānabalasya sarvatra gamini
pratipaj jñānabalasya purvenivasanusmrtijñānabalasya
cyutyupapattijñānabalasya ca /

tatranusasanam katamat / tatpañcavidham veditavyam /
savadyasamudacarapratishedhā anavadyasamudacarabhyānujñā
pratisiddhabhyānujñātesu dharmesu skhalitasamacara-samcodana
punah punaranadarajatasya skhalatah avasadanaya
smrtikarananupradanamakalusenaviparinatena snigdhenasayena /
samyak pratipannasya ca pratisiddhabhyānujñātesu dharmesu
bhūtagunapriyākhyānataya sampraharsana / itidam samasatah
pañcakaram bodhisattvanamanusasanam veditavyam / yaduta pratishedho
'bhyānujñā codana 'vasadana sampraharsana ca /

tatropayasamgrhitam bodhisattvanam kayavanmanaskarma katamat /
samasato bodhisattvanam catvari samgrahavastunyupaya ityucyante /
yathoktam bhāgavata catuhsamgrahavastusamgrhitenopayena
samanvagato bodhisattvo bodhisattva ityucyata iti / kena punah karanena
catvari samgrahavastunyupaya ityucyante / samasatascaturvidha upayah
sattvanam vinayaya samgrahaya / nastyata uttari nastyato bhuyah /
tadyatha 'nugrahako grahakah avatarako 'nuvartakasca / tatra danam
bodhisattvasyanugrahakam upayah / tatha hi
vicitrenamisadanenanugrhyamanah sattvah srotavyam
kartavyam vacanam manyate / tadanantaram bodhisattvah priyavaditaya
tatra tatra sammudhanam tatsammohasesapanayaya yuktim grahayati
sandarsayati / evamasya priyavadita grahaka upayo bhavati / tatha ca
yuktya grahitan sandarsitasattvan akusalatsthanad vyutthapya
kusale sthane samadapayati vinayati nivesayati pratisthapayati /
sasyarthacarya bhavatyavataraka upayah / evañca bodhisattvah
tansarvanavatarya tatsabhagavrttasamacarenanuvartate yenasya na
bhavanti vineya vaktarah / tvam tavadatmana na sraddhasampannah
silasampannastyagasampannah prajñāsampannah kasmadbhavan paranatra
samadapayati / tena ca codayati smarayatiti tasmatsamanarthata
bodhisattvasya caturtho 'nuvartaka upayo veditavyah /

ityebhiscaturbhiruparyatparigrhitam samastairvyastairva
bodhisattvasya kayakarma vakkarma manaskarma /
tadupayaparigrahanamityucyate sattvanam samyaksamgrahaya vinayaya
paripacanaya /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhāre yogasthane astamam balagotrāpatalam /

danāpatalam (chapter 1.9)

uddanam /

svabhavascaiva sarvañca dukkaram sarvatomukham /
syat satpaurusyayuktañca sarvakaram tathaiva ca //

vighatarthikayuktañca ihamutra sukham tatha /
visuddhañca navakaram danametatsamasatah //

iha bodhisattvah kramena satparamitam paripuryanuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate / danaparamitam
silaksantiviryadhyanaprajñaparamitañca /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya danaparamita / navakaram danam
bodhisattvasya danaparamitetyucyate / svabhavadanam sarvadanam
dukkaradanam sarvatomukham danam satpurusadanam
sarvakaradanam vighatarthikadanamihamutrasukham danam
visuddhdanam ca /

kasca danasya svabhavah / ya cetana
sarvapariskara-svadehanirapeksasya bodhisattvasya
kevaladhyatmikavastuparityagaya kayavakkarmanavadyasca
sarvadeyavastuparityagah / samvarasthayinah agamadrsteh
phaladarsino yo yenartha tasya ca tadvastupratipadana bodhisattvasya
danasvabhavo veditavyah /

tatra sarvadanam katamat / sarvamucyate samasato dvividham deyavastu /
adhyatmikam bahyañca / tatra a majjñah svadehparityago
bodhisattvasya kevaladhyatmikavastuparityaga ityucyate / yatpunarbodhisattvo
vantasinam sattvanamarthe bhuktva bhuktva 'napanam vamati /
tatsamsrstamadhyatmikabahyavastudanam bodhisattvasyetyucyate /
etadyathoktam sthapayitva parisistadeyavastuparityago
bahyadeyavastuparityagah evocyate / tatra bodhisattvah paresam
deharthinam samasato dvabhyamakarabhyam svadehamanuprayacchati /
yathakamakarianyam va paravasyam paravidheyamatmanam
paresamanuprayacchati / tadyathapi nama kascit paresam (dutt 81)
bhaktacchadanahetordasabhavamupagacchet / evameva niramisacitto
bodhisattvah paramabodhikamah parahitasukhakamo danaparamittam
paripurayitukamo yathakararianyam paresam vasyam
paravidheyamatmanam paresamanuprayacchati / karacarananayanasiro
'ngapratyangarthinam mamsarudhirasnayvarthinam
yavanmajjayinam yavanmajjanamanuprayacchati / dvabhyameva
karanabhyam bodhisattvo bahyam vastu sattvebhyah parityajati /
yathasukhaparibhogaya va yacitakamanuprayacchati / tadvastitvaya va
sarvena sarva nirmuktena cittenanuprayacchati / na ca punarbodhisattvah
sarvamadhyatmikabahyam vastvavisesenaiva sarvatha ca sattvanam
dadati / kiñca bodhisattvo dvividhadasmadadhyatmikabahyadvastunah
sattvanam dadati / katham na dadati /
yadasmadadhyatmikabahyadvastunah sattvanam danam sukhayaiva
syanna tu hitaya naiva vasukhaya napi hitaya tadbodhisattvah
paresam na dadati / yatpunarhitaya syannavasyam sukhaya-sukhaya
va punarhitaya ca tadvodhisattvah paresam danam dadati / itiyam

tavaddanasya cadanasya ca samasanirdesah /

atah param vistaravibhago veditavyah / iha bodhisattvah
parotpidanaya [paravadhaya] paravañcanaya cayogavihitena
copanimantritamatmanam paravasyam paravidheyam na dadati / apyeva
nama bodhisattvah satakrtvah sahasrakrtvah svajivitaparityagamapi
paresamantikadabhyupagacchet / natveva rajñaya pararadhanartham
parotpidanam paravadham paravañcanam va kuryat / yadi ca
bodhisattvah suddhasayo bhavati danamarabhya so 'pi sattvakarye
prabhute karaniye pratyupasthite svadehangapratyangayacanake ca
pratyupasthite na svadehangapratyanganyanuprayacchati / tatkasya hetoh
/ na hyasya bodhisattvasya danamarabhya suddhasayasya punah
kenacitpariyayenedam datavyamasmai datanyamiti bhavati cetasah
samkocah / tasmadasau bodhisattvo yadasayasuddhyartham
pratyupasthitam sattvakaryamadhyupeksya dadyat so 'syasayah suddha
iti na (dutt 82) pratyupasthitam sattvakaryamadhyupeksya dadati / na ca
marakayikesu devesu yacanakesu vihethabhiprayesu
pratyupasthitesu svadehamangavibhagaso dadati / ma haiva
tesamadhimatra ksatiscopahatisca bhavisyatiti yatha
marakayikesu devesu / eva tadadistesu sattvesu veditavyam /
napi conmattaksiptacittesu bodhisattvah svadehamangavibhagaso
'nuprayacchati / na hi te svacitte 'vasthitah / narthino mrgayante /
nanyatra vipralapah / sa tesamasvatrantravaccetasah tasmanna dadati
/ etanakaran sthapayitva etadviparyayat svadeham tavadbodhisattvah
paravidheyataya va 'ngapratyangavibhagaso varthibhyah parityajati /
evantavadbodhisattvasyadhyatmikasya vastuno danañcadanañca veditavyam /

bahyatpunarvastuno bodhisattvo yani visagnisastramadyani
sattvanamupaghataya tani nanuprayacchatyarthibhyah atmopaghataya va
yacitanyarthinam paropaghataya [va] / yani
punarvisagnisasramadyanyanugrahaya sattvanam tani bodhisattvo
dadatyarthibhya atmano va 'nugrahaya yacitanyarthinam paranugrahaya
va / punarna ca bodhisattvah parakiyam dravinamavisvasyam parebhyo
'nuprayacchati / na ca bodhisattvah sañcaritrena
paradaramupasamhrtya paresamanuprayacchati / na ca sapranakam
panabhojanamanuprayacchati / yadapi
[rati]kridopasamhitamanarthopasamhitam sattvanam bodhisattvasya
deyam vastu tadapi bodhisattvo 'rthibhyo na dadati / tatkasya hetoh /
yadyapi tadvastu tesam cittaprasadamatrakamutpadayed
bodhisattvasyantike / apitu vipulataramasya taddanamanartham
kuryadyaddhetorasau madam pramadam duscaritamadhyapadyamanah
kasya bhedadapayesupapadyate / sa cetpunastadratikridadikam va tu
napayagamanaya bhavennapi cakusalamulopacayaya kamam
tadbodhisattvastadsam ratikridadikam vasta
cittaprasadahetoranupracchedarthibhyastenapi vastuna samgrahaya
paripakaya / kidrsam puna ratikridavastu bodhisattvo na
dadatyarthibhyah /

kidsam dadati / tadyatha mrgavadhasiksam bodhisattvo na dadati
/ ksudrayajñesu ca maharambhesu yesu bahavah praninah
samghatamapadya jivitadvaparopyante / tadrupan yajñanna svayam
yajati na parairyajayati / napi ca devakulesu pasuvadhamanuprayacchati /
na ca prabhutapranyasritan [desan] jalajairva [sthalajairva]
pranibhiradhyusitamstesam praninamuparodhaya yacito
'nuprayacchati / (dutt 83) na jalani na yantrani na
jalayantrasiksam praninamuparodhaya yacito 'nuprayacchati /
napyakrosaya vadhaya bandhaya dandanaya karanaya satrunam
satrumanuprayacchati / samasato bodhisattvo yatkiñcit parasattvotpidaya
parasattvabadhaya sattvanam ratikridavastu tatsarvambodhisattvo na
dadatyarthibhyah / yani punarimani vicitrani
hastyasvarathayanavahanani vastralankarani pranitani ca
panabhojanani nrthagitavaditasiksa nrthagitavaditabhajanani ca
gandhamalyavilepanam vicitrasca bhandopaskara udyanani ca
grhani striyasca paricaryayai vividhesu ca silpakarmasthanesu
siksa ityevamrupam ratikridavastu
bodhisattvascittaprasadahetorarthibhyo 'nuprayacchati / na ca bodhisattvah
amatraya 'pathyam va glanayarthine 'pi panabhojanamanuprayacchati / na
trptesu lolupajatiyesu sattvesu pranitam
panabhojanamanuprayacchati / napi ca sokartanam
sattvanamatmodbandhanaya va tadnaya va visabhaksanaya va
prapatapatanaya va kamakaram dadati / na ca bodhisattvo matapitaram
sarvena sarvammarthibhyo 'nuprayacchati / tathahi bodhisattvasya
matapitaram paramaguru-sthaniyamapayakam posakam samvardhakam
tadbodhisattvena dirgharatram sirasodvahata na khedamapattavyam /
tayoscadhamanabandhaka sthapanavikraye atma vasyo vidheyo datavyah /
tatkatham bodhisattvah parebhyo 'nupradatumutsaheta kutah punah
pradadyat / napi bodhisattvo raja murdhabhisiktah prabhuh sve
prthivimandale sattvanam saparigrahanam parakiyam
putradaram paresamantikadacchidya paresamanuprayacchati / nanyatra
krtsnam gramam va gramapradesam va janapadapradesam va
bhogamanuprayacchet / yatha mamabhuttatha te bhavatviti / na ca
bodhisattvah svam putradaram dasidasakarmakarapauruseyaparigraham
samyagasamjñaptamakamakam vimanaskam paresamarthinamanuprayacchati
/ samyak samjñaptamapi ca sumanaskam chandajatam namitresu na
yaksaraksasesu na raudrakarmasu pratipadayati / napi ca dasabhavaya
pratipadayati putradaram sukumaram kulaputram janam / na ca
bodhisattvo 'dhimatraparapidapravrttesu raudrakarmasu yacanakesu
rajyapradanam dadati / rajyadapi ca tamstathavidhan
pudgalamsyavayati sa cet pratibalo bhavati cyavayitum / na ca
bodhisattvo matapitrorantikadbhoganacchidya yacanakebhyah prayacchati /
yatha matapitrorevam putradaradasidasakarmakarapauruseyebhyah /
napi ca (dutt 84) matapitaram badhitva vistarena
yavatkarapauruseyam badhitva parebhyo yacanakebhyo deyavastu
parityajati / dharmana casahasena bodhisattvo bhogan samhrtya danam
dadati nadharmena sahasena / na paramutpidyopahatya na ca buddhanam

bhagavatam sasane bodhisattvo vyavasthitah siksam vyatikramya
kathañcit danam dadati / danañca dadad bodhisattvah sarvasattvesu
samacitto dadati daksiniyabuddhimupasthapyā mitramitrodasinesu
gunavatsu dosasatsu hinesu tulyesu visistesu sukhitesu
duhkhitesu ca / na ca bodhisattvo

yathoktadyathapratijñatadyacanakaya nyunam dana dadati / nanyatra
sama va adhikam va / na ca bodhisattvah pranitam vastu pratijñaya
luham pratyavaram dadati / nanyatraluham pratyavaram pratijñaya
pranitam dadati samvidyamane pranite / na ca bodhisattvo vimanasko
na kruddhah ksubhitamanaso danam dadati / napi ca danam dattva
nindayati punah punah parikirtanataya evam caivañca tvam maya
danenanugrhitah savardhito 'bhyuddhrto veti / na ca bodhisattvo
nihinapurasyapi danam dadadapaviddhamasatkṛyanuprayacchati
prageva gunavatah /

na ca bodhisattvo

viividhavipratipattisthitānamuddhatanamasamvrtatmanam

yacanakanamakrosakanam rosakanam paribhasakanam
vipratipattya khinnamanaso danam dadati / nanyatra tesamevantike
bodhisattvo bhuyasya matraya
klesavesaprakṛtitamavagamyanukampacittamupasthapyā danam dadati /
na casaddrstya paramrstam [danam] dadati / tadyatha
maharaudrayajñesu na himsadanena dharmam pratyeti / napi
kautakamangalapratisamyuktam danam dadati / napi suvisuddhenapi
sarvakarena danamatrakena laukikalokottaram vairagyavisuddhim
pratyeti nanyatra / sambharamatratataya visuddherdanam dharayati /
na ca phaladarsi dadati / sarvañca danamanuttarayam samyak sambodhau
parinamayati / sarvaprakarasya danasya sarvam prakaram
yathabhutam phalam vipake 'bhisampratyayajato bodhisattvo
'parapratyayo 'nanyaneyo danam dadati tadyatha 'nnado balavan bhavati /
vastrado varnavan yanadah sukhitaḥ caksusman pradipada
ityevamādi vistarena veditavyam / na ca bodhisattvo daridryabhayabhito
danam dadati / nanyatra karunyabhipraya eva / na ca bodhisattvo
yacanakanamapratirupam danam dadati / tadyatha
yatinamucchistam va
panabhojanamuccaraprasravakhetasimghanakavantaviriktapuyarudhim
asamsrstam (dutt 85) va abhidusitam va /
anakhayatamapratīsamveditamodanakulmasamutsarjanadharmi / tatha

apalandubhaksanam palandusammisram

palandusamsrstam / evamamamsabhaksanam / amadyapanam
madyamisram madyasamsrstam va / tatha 'pratirupe karmani
viniyojya bodhisattvo na paresam danam dadati /
ityevambhagiyamapratirupam danam na dadati / na ca punarbodhisattvo
yacanakam punah punaryacanataya gatapratyagatikataya
sevavrttasamvidhanena pariklisya danam dadati / nanyatra
yacitamatra eva / na ca bodhisattvah kirtisabdaslokamisritam danam

dadati / na [ca] paratah pratikarasannisritam na
sokratvamaratvacakravartitvaisvaryasannisritam [dadati] / na ca
paresam kuhanartham danam dadati / kaccinmam pare rajano va
rajamahamatya va naigamajanapada brahmanagrhapatayo dhaninah
sresthinah sarthavaha dataram danapatim viditva
satkuryurgurukuryurmanayeyuh pujayeyuriti / na ca karpanyadanam
dadati / alpadapi visadam dadati prageva prabhutat / na ca
paresam vipralambhaya danam dadati /

anena danena vilobhya visrambhayitva pascadenam vipravadayisyamiti
/ na ca vibhedaya paratah paresam danam dadati / tadyatha danena
gramam va gramapradesam va janapadam va janapadapradesam va
vibhedya svaminamantikadacchetsyamyakramisyamiti / daksasca
bodhisattvo bhavatyanalasasca utthanasampannah svayam ca sannaddhah
parikare purvangamo deyavastu parityage svayañca dadati paraisca
dapayati na svayam kausidyam praviskrtya paranajñapayati
danaya / mahantamapi ganasannipatamarthinam
silavadduhsilanam sannisannam samnipatitam viditva
vrddhantamupadaya yavannavakantam tatsarvam deyavastu
gatapratyagatikataya punah punaranukramena pratipadayati na ca
bodhisattvah prabhutesu vipulesu vistirnesu bhogesu
samvidyamanesu mitam danam dadati / na ca paravihethanaya
paresam danam dadati / akrosanaya va
rosanatanatarjanakutsanakabandhanacchedanarodhanaprasavanaya va
danam dadati / purvameva ca danad bodhisattvah sumana bhavati
dadaccittam prasadayati / dattva cavipratisari bhavati / na ca
sathyaddanam dadati
manimuktasankhasilavaiduryapavadadipratirupakani
tadasavatam sattvanam / na ca bodhisattvena kiñcidalpam [va
prabhutam va] deyavastu yanna prageva cetasa sarvasattvanam (dutt 86)
nirmuktam bhavati / pascadyacakah svakamiva dhanam
yacitakanupradattam bodhisattvadyacate / kalena ca bodhisattvo danam
dadati nakalena / kalpikamatmanah parasya ca nakalpikam / acarena
nanacarena / aviksiptena ca cetasa na viksiptena / na ca bodhisattvo
yacanakamavahasati navaspandayati / ma mankubhavamasypasamharati /
na bhrkutikrto bhavati / uttanamukhavarnah smitapurvamngamah
purvabhibhasi bhavati / na ca vilambitam tvaritam tvaritam danam
dadati / ayacito 'pi bodhisattvah svayam pravarayitva paran yo
yenarhi bhavati tasya taddadati / svayam grhitam
caisamabhyyanujanati / na ca bodhisattvo dausprajñadanam dadati /
dadat prajñadanameva dadati /

prajñadanam bodhisattvasya katamat / iha bodhisattvah satsu
samvidyamanesu deyadharmesu purvameva yacanakabhyagamanadevam
cittamabhisamskaroti / sa cenme dvau yacanakavagacchetam
sukhitascakrpano 'varakah sanathah sapratisaranah
dukhitasca krpno varakah anathah apratisaranah / tena maya
sacenme bhoganam dvayorapi santarpanayecchaparipuraye tada sambhavo

'sti ubhau santarpayitavyau / dvayorapiccha paripurih karaniya / sa
cenna tavadbhogasambhavah syadaham dvayoh santarpayeyam
yadicchaparipuriṅca kuryam sukhitamapahaya duhkhitaya danam deyam
/ akrpanamavarakam sanatham sapratisaranamapahaya krpanaya
varakaya anathayapratisaranaya danam deyamiti / sa evam
cittamabhisamskrtya yathabhisamskameva karmana sampadayati / sa
cetpunah sukhitasya yacanakasyeccham na saknoti paripurayitum sa
tameva purvakam svacittabhisamskarakalpamupadaya tam yacakamevam
samjñāpya presayati / asya maya duhkhitasya purvanisrstam
purvapratijñātametaddeyavastu ato maya 'syaiva pratipaditam / na ca me
tvayyadatukamamana asti / ato na bhadramukhenasmakamantike
pranayavimukhata karaniyeti / punaraparam bodhisattvah satsu
samvidyamanesu deyadharmesu yani tani matsarikulani bhavanti
paramamatsarikulanyagrhitapariskarani kutakuñcakani yesu na
jatu sramanabrahmanesu deyadharme prajayate tani bodhisattvah
kulanyupasamkramya pratisammodya pranayaṅca samvidhayaivamaha /
anga tavatte bhavantah akosaksayena mahata upakarena
pratyavasthita bhavantu / mama grhe vipula bhoga vipula deyadharmah
(dutt 87) samvidyante / so 'ham danaparamitaparipuraye
yacanakenarhi / sa cedyuyam yacanakamaragayatha ma nirakrtya
visarjayisyatha madiyam dhanam deyadharmamadaya tebhyo va visrjata
yathasukhameva / athava tam yacanakamasmakamupasamharatha
diyamaṅca maya danamanumodatha / te ca tasya
pratisrutyakosaksayena priyenayam kulaputro 'smakamaradhitacitto
bhavatiti tatha kurvanti / evam hi tena bodhisattvena yesamayatyam
matsaryamalavinayaya bijamavaropitam bhavati / kramena ca tenabhyasena
tena prajñāpurvakenopayakausalyena svakamapi parittam parebhyo
dhanamanuprayacchanti / mrdukamalobham nisritya madhyam pratilabhante /
madhyam nisrityadhimatram pratilabhante / punaraparam bodhisattvo ye
'sya bhavantyacaryopadhyayah sardhaviharyantevasinah
sabrahmacarinasca lobhaprakrtayo lubdhajatiya ye ca na lubdhajatiya
api tu deyadharmavaikalyadicchavighatavantastatra bodhisattvo
buddhavaropitam va dharma[varopitam va] samghavaropitam va
danamayam punyakriyavastu kartukamastesamevotsrjati / tan deya
dharmamstaih karayati na svayam karoti / evam tena bodhisattvena
svayaṅca bahutaram punyam prasutam bhavati / tadekatyanaṅca
sabrahmacarinam klesavinayah krto bhavati / tadekatyanam
dharmecchaparipurih krta bhavati / sattvasamgrahah
sattvaparipakasca krto bhavati / punaraparam bodhisattvah satsu
samvidyamanesu deyadharmesu yacanakamakutananimittamatrakenaiva
jñātvā yathakamam deyadharmaih pratipadayati / yo 'pi
cainamupasamkranto bhavati kutavanijyanaivam vyamsayisyamiti /
tasyapi bhavamajñāya tadduscaritamanyesamapi tavacchadayati prageva
tasyaiva / icchāṅcasya paripurayati yenasavamankurudagro visaradah
saumanasyajato viprakramati / yenapi ca bodhisattvah kuta-kapatena
vañcito bhavati na canena sa vañcana purvam pratividha bhavati
pascacca pratividhyati / pratividhya na ca tena vastuna punastam

vyamsakam pudgalañcodayati smarayati / sarvañca tacchalakṛta
madattadanamasmai bhavenabhyānumodate / ityevambhāgiyam
tavadbodhisattvasya satsu samvidyāmanesu prajñādanam veditavyam /
punarāparam bodhisattvah asatsu asamvidyāmanesu deyadharmesu
kṛtavi bodhisattvastesu tesu silpakarmasthanesu sa tadrupam
silpakarmasthanamamukhikaroti / (dutt 88) yenaḥpakṛcchrena mahantam
dhanaskandhamabhīrjityadhyavasati / pāreṣaṅcitrakatho madhurakathah
kālyānapratibhāno bodhisattvastatha dharmadesanam pravartayati yatha
daridrānamāpi sattvanam datukamata santisthate
pragevadhyānam / matsarināmāpi prageva tyāgasilānam / yaṇi va
punastāni śraddhākūlāni yeśvāharāhā pravṛta eva deyadharmā
vistīrṇabhogātaya tesu kūlesu āgātāgānā yācānānupāsāharati /
svayāmeva va gatva dānesu diyāmanesu puṇyesu kriyāmanesu
dakṣo 'nalasā utthānāsāmpānāścittābhīprasādyā kāyēnā vacā
yathāsaktiā yathābālām vyāpāram gacchati / supratīpādītāñca
taddānam yācānākesu karoti / evam hi taddānam /
yādūpāsthāpākā-vaigūnyād dūspratīpādītām syāt pākṣapatītām va
ānādārātā va śmṛtīsāmpṛāmosātā va tānā bhavati / evam hi
bodhisattvah asatśvasāmvīdyāmanesu bhogesu prajñādanāsya dātā
bhavati yāvādāsāyāsuddhī nādīgacchati / suddhāsāyāstu bodhisattvo
yathāivāpāsāmātikrāmām pratīlabhātē tathāivākṣāyābhogātām jānāmānī
pratīlabhātē / punarāparam bodhisattvo nā tīrthīkāyā rāndhrāprekṣīnē
dharmām mukhōdḍēsātā va pūstākāgātām va dādātī / nāpī lobhāprākṛtāyē
pūstākām vīkṛtūkāmāyā sānīdhīm va kārtūkāmāyā / nā tu tenā
jñānēnānārthīnē [jñānēnārthīnē vā] / pūnāh sā cētṛkṛtārthāh
pūstākēnā bhavati svayām dādātīyāsmāi yathāsūkhāmevā / sā cēdākṛtārthō
bhavati yāsyārthē tenā tātṛpūstākāmānvāvartītām / evāmāsāu bodhisattvah
ādārsāmānyām drṣtvā lēkhāyītva vānyāddādātī / sā
cēnāivādārsām pāsāyātī nāpī lēkhāyītūm sāknōtī tēnādītā evām
svācīttām prātīyāvēkṣītāvīyām / mā hāivā mē
dharmāmātsāryāmālapāryāvāsthītām cīttām / mā hāivāhāmāsāyātā evā nā
dātūkāmō 'bhīlīkhitām dharmām / sā cētśā evām prātīyāvēkṣāmānō
jānīyādāstī mē dharmāmātsāryāmālasāmūdācārō 'pī tenā bodhisattvēnāvīvām
cīttāmābhīsāmskrītyā dātāvīyām / evām dharmādānām syāt / yādīyāhāmānēnā
dharmādānēnā mukhā evām syām drṣtē dharmē tathāpī māyā
'nādīvāsāyā kṣēsām dātāvīyāmevā syāddharmādānām / pragevā
jñānāsāmbhārāvīkālah / sā cētpūnāh prātīyāvēkṣāmānō
jānīyānāstī mē [dharmā] mātsāryāmālasāmūdācārō 'pī tenā
bodhisattvēnāvīvām prātīsāmsīkṣītāvīyām / āhām [ātmanāh]
kṣēsānīrghātānārthām vā ētāddharmādānām dādīyām
jñānāsāmbhārāpīrīpūrānārthām vā sāttvā (dutt 89) prīyātāyāivā vā
/ so 'hām kṣēsām tāvānā pāsāyāmī / jñānāsāmbhārāmāpī
drṣtādharmaśāmpārīyīkām prābhūtātārāmānānuprādānāt pāsāyāmī / nā
pādānāt / sāmpārīyīkāmevā prātānūkām dharmālabhāprācūrātāyāi /
ānānuprāyācchāmśāhām sarvasāttvānām hītāsūkhāyā jñānām
sāmūdānāyā tāsā cā sāttvāsāyā tādānyēsāñcā sarvasāttvānām prīyākārī
bhāvāmī / ānuprācchānāsāyāivāikāsāyā sāttvāsāyā prīyākārī itī vīdītva

yathabhutam sa cedbodhisattvo na dadatyanavadyo bhavatyavipratisari /
asamatikrantasca bhavati bodhisattvavrttam /

kathañca punarna dadati / na khalu punarbodhisattvah utsahate yacanakam
nisthuraya vaca pratikseptum / na te dasyamityapi
upayakausalayanainam samjñāpyanupresayati / tatredamupayakausalayam /
prageva bodhisattvena sarvapariskarah sarvadeyadharma dasasu diksu
visaddhenasayena buddhabodhisattvanam visrsta bhavanti
vikalpitastadyathapi nama bhiksuracaryaya va upadhyayaya va
civaram vikalpayet / sa evam vikalpahetoh
sarvavicitrodarapariskaradeyadharmanidhiprpto 'pyaryavamsavihari
bodhisattva ityucyate / aprameyapunyaprasota ca bhavati / tañca
punyamasya nityakalam tadbahulamanaskarasya
sarvakalanugatamabhivardhate / sa tan deyadharman
buddhabodhisattvaniksiptaniva dharayati / yadi yacanakam pasyati
yuktarupascasmin yathepsitam deyadharmapratipadanam pasyati / sa
nasti tat kiñcid buddhabodhisattvanam yatsattvesu aparityaktamiti
viditva yacanakasyeccham paripurayati / no cedyuktarupam
samanupasyati sa tameva kalpamupadaya parakiyametad bhadramukha na
caitadyusmakamanujñatam datumiti slaksnena vacasa
samjñāpyainam presayati / anyadva tad dviḡunam trigunam
danamanasatkaram krtvanupresayati / yenasau janite nayam
bodhisattvo lobhatmakataya 'smakam na datukamah / api tu
nunamasvatantra evam tasmin pustakadharmadane yena na dadatiti / idamapi
bodhisattvasya dharmadanamarabhya prajñādanam veditavyam / punaraparam
bodhisattvah sarvadanani dharmamisabhaya[dana]ni praryayato 'pi
laksanato 'pi nirvacanato 'pi hetuphalaprabhedato 'pi yathabhutam
prajanannanuprayacchati / idamapi bodhisattvasya prajñādanam veditavyam /
punaraparam bodhisattvah apakarisu sattvesu maitryasayo danam
dadati / duhkhitestu karunasayah / gunavatsu muditasayah /
(dutt 90) upakarisu mitresu suhrtsupeksasayah / idamapi
bodhisattvasya prajñādanam veditavyam /

punaraparam bodhisattvo danavibandhanamapi danavibandhapratipaksamapi
yathabhutam prajanati / tatra catvaro danavibandhah / purvako
'nabhyasah / deyadharmaparittatavaikalyam / agre manorame ca vastuni
grddhih ayatyañca bhogasampatti phaladarsanabhinandanata / yatasca
bodhisattvasya deyadharmanesu samvidyamanesu yacanake ca samyagupasthite
dane cittam na kramati / so 'nabhyasakrto me 'yam dosa iti laghu
ladhveva prajñaya pratisidhyati / evañca punah pratividhyati / nunam
maya purvam danam na dattam yena me etarhi samyak samvidyamanesu
bhogesu samyak pratyupasthite ca yacanake dane cittam na kramati / sa
cedetarhina pratisamkhyaya dasyami punarapi me ayatyam danavidveso
bhavisyati / sa eva pratibidhya danapratibandhapratipaksa nisrtya
pratisamkhyaya dadati / nabhyasakrtadosanusari bhavati na
tadvasagah / punaraparam bodhisattvasya sa cedyad yacanake samyak
pratyupasthite paritabhogataya dane cittam na kramati sa ta
vighatakrta danavipratibandhahetum laghu-laghveva prajñaya pratividhya

tadvighatakrta dukkhamadhiwasayan pratisamkhyaya
karunyaddanam dadati / tasyaivam bhavati / purvakarmadosena va
paravineyataya va maya bahuni pragadhani ksut pipasadikani
dukkhayanubhutani bhava vina paranugraham / yadi ca me maranaya
kalakriyayai savarteta etaddanakrta paranugrahahetuka drste dharme
dukhha tathapi me danameva sreya na tu yacanakanirakaranam / prageva
yah kascidyena kenacicchakapatrena jivati ityevam
bodhisattvastadvighatakrta dukkhamadhiwasaya dana dadati / panarapara
bodhisattvasya samyag yacake pratyupasthite sa
cedadhimatramanapatvadagryatvaddeyavastuno dane citta na kramati ta
bodhisattvo gardhakrt dosa laghu-laghveva pratijñaya pratividhya dukkhe
me esa sukhasamjñaviparyasah ayatyam dukkhajanaka iti
viparyasaparijñanattañca prahaya prati samkhyaya tadvastu dadati /
punaraparam bodhisattvasya sa ceddanam dattva danaphale (dutt 91)
mahabhogatayamanusamsadarsanamutpadyate nanuttarayam
samyaksambodhau tam bodhisattvo mithyaphaladrstikrtam dosam
laghu-laghveva prajñaya pratividhya sarvasamskaranamasaratam
yathabhutam pratyaveksate / sarvasamskarah ksanabhanguarah
phalopabhogapariksayabhangura viprayogabhangurasca / sa evam
pratyaveksamanah phaladarsanam prahaya yatkiñciddanam dadati
sarvam tanmahabodhi-parinamitameva dadati /

tadidam bodhisattvasya caturvidhasya danavibandhasya caturvidham
danaprativandhapratipaksajñanam veditavyam / prativedho
dukkhadivasana viparyasaparijñanam samskarasaratvadarsanañca /
tatra trividhena bodhisattvah pratipaksajñanena purvakena niyatam
samyak ca danam dadati / ekena pascimena pratipaksajñanena samyak
punyaphalaparigraham karoti / idamapi bodhisattvasya prajñadanam
veditavyam /

punaraparam bodhisattvah adhyatmyam rahogatah suddhenasayena
ghanarasena prasadena samkalpairvicitranudaranaprameyan
deyadharmanadhimucya sattvesu danaya pratipaditayabhilasati yena
bodhisattvah alpakrechenaprameyam punyam prasuyate / idamapi
bodhisattvasya prajñadanam veditavyam / tadidam bodhisattvasya
prajñasya [maha]prajñadanam / evam samasatah
samvidyamanesvasamvimadesu camisadanasamgrhitesu
deyadharmesu tatha dharmadanamupadaya
pratisamvidamupadayadhyasayadanamupadaya
danavipratibandhapratipaksajñanamupadayasayadhimuktidanañcopadaya
bodhisattvasyaivavenikam veditavyam / evam hi
bodhisattvasyadhyatmika-bahyasarvavastudanaprabhedo vistarena
veditavyah /

ata urdhvamasmadeva sarvadanaprabhedattadanyah sarvo
duskaradidanaprabhedo veditavyah /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya duskaradanam / yadbodhisattvah parittam
deyavastu samvidyamanamatmanam badhitva dukkhamadhiwasaya

paresamanuprayacchati / idam bodhisattvasya prathamam duskaradanam /
yadbodhisattvah istaṅca vastu prakrtisnehadva dirghakala
samstavadva 'dhitropakaradva 'gryaṅca pravaram deyavastugardham
prativinodya parebhyo 'nuprayacchati / (dutt 92) idam bodhisattvasya
dvitiyam duskaradanam yadbodhisattvah krcchatarjitan deyadharman
parebhyo 'nuprayacchati / idam trtiam bodhisattvasya duskaradanam /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya sarvatomukham danam / yadbodhisattvah svakam
va param va samadapya deyavastu svabhrtyesu va
matapitrputradaradasidakarmakarapauruseyamitramatyajñatisalohi
tesvanuprayacchati / paresu va 'rthisu / etatsarvatomukham
danamityucyate /

samasato bodhisattvasya caturakaram satpurusasya satpurusadanam /
tava katamad bodhisattvasya satpurusasya satpurusadanam /
yadbodhisattvah sraddhaya danam dadati satkrtya svahastena kalena
parananupahatya idam bodhisattvasya satpurusasya
satpurusadanamityucyate /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya sarvakaram danam / aniscitadanata /
visadadanata / pramuditadanata / abhiksnadanata / patradanata /
apatradanata sarvadanata / sarvatradanata / sarvakaladanata /
anavadyadanata sarvavastudanata / desavastudanata /
dhanadhanyavastudanata / itida trayodasakaram danam bodhisattvasya
sarvakaramityucyate /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya vighatarthika danam / iha bodhisattvo bhojanena
panena vighatisvarthikesu bhojanapanam dadati / yanarthikesu
yanam vastrarthikesu vastramalankarthikesu alamkaram
vicitrabhandopaskarthikesu vicitrabhandopaskaram dadati /
gandhamalyavilepanarthikesu gandhamalyavilepanam / pratisrayarthikesu
pratisrayam / alokavighatarthikesvalokam dadati / idamastakara
bodhisattvasya vighatarthikadanam veditavyam /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasyehamutrasukham danam / amisadanam
dharmadanamabhayadanaṅca samasatah ihamutrasukham bodhisattvanam
danam veditavyam / tatpunaramisadanam pranitam sucikalpikam /
viniya matsaryamalam sannidhimalaṅca dadati / tatra
matsaryamalavinayascittagrahaparityagat sannidhimalavinayo
bhogagrahaparityagadveditavyah / abhayadanam
simhavyadhragraharajacaurodakadibhayaparitranataya veditavyam /
dharmadanamaviparitadharmadesana nyayopadesah
siksapadasamadapana (dutt 93) ca / tadetatsarvamabhisamasya
navakaram bodhisattvasya danam sattvanabhihamutrasukham bhavati /
tatramisabhayadanam saprabhedabhihasukham dharmadanam punah
saprabhedamamutrasukham /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya visuddham danam / taddasakaram veditavyam /
asaktamaparamrstamasambhrtamanunnatamanisritamalinamadinamavimukh

am pratikaranapeksam vipakanapeksañca /

tatrasaktam danam katamat / iha bodhisattvo yacanake samyak
pratyupasthite tvaritamavilambitam dadati / na yacanakasya tatha
labhamaramya tvara bhavati yatha bodhisattvasya danamarabhya /

aparamrstam danam katamat / na hi bodhisattvo drstya evam
danam paramrsati / nasti va 'sya danasya phalam / himsadanena va
punardharmo bhavati / susampanna va punardanamatrakena
laukikalokottara visuddhirbhavati /

asambhrtam danam katamat / na khalu bodhisattvah sambhrtya
dirghakalikam deyadharmasannicarya krtva pascad sakrddanam
dadati / tatkasya hetoh / na hi bodhisattvah samvidyamanesu
deyadharmesu samyak pratyupasthitasya yacanakasya nirakaranamutsahate
napi pratirupam pasyati yena tannirakaroti / kutah punah sannicayam
karisyati / na ca sambhrtadanena bodhisattvah
punyasyayadvaramadhikam pasyati / samam deyavastu tulyesu
vyastasamastesu yacanakesu kramena va sakrdva diyamanam kena
karanena punyavisesatam parigrhniyadi sampasyannapi ca
bodhisattvah savadyameva sambhrtadanam pasyati / niravadyam
pasyati yathotpannam bhogadanam / tatkasya hetoh / tathahi
sambhrtadata 'rthito yacanakairyacanakasatani purvam nirakrtya
tesamaghatamaksamapratyayam janayitva pascadanarthito 'pi
tadekatyanam sambhrtadanam dadati / tasmadbodhisattvah
sambhrtadanam na dadati /

anunnatadanam katamat / yacanakaya nicacitto bodhisattvo danam dadati
/ na ca paraspardhaya dadati / na ca danam dattva tena danena manyate
ahamasmi data danapatiranye ca na tatheti /

aniscitadanam katamat / na hi bodhisattvah kirtisabdaghosasthokam
nisritya danam dadati / vikalpaksarasambhutam
ghosamatrapratibaddham vrsamatropamam kirtim manyamanah /

alinam danam katamat / iha bodhisattvah purvameva danat sumana
bhavati / dadaccittam prasadayati / dattva cavipratisari bhavati /
vipulani ca paramodarani bodhisattvanam danani srutva natmanam
paribhavan samkocamapadyate /

adinam danam katamat / vicintya vicintya bodhisattvo yatnena
deyadharmebhyo yanyagrani pravaranani bhojanapanayanavastradini
tanyanuprayacchati /

avimukham danam katamat / samacitto bodhisattvah apaksapatito
mitramitrodasinesu samakarunyo danam dadati /

pratikaranapeksam danam katamat / karunyacitto 'nukampacitto
bodhisattvo danam dadanna paratah pratyupakaram pratyasamsate /
sukhakamam trsnadahena dahyamanamapratibalam
prakrtiduhkhitam janatam sampasyan /

vipakanapeksam danam katamat / na bodhisattvo danam dattva
danasyayatyam bhogasampadam va atmabhavasampadam va
phalavipakam pratyasamsate / sarvasamskaresu phalgudarsi
paramabodhavanusamsadarsi /

ebhirdasabhirakarairbodhisattvanam visuddham suvisuddham danam
bhavati /

evam hi bodhisattva etannavakaram danam nisritya danaparamitam
paripurayitva 'nuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhare yogasthane navamam danapatalam /

silapatalam (chapter 1.10)

uddanam /

svabhavascaiva sarvañca dukkaram sarvatomukham /
syat [sat]paurusyayuktañca sarvakaram tathaiva ca //

vighatarthikayuktañca ihamutrasukham tatha /
visuddhañca navakaram silametatsamasatah //

tatra silam bodhisattvanam katamat / tadapi navavidham veditavyam /
svabhava silam sarvasilam dukkarasilam sarvatomukham silam
satpurusasilam sarvakarasilam vighatarthikasilam
ihamutrasukham silam visuddhasilañca /

tatra svabhavasilam katamat / caturbhīrgunairyuktam samasato
bodhisattvanam svabhavasilam veditavyam / katamaiscaturbhīh /
paratah samyaksamadanatah suvisuddhasayataya vyatikrantaih
pratyapattya 'vyatikramaya cadarajatasypasthitasmrtitaya / tatra
paratah silasamadanadbodhisattvasya paramupanidhaya siksavyatikrame
vyapatrapyamutpadyate / suvisuddhasayataya silesu
bodhisattvasyatmanamupanidhaya siksavyatikrame hirutpadyate /
siksapadanam vyatikrama-pratyapattya adarajatasya cadita
evavyatikramadbodhisattvo dvabhyamakarabhyam niskaukrtyo bhavati
/ evamayam bodhisattvah samadanamasayavisuddhiñca nisritya
hrivyapatrapyamutpadayati / hrivyapatrapyat silam samattam
raksati / raksamano niskaukrtyo bhavati / tatra yacca paratah
samadanam yasca visuddho 'dhyasayah itimau dvau dhamaum ya ca
vyatikramapratyapattiryascadarah avyatikrame
'nayordvayordharmayoravahakau / tatra yacca paratah samadanam yasca
suvisuddho 'dhyasayah yascavyatikramayadarajata
ityebhistribhirdharmairavipattirbodhisattvasilasya veditavya /
vyatikramapratyapattya punaschidritasya pratyayanavyutthanam
veditavyam / tatpunaretaccaturbhīgunairyuktam svabhavasilam
bodhisattvanam (dutt 96) kalyanam veditavyamatmahitaya parahitaya
bahujanahitaya bahujanasukhaya lokanukampayai carthaya hitaya sukhaya
devamanusyanam samadanato 'nusiksanatasca / aprameyam
veditavyamaprameyabodhisattvasiksaparigrhitataya / sattvanugrahakam

veditavyam sarvasattvahitasukhapratyupasthanataya /
mahaphalanusamsam veditavyam anuttarasamyak
sambodhiphalaparigrahanupradanataya /

tatra katamad bodhisattvasya sarvasilam / samasato bodhisattvasya
grhipaksagatam pravrajitapaksgatañca silam sarvasilamityucyate
/

tatpunargrhipaksasritam pravrajitapaksgatañca silam
samasatastrividham / samvarasilam kusaladharmasamgrahakasilam
sattvarthakriyasilañca /

tatra samvarasilam bodhisattvasya katamat / yatsaptanairnayikam
pratimokksasamvarasamadanam
bhiksubhiksuni-siksamana-sramanera-sramaneryyupasakopasi
kasilam / tadetad grhipravrajitapakse yathayogam veditavyam /

tatra kusaladharmasamgrahakam silam yatkiñcidbodhisattvah
silasamvarasamadanadurdhvam mahabodhaya kusalamacinoti kayena
vaca manasa sarvam tatsamasatah kusaladharmasamgrahakam
silamityucyate / tatpunah katamat / iha bodhisattvah silam nisritya
silam pratisthaya srute yogam karoti cintayam
samathavipasyanabhavanayamekaramatayam / tatha
gurunamabhivadana-vandana pratyutthanañjalikarmanah kalena
kalam karta bhavati / tatha kalena kalam tesameva gurunam
gauravenopasthanasya karta bhavati / glananam satkrtya karunyena
glanopasthanasya karta bhavati tatha subhasite sadhukasasya data
bhavati / gunavatam pudgalanam bhutasya varnasyaharta bhavati /
tatha sarvasattvanam dasasu diksu sarvapunyaasyasayena
prasannacittamutpadya vacam bhasamano 'numodita bhavati / tatha
sarvam vyatikramam pratisamkhyaya paresam ksamita bhavati /
tatha sarvam kayena vaca manasa krtam kusalamanuttarayam
samyaksambodhau parinamayita bhavati / kalena ca kalam
vicitranam samyak pranidhananam triratnapujayasca
sarvakaraya udarayah karta (dutt 97) bhavati / abhiyuktasca
bhavatyarabdhaviryah satatasamitam kusalapakse / apramadavihari
kayena vaca / siksapadanam smrtisamprajanyacarikaya
caraksakah / indriyaisca guptadvaro bhojane matrajñah
purvaratrapararatram jagarikanuyuktah satpurusasevi
kalyanamitrasannisritah atmaskhalitanañca parijñata bhavati
dosadarsi / parijñaya ca dosam drstva pratisamharta bhavati
/ skhalitasca buddhabodhisattvanam sahadharmikanam cantike
'tyayadesako bhavati / evambhagiyanam kusalanam
dharmanamarjanaraksanavivardhanaya yacchilam [tad] bodhisattvasya
kusaladharmasamgrahakam silamityucyate /

tatra katamad bodhisattvasya sattvanugrahakam silam / tatsamasata
ekadasakaram veditavyam / ekadasakarah katame /
sattvakrtyesvarthopasamhitesu [vicitresu] sahayibhavah /

sattvanamutpannotpannesu vyadhyadiduhkhesu glanopasthanadikah
sahayibhavah / tatha laukikalokottaresvarthesu dharmadesanapurvaka
upayopadesapurvakasca nyayopadesah / upakarisu ca sattvesu
krtajñatamanuraksato 'nurupa[pratyupakara-]pratyupasthanam /
vivighebhyaasca simhavyaghrarajacaurodakagnyadikebhyo vicitrebhyo
bhayasthanebhyah sattvanamaraksa / bhogajñativyasanesu
sokavinodana / upakaranavighatisu sattvesu
sarvopakaranopasamharah / nyayapatitah samyannisrayadanato
dharmaena ganaparikarsana / alapanasamlapanaprtisammohanaih
kalenopasamkramanataya parato bhojanapanadi [prati]grahato
laukikarthanuvyavaharatah ahutasyagamanagamanatah samasatah
sarvanarthopasamhitamanapasamudacaraparivarjanaiscittanuvartanata /
bhutaisca gunaih sampraharsanata / rahah prakasam
vodbhavanatamupadaya / snigdhenā hitadhyasayanugatenantargatamanasena
nigrahakriya avasadana va dandakarmanupradanam va pravāsana va
yavadevakusalasthanat vyutthapya kusale sthane sanniyojanartham /
rddhibalena ca narakadigatipratyaksam sandarsanataya
'kusaladudvejana buddhasananavataraya cavarjana toṣana
vismāpana /

kathāṅca bodhisattvah samvarasile sthitah kusaladharmasamgrahake
sile sthitah sattvarthakriyasile ca sthitah susamvrtasile ca
bhavati susamgrhitakusalasile ca (dutt 98)
sarvakarāsattvarthakriyasile ca / iha bodhisattvah
pratimokṣasamvaravyavasthitah sa ceccakravartirajyamapyutsrjya
pravrajito bhavati sa tasmimscakravartirajye evam nirapekṣo bhavati
tadyatha trne va 'medhye va / nihinapurūṣasya jivikabhiprayasya
pravrajitasya pratyavaran kamanāpahaya na tatha tesu pratyavāresu
kamesu nirapekṣata bhavati yatha
bodhisattvasyāsayavisuddhatamupadaya pravrajitasya
sarvamanuṣyakamapravāresu cakravartikamesu / anagatesvapi
marabhavanāparyāpannesvapi kamesu bodhisattvo nabhinandi bhavati nāpi
ca tesamārhaya pranidhaya brahmacāryam carati
mahavicitrāpratibhāyaganāpravesamiva tan kaman yathābhutam
sāpāsyaṅcā prageva tadānyesu divyēsu / vartamāne 'pyadhvani pravrajito
bodhisattva udārebhyah sattvebhya udāramāpi labhasatkaram
vāntasānamiva samyak prajñāyā pasyaṅcā nāsvadāyati prageva
pratyavārebhyah [sattvebhya] pratyavaram / pravivekabhirātasca bhavati
ekāki samvāmadhye va sarvakalāṅcā cittavyāpakrstāvihari / sa na
silasāmvaramātrakena tustho bhavati / āpi tu silam nisritya
silam pratisthaya ye te 'prameya
bodhisattvasāmadhāyāstesāmbhinirharaya vāsītāprāptāyē vyāyācchate /
sah sāmsārgātō 'pyānukāṅcā apyāsātsāmkathā māśādvacāṅcā
nādhivāsāyati pravivekāgātāscānukāṅcāpyāsādvitarkāṅcā / pramūṣitāyā ca
smṛtyā tatsāṅcā mudācarāhetō kalēnā kalam tivrām
vipratīśāramādināvadārsānamutpādayati / yāmbhikṣnākam
vipratīśāramādināvadārsānamāgāmyōtpānnāmatrāyāmasātsāmkathāyāmasādv

itarke ca tvaritatvaritam sa smrtirupatisthate / akaranacittañca
 pratilabhate / yena pratisamharati / pratisamharanabhyasatasca
 kramena tadyatha purvam tatsamudacara-ratirabhut tatha
 etaharyasamudacara-ratih santisthate samudacarapratikulyañca /
 sarvabodhisattvasiksapadani casya mahabhumipravistanam
 bodhisattvanam srutva udaranyaprameyanyacintyani
 dirghakalikani paramaduskarani na bhavati cetasa uttaso va layah
 samkoco va nanyatrasyaivam bhavati / te 'pi manusyabhutah
 kramena siksamanah
 bodhisattvasiksasvaprameyacintyakayavaksamvarasamanvagatah
 samvrttah / vayamapi manusyabhutah kramena ca
 siksamanah asamsayamanuprapsyamastam
 kayavaksamvarasampattimiti / atmadosantaraskhalitagavesi ca
 bodhisattvo bhavati silasamvare vyavasthito na
 paradosantaraskhalitagavesi / sarvaraudraduhsilanañca (dutt 99)
 sattvanamantike naghatacitto bhavati na pratighacittah /
 dharmamahakarunatamupadayadhimatrameva tesamantike
 bodhisattvanamanukampacittañca kartukamatacittañca pratyupasthitam
 bhavati / samvarasilavyasthitasca bodhisattvah
 panilostadandasastrasamsparsairapi paresamantike cittamapi na
 pradusayati / kutah punah papikam vacam niscarayisyati
 pratihanisyati va prageva punah
 akrosarosaparibhasanaistanukaduhkhasparsajairapakaraih /
 samvarasilavyavasthitasca bodhisattvah
 pañcangaparigrhitenapramadena samanvagato bhavati
 purvantasahagatenaparantasahagatena madhyantasahagatena
 purvakalakaraniyena sahanucarena ca / bodhisattvasiksasu
 siksamano bodhisattvah atitamadhvanamupadaya yamapattimapannah
 sa 'nena yathadharmam pratikrta bhavati / ayamasya purvantasahagato
 'pramadah / anagate 'pyadhvani yamapattimapatsyate tamapi
 yathadharmam pratikarisyati / ayamasyaparantasahagato 'pramadah /
 pratyutpanne 'pyadhvani yamapattimapadyate tamapi yathadharmam
 pratikaroti / ayamasya madhyantasahagato 'pramadah / purvameva
 capatterbodhisattvastivramautsukyamapadyate / kaccidham tatha tatha
 careyam yatha yatha caran yatha yatha viharan apattim napadyeyam /
 ayam bodhisattvasya purvakalakaraniyo 'pramadah / sa
 purvakalakaraniyamevapramadam nisritya tatha tatha carati tatha
 tatha viharati yatha yathasya carato viharato va apattirnottisthate /
 ayamasya sahanucaro 'pramadah / samvarasila-vyavasthito bodhisattvah
 praticchannakalyano bhavati vivrtapapah alpecchah santustah
 duhkhasahisnuraparitanajatiyah anuddhatasca acapalasca
 prasanteryapathah kuhanadisarvamithyajivakarakadharmavivarjitah /
 ebhirdasabhirangaih samanvagato bodhisattvah
 samvarasilavyavasthitah susamvrtasili bhavati / yadutatitesu
 kamesu nirapeksataya anagatesvanabhinandanataya
 pratyutpa-nnesvanadhyavasanaataya pravivekavasabhiratyaya
 vagvitarkaparisosodhanataya atmano 'paribhavanataya sauratyena ksantya

'pramadena acarajivavisuddhya ceti /

punarbodhisattvah kusala[dharma]samgrahakasile vyavasthitah
uttpannam kayabhogapeksam svalpamapi nadhivasayati prageva
prabhutam / sarvadauhsilyanidanabhutamsca (dutt 100)
klesopaklesan krodhohanadinutpannan nadhivasayati / utpannam
paresamantike aghatapratihavairacittatam nadhivasayati /
utpannamalasyakausidyam nadhivasayati / utpannam samapatyasvadam
samapattiklesam nadhivasayati / pañca ca sthanani yathabhutam
prajanati / kusalaphalanusamsam yathabhutam prajanati /
kusalahetum kusalahetuphale viparyasamaviparyasañca kusalasangrahaya
cantarayam yathabhutam prajanati / kusalaphale bodhisattvah
anusamsadarsi kusalahetum paryesate / kusalasangrahaya
viparyasañcaviparyasañca yathabhutam prajanan bodhisattvah prapya
kusalaphalam nanitye nityadarsi bhavati / na dukkhe sukhadarsi /
nasucau sacidarsi / nanatmanyatmadarsi / antarayañca prajanan
kusalasangrahaya parivarjayati / tasyaibhirdasabhirakaraih
kusaladharmasangrahakasilavyavasthitasya ksiprameva kusalasangraho
bhavati sarvakara[sangraha]sca yaduta danopanisadasilopanisada
ksantyupanisada viryopanisada dhyanopanisada pañcakaraya ca
[pra]jñaya /

punarbodhisattvah ekadasabhirakaraih sarvakare
sattvarthakriyasile vyavasthitah / ekaikena sarvakarenakarena
samanvagato bhavati / iha bodhisattvah sattvanam tesu tesu
krtyesu sahayibhavam gacchan krtyacintayam krtyasamarthane
sahayibhavam gacchati adhvagamanagamane samyakkarmantaprayoge
bhoganamaraksane vibhinnanyo 'nyaprisandhane utsave
punyakriyayañca dukkhesu va / punarbodhisattvah sahayibhavam
gacchan vyadhitan sattvan paricarati / andhan pranayati panthanam
vyapadisati / badhira hastasavacikayartham grahayati
samjñanimittavyapadesena / vyangan sirasa va yanena va vahati /
kamacchandaparyavasthanaduhkhitanam sattvanam
kamacchandaparyavasthanaduhkham prativinodayati /
vy•p•dasty•namiddhaudhatyakauká'•tyavicikits•paryavasth•naduá,¥khit•n•á
sattvanam yavadvicikitsaparyavasthanaduhkham prativinodayati /
kamavitarkaparyavasthanena duhkhitam sattvanam kamavitarkam
prativinodayati / yathakamavitarkam evam
vyapadahimsajñatijanapadapara vitarkavamanyanaprisamyuktah
kulodaya prisamyuktasca vitarko veditavyah
pariparibhavaparajayaduhkhena duhkhitam sattvanam
paraparibhavaparajayaduhkham (dutt 101) prativinodayati /
adhvaparisananam sthanasanadanenangaprapidanena
sramaklamaduhkham prativinodayati / punarbodhisattvah sattvanam
nyayam vyapadisan ducaritacarinam sattvanam
ducaritaprahanaya dharmam desayati yuktaih padavyañjanaih
sahitairanulomikairanucchavikairaupayikaih pratirupaih
pradaksinaih nipakasyangasambharaih / upayakausalyam va

punarvyapadisati yatha duscaritacaritam sattvanam
 duscaritaprahanaya evam matsarinam [sattvanam]
 matsaryaprahanaya drste va dharme samyagalpakrachrena
 bhoganamarjanaya raksanaya ca sasane 'smin pratihatnam
 sraddhapratilambhaya darsanapratilambhaya / darsanavisuddhya
 'payasamatikramaya sarvasamyogaparyadanat sarvaduhhkasamatikramaya
 punarbodhisattva upakaranam sattvanam krtajñatam
 praviskurvan drstva satkrtyalapati [samlapati]
 pratisammodayati-ehi svagatavaditaya / asanasthananupradanena ca
 sampraticchati / tulyadhikena casya pratilabhasatkarena pratyupasthito
 bhavati na nyunena / sa krtyesvasyayacito 'pi sahayibhavam gacchati
 prageva yacitah / yatha krtyesu evam duhkhesu nayopadese
 bhayaparitrane vyasanasthasokaprativinodane upakaranopasamhare
 sannisrayadane cittanuvartane bhutairgunaih sampraharsane
 snigdhenā cantarbhavena vinigrahe rddhya cottasanavarjaneneti / peyalam
 / punarbodhisattvo bhitanam sattvanam bhayesvaraksakah /
 ksudramrgabhayadapi sattvan raksati avartagrahabhayadapi
 rajabhayadapi corabhayadapi pratyarthikabhayadapi svamyadhipatibhayadapi
 anajivikabhayadapyaslokabhayatparisaccharadyabhayadapi
 amanusyavetadabhayadapi / punarbodhisattvo vyasanasthanam
 sattvanam sokaprativinodanam jñativyasanamarabhya
 matapitmarane 'pi sokam [prati]vinodayati / putradamarane 'pi
 dasidasakarmakarapauruseyamarane 'pi
 mitramatyajñatisalohitamaranepyacaryopadhyayagurusthaniyamarane
 'pi sokam prativinodayati / bhoga vyasanam va punararabhya sa cedbhoga
 rajña va paresamapahrta bhavanti / tatra sokam prativinodayati /
 caurairva 'pahrta bhavanti / agnina va dagdha udakena va apahrta
 kunihita va nidhayah pranasta bhavanti / kuprayukta va karmantah
 pralugna bhavanti / apriyairva dayadairadhigata bhavanti / kule va
 kulamgara (dutt 102) utpanno bhavati / yena te bhoga anayena
 vyasanamapadita bhavanti / tannidanamapi sokamutpannam
 mrdumadhyadhimatram sattvanam bodhisattvah samyak prativinodayati /
 punarupakaranarthinam upakaranopasamharam kurvan bodhisattvo
 bhojanam bhojanarthibhyo dadati / panam panarthibhyah / yanam
 yanarthibhyah / vastram vastrarthibhyah /
 alankaramalankarthibhyah / bhandopaskaram
 bhandopaskarthibhyah / gandhamalyavilepanam
 gandhamalyavilepanarthibhyah / pratisrayam pratisrayarthibhyah /
 alokamalokarthibhyo dadati / punah parigrahasilena bodhisattvah
 sattvanam ganaparikarsanayogena parigraham kurvan purvantavat
 nisrayam dadati niramisena cittenanukampacittenanukampacittameva
 [sam]puraskrtya / tato dharmena
 civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaranesam
 arthe sraddhanam brahmanagrhapatinamantikarparyesate /
 dharmikaisca dharmalabdhaih svaiscivarapindapasayanasanaglana
 pratyayabhaisajyapariskaraih sadharanaparibhogi ca
 bhavatyapratiguptabhoji / astakarañcanulomikamavavadam kalena

kalamanuprayacchati / pañcakaraya canusasanya samyaksamanusasti /
tadyathokte 'nusasani-balagotrapatale tathehapi veditavya /
punarbodhisattvascittanuvartanasilena sattvanam cittamanuvartamanah
adita evam sattvanam bhavam ca janati prakrtiñca / bhavañca
jñatva prakrtiñca yatha yaih sattvaih sardham samvastavyam
bhavati tatha [taih] samvasati / yatha yesu sattvesu pratipattavyam
bhavati tatha tesu pratipadyate / yasya ca sattvasya
bodhisattvascittamanuvartitukamo bhavati tasya ca
cetpasyatyevamrupenasya vastusamudacarena kayikavacikena
dukhkhadaurmasyamutpatsyete / taccaduhkhadaurmanasyamasya nakusalat
sthanad vyutthanaya kusale ca sthane pratisthapanaya
samvartisyate / pratisamkhyaya bodhisattvastam kayikavacikam
vastasamudacaram yatnatah pariharati na samudacarati / sa cetpunastad
dukhkhadaurmanasyamasyakusalat sthanad vyutthapya (dutt 103) kusale
sthane pratisthapanaya pasyati nanuvartate / pratisamkhyaya
bodhisattvah paracittam yaduta paranukampamevopadaya yena ca
paresam vastusamudacarena kayikavacikenanyesamutpadyate
dukhkhadaurmanasyam tacca paresam tadanyesamakusalat sthanad
vyutthanaya kusale sthane pratistha[pa]naya [na] samvartate
pratisamkhyaya pratisamharati bodhisattvastatkayavak
[karma]samudacaram tadanyesam cittanuraksaya / sa cetpunah
pasyati paresam tadanyesam va tadubhayorva akusalat sthanad
vyutthapya kusale sthane pratisthapanaya pratisamkhyaya
samudacarati bodhisattvastam kayavaksamudacaram / nanuvartate
tesam sattvanam cittamanukampacittamevopasthapyā / yena ca
bodhisattva atmano vastusamudacarena kayikavacikena paresam
dukhkhadaurmasyamutpadyamanam samanupasyati sa ca kayavaksamudacaro
na siksapadaraparigrhito bhavati na punyajñanasambharanugatah
tacca dukhkhadaurmanasyam paresam nakusalat sthanaditi
purvavadveditavyam / pratisamharati bodhisattvastam
kayavaksamudacaram paracittanuraksaya / [tad]
viparyayatsamudacarah purvavadveditavyah / yatha
dukhkhadaurmasyamevam sukhasaumanasyam yathayogam vistarena
veditavyam / na ca paracittanuvarti bodhisattvah parasya
krodhaparyavasthanena paryavasthitasya sammukhamavigate krodhaparyavasthane
varnamapi bhasate pragevavarnam / napi samjñaptimanuprayacchati /
punah paracittanuvarti bodhisattvah paramanalapantamapyalapati
[prati]sammodayati pragevalapantam pratisammodayantam / [na ca]
paracittanuvarti bodhisattvah paresam ksubhyati
nanyatravasadayitukamah / tesamevanukampaya
prasantairindriyairavasadayati / na ca paricittanuvarti bodhisattvah
paramavahasati navaspandayati na madkubhavamasyopasamharati
napyasparsaviharaya kaukrtyamupasamharati / nigrhitasyapi
parajitasya na nigrasthanena samcodayati / nicaih prapannasya na
cocchritamatmanam vikhyapayati / na ca paracittanuvarti bodhisattvah
paresamasevi bhavati napyatisevi napyakalasevi napi tesam
purastatpriyavigarhako bhavati napyapriyaprasamsakah /

napyasamstutavisvasi bhavati / nabhiksnayacakah / pratigrahe 'pi
 ca matram janati / pratigrahena ca bhojanapanadikenopanimantrito na
 nirakaroti / dharmiko va nyayasamjñaptimanuprayacchati / (dutt 104)
 punarbodhisattvo bhutagunasamharsanasilena sattvan
 sampraharsayan sraddhagunasampannan sraddhagunasamkathaya
 sampraharsayati silagunasampannan silagunasamkathaya
 srutagunasampannan srutagunasankathaya
 tyagagunasampannamstyagagunasankathaya prajñagunasampannan
 prajñagunasamkathaya sampraharsayati / punarbodhisattvah
 nigrahasilena sattvannigrhnan mrdvaparadham mrduvyatikramam
 snigdhenantarbhavenavipannena mrdvya 'vasadanikaya avasadayati /
 madhyaparadham madhyavyatikramam madhyaya ['vasadanikaya]
 adhimatraparadhamadhimatrabyatikramamadhimatraya 'vasadanikaya
 'vasadayati / yatha cavasadanika tatha dandakarma veditavyam /
 mrdumadhyaparadham mrdumadhyavyatikramam
 bodhisattvastavatkalikayogena punaradanaya pravasayati tesameva
 canyesañca samanusanarthamanukampacittataya adhimatraparadham
 [adhimatravyatikramam] punarasamvasayasambhogaya
 yavajjivenapyapunahpratigrahanaya pravasayati tesameva
 canukampaya / ma te bahutaramasmin sasane 'punyaparigraham
 karisyantiti / paresañca hitakamataya samanusanartham /
 punarbodhisattvah rddhibalena sattvanuttrasayitukamah
 avarjayitukamo va duscaritacarinam sattvanam
 duscaritavipakaphalamapayannarakanmahanarakan sitalanarakan
 pratyekarakanupaniyopaniya darsayati / pasyantu bhavanto duscaritasya
 [krtopacitasya] manusyabhutairidamidrsam raudram
 paramakatukamanistam phalavipakam pratyannubhuyamanamiti / te ca
 tam drstva uttrasyanti samvegamapadyante duscaritatprativiramanti
 / tadekatyamsca sattvan bodhisattvasya mahatyam parisadi
 sannisannasya prasnasampadenanadeyam vacanam kartukaman bodhisattvo
 vajrapanim va 'nyatamam va udaravarnamahakayam [mahabalam]
 yaksamabhinirmimiya bhisayatyuttrasayati / tannidanam
 sampratyayajatasya bahumanajatasya samyageva
 prasnoprativyakaranartham / tasya ca mahajanakayasya tena
 prasnavyakaranena vinayanartham / vicitrena va punah
 rdvyabhisamskarena tadyatha eko bhutva bahudha bhavan bahudha
 bhutva eko bhavan tirah kudayam tirah sailam tirah
 prakaramasajjamanena kayena gacchanvistarena yavadbrahmalokam kayena
 vase vartayan yamakanyapi pratiharyani vidarsayastejodhatumapi
 samapadyamanah sravakasadharanam va
 punarrddhimupadarsayannavarjayan tosaitva sampraharsya asraddham
 (dutt 105) sraddhasampadi nivesayati / duhsilam silasampadi
 alpasrutam srutasampadi matsarinam tyagasampadi dusprajñam
 prajñasampadi nivesayati / evam hi bodhisattvah sarvakarena
 sattvarthakriyasilena samanvagato bhavati /
 ta ete bhavanti trayo bodhisattvasya silaskandhah aprameyah

punyaskandhah / samvarasilasamgrhitah kusala
dharmasamgrahaka[sila]samgrhitah
sattvarthakriyasilasamgrahitasca silaskandhah /

tatra bodhisattvenasmin trividhe 'pi silaskandhe bodhisattvasiksasayam
siksitikamena grhina va pravrajitena va 'nuttarayam
samyaksambodhau krtapranidhanena sahadharmikasya bodhisattvasya
krtapranidhanasya vijñasya pratibalasya
vagvijñaptarthagrahanavabodhaya ityevamrupasya bodhisattvasya
purvam padayornipatyadhyesanam krtva yatha tavaham
kulaputrā•ntikā•dbodhisattvaĀ>Ā«lasāá¹fvarasamĀ•dĀ•namĀ•kĀ•á¹fká¹Ā•myĀ•dĀ•tuá¹
tadarhasyanuparodhena muhurtamasmakamanukampaya datum srotuñca /
ityevam samyagadhyesyaikamsamuttarasangam krtva buddhanam
bhagavatamatitanagatapratyutpannam dasamu diksu
mahabhumipravistanañca mahajñanaprabhavapraptanam
bodhisattvanam samicim krtva gunamsca
tesammamukhikrtya ghanarasam prasadam cetasañ sañjanayya
parittam va yasya [va] yacati saktirhetubalañca / sa vijño bodhisattvo
nicairjanu-mandalanipatitena va utkutu[ka]sthitena va
tathagatapratimam puratañ sthapayitva sampuraskrtyaivam
syadvacaniyah / anuprayaccha me kulaputrayusman bhadanteti va
bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanam / ityuktva ekagram
smrtimupasthapyā cittaprasadamevanupabrhmhayata na cirasyedanīm
me 'ksayasyaprameyasya niruttarasya mahapunyanidhanasya
praptirbhavisyatiti etamevarthamanucintayata tusnim bhavitavyam /
tena punarvijñena bodhisattvena sa tatha pratipanno bodhisattvah
aviksiptena cetasa sthitena va nisannena va asane idam
syadvacaniyah / srunu evamnaman kulaputra dharmabhratariti va
bodhisattvo 'si bodhau ca krtapranidhanah / tena omi
[prati]jñatavyam / sa punaruttari idam syadvacaniyah / praticchasi
tvamevamnaman (dutt 106) kulaputra mamantikā sarvani
bodhisattvasiksapadani sarvañca bodhisattvasilam samvarasilam
kusaladharmasamgrahakasilam sattvarthakriyasilañca / yani
siksapadani yacchilamatitanam sarvabodhisattvanamabhut / yani
siksapadani yacchilamanagatanam sarvabodhisattvanam bhavisyati
/ yani siksapadani yacchilametarhi dasasu diksu pratyutpannam
sarvabodhisattvanam bhavati / yesu siksapadesu yacchile 'titah
sarvabodhisattvah siksitavantah / anagatañ sarvabodhisattvah
siksisyante / pratyutpannah sarvabodhisattvah siksante / tena
pratigrhnamiti pratijñatavyam / evam dvirapi trirapi tena ca vijñena
bodhisattvena vaktavyam / tena ca mamadayakena bodhisattvena yavat trirapi
pratijñatavyam prstena / evam hi tena vijñena bodhisattvena tasya
pratigrahakasya bodhisattvasya yavat trirapi
bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadana dattva pratijñañca
pratigrhyavyutthita eva tasmin pratigrahake bodhisattve tasya eva
tathagatapratimayah purato dasasu diksu sarvabuddhabodhisattvanam
tisthatam dhriyatam yapayatam padayornipatyā samicim

krtva evamarocayitavyam / pratigrhitamanena evanamna bodhisattvena
mama evamnamno bodhisattvasyantikadyavat trirapi
bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanam / so 'hamevanamatmanam
saksibhutamasyaitannamno bodhisattvasya paramaryanam
viparoksanamapi sarvatra sarvasattvaviparoksabuddhinam dasasu
diksvanantaparyantesu lokadhatusvarocayamyasmin
bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanam / eva dvirapyevam trirapi vaktavyam /
evañca punah silasamvarasamadanakarmaparismaptyanantaram dharmata
khalvesa yadva dasasu diksvanantaparnyatesu lokadhatusu
tathagatanam mahabhumipravistanañca bodhisattvanañca
tisthatam dhriyatam tadrupam nimittam pradurbhavati / yena
tesamevam bhavati / bodhisattvena bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanam
samaptamiti / tesañcanantaram samanvahasastasya bodhisattvasyantike
bhavati / samanvahasatañca jñanadarsanam pravartate / te tena
jñanadarsanena yathabhutamevam pratisamvedayanti / yatha
evamnanma bodhisattvena amusmin lokadhatavevamnamno
bodhisattvasyantikat samyagbodhisattvasila sambarasamadanam
grhitamiti / te casya sarve putrasyaiva bhraturivakalyanairmanobhih
pratyanukampante / evam kalyanamanahpratyanukampitasya [tasya]
bodhisattvasya (dutt 107) bhuyasya matraya vrddhih
pratikamksitavya kusalanam dharmanam na hanih /
pratigrhitañca tacchilasamvarasamadanarocanam tairveditavyam /
parisamapta ca tasmin
bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanakarmanyubhabhyam tabhyam
bodhisattvabhyam dasasu diksu
tesamanantaparyantalokadhatusugatanam buddhabodhisattvanam
samicim krtva padayornipatyotthitavyam / idam tasya bodhisattvasya
silasamvarasamadanam
sarvasila-samvarasamadanaprativisistam bhavati
niruttaramaprameyapunyaskandhasamanvagatam
paramakalyanacittasayasamutthapitam sarvasattvesu
sarvakaraduscaritapratipaksabhutam / yasya silasamvarasamadanasya
sarvapatimoksasamvarasamadanani satatamimapi kalam nopayanti
sahasratamimapi samkhyamapi kalamapi
gananamapyupamamapyupanisadamapi nopayanti yaduta
punyaparigrahamupadaya / tena punarbodhisattvenaivam
bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanavyavasthitena svayam
cabhyuhyabhyuhyedam bodhisattvasya praturupam kartum idampraturupam
kartumiti tathaiva tata urdhvam karmana sampadayitavyam siksa
karaniya / bodhisattvasutrapitakadva yatnatah srutva
'smabodhisattvasutrapitakamatrkanibandhat srutva tathaiva siksa
karaniya / na ca punah sarvesam
bodhisattvanamantikadvijñanamapyetacchilasamvarasamadanamadatavyam
/ bodhisattvena nasraddhasyantikat pragrahitavyam / yastatprathamata
etadevamvidham silasamvarasamadanam nadhimucyeta
navatarennavakalpayennalubdhasya na lobhabhibhutasya
mahecchasyasantustasya na silavipannasya siksasvanadarakarinah

saithilikasya na krodhanasyopanahinah aksantibahulasya parato
vyatikramasahisnoh nalasasya kusidasya yadbhuyasa ratrindivam
nidrasukham parsvasukham sayanasukhañca svikurvatah
sanganikaya catinamayatah / na viksiptacittasyantato
godohanamatramapi kusalacittaikagratabhavana 'samarthasya / na mandasya
na momuhajatiyasyatyartham samlinacittasya bodhisattvasutrapitakam
bodhisattvapitakamatrkamapavadamanasya / na ca punaretat
samvarasamadanavidhanam bodhisattvenodgrhya paryavapyapi
bodhisattvapitaka pratihatanaamasraddhanam sattvanam
sahasavarocayitavya pravedayitavyam / tatkasya hetoh / tathahi srutva
'[na]dhimucyamana mahatajñānavaranenavrta (dutt 108) apavaderan /
yascainamapavadate sa yavadapramanena punyaskandhena samanvagatah
samvarasthayi bodhisattvo bhavati tavadapramanenaiva so
'punyaskandhenanusakto bhavati yavattam papikam vacam
papikam drstim papakan sakalpan sarvena sarva notsrjati /

silasamvarasamadanañca kartukamasya bodhisattvasya purato 'syam
bodhisattvasutrapitakamatrkayam yani bodhisattvasya
siksapadanyapattisthanani cakhyatani tanyanusravayitavyani / ca
cedasayato vicarayitva prajñaya pratisamkhyayotsahate / na
parasamadapanikaya napi paraspardhaya [sa]dhiro bodhisattvo veditavyah
/ tena ca pratigrhitavyam tasya ca datavyametena vidhina
etacchilasamvarasamadanam /

evañca silasamvaravyavasthitasya bodhisattvasya catvarah
parajayikasthaniyadharmā bhavanti / katame catvarah /
labhasatkaradhyavasitasyatmotkarsana parapamsana bodhisattvasya
parajayikasthaniyo dharmah / satsu samvidyamanesu bhogesu
lobhapraktitvat dukkhitesu
krpanesvanathesvapratissaranesvasamyagayacakesu
pratyupasthitesu nairvrnyadamisavisargah
dharmamatsaryaccarthinam samyakpratyupasthitanam
dharmanamasamvibhagakriya bodhisattvasya parajayikasthaniyo
dharmah / yadapi bodhisattvastadрупam
krodhaparyavasthanamanuvrmhayati yena tato na
vakparusyaniscaranamatrakena nivartate / krodhabhibhutah
panina va lostena va dandena va sastrena
sattvamstadayati vihimsayati vihethayati / krodhasayameva ca
tivramantaraktva paresamantikadvyatikramasajñapti na
pratigrhanati na ksamate nasayam vimuñcati / ayamapi bodhisattvasya
parajayikasthaniyo dharmah / bodhisattvapitakapavadah
saddharmapratirupakanañca rocana dipana vyavasthapana / svayam va
saddharmapratirupakadhimuktasya paresam ca 'nuvrttya bodhisattvasya
parajayikasthaniyo dharmah / itime catvarah parajayikasthaniya
dharmah / yesam bodhisattvo 'nyatamanyatamam dharmamadyapadya
pageva sarvanabhavyo bhavati drste dharme vipulasya
bodhisattvasambharasyopacayaya parigrahaya / abhavyo bhavati ca
drste (dutt 109) dharme asayavisuddheh / [sa]

bodhisattvapratirupakasca bhavati / no tu bhuto bodhisattvah /

mrdumadhyaparyavasthana[ta]sca bodhisattvah ebhiscaturbhih
pā•r•ā•jayikasthā•nā•yadharmasamudā•c•ā•r•ā•dbodhisattva•ā•ā•lāsā•fvarasamā•d•ā•nā•
[na] vijahati / adhimatraparyavasthanatastu vijahati / yatasca

bodhisattvah esam ceturnam parajayikasthaniyanam

dharmanamabhiksna-samudacarat parittamapi hribyapatrapyam

notpadayati / tena ca priyate / tena ca ramate / tatraiva gunadarsi

bhavati / iyamadhimatrata paryavasthanasya veditavya / na tu bodhisattvah

sakrdeva parajayikasthaniyadharmasamudacarat

bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanam vijahati / tadyatha

parajayirkaidharmairbhiksuhpratimoksasamvaram / parityaktasamadano

'pi ca bodhisattvo drste dharमे bhavyah punaradanaya

bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanasya bhavati nabhavya eva tadyatha

parajayikadhyapannah pratimoksasamvarastho bhiksuh /

samasatasca dvabhyameva karanabhyam

bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanasya tyago bhavati / anuttarayam

samyaksambodhau pranidhanaparityagatasca

parajayikasthaniyadharmadhimatraparyavasthanasamucaratasca / na ca

parivrttajanmapi bodhisattvah bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanam

vijahati / adha urdhvam tiryaksarvatropapadyamano yena bodhisattvena

pranidhanam na tyaktam bhavati / napi ca parajayikasthaniyanam

dharmanamadhimatram paryavasthanam samudacaritam bhavati /

musitasmrtistu parivrttajanma bodhisattvah

kalyanamitrasamparkamagamya smrtiyudbodhanartham punah

punaradanam karoti / na tvabhinavasamadanam /

evam bodhisattvasilasamvarasthitasya bodhisattvasyapattirapi veditavya

/ anapattirapi klistapyaklistapi mrdvi madhya 'dhimatra api /

evam bodhisattvasilasamvarasthito bodhisattvah pratidivasam

tathagatasya va tathagatamuddisyā caitye dharmasya va dharmamuddisyā

pustakagate 'pi bodhisattvasutrapitake (dutt 110)

[bodhisattvasutrapitaka]matrkayam va samghasya va yo 'sau dasasu

diksu mahabhumipravistanam bodhisattvanam samghah

kiñcidevalpam va prabhutam va pujadhikarikamakrtva 'ntata

ekapranamamapi kayena antato gunanarabhya

buddhadharmasamghanamekacatuspadaya api gathayah pravayaharam

vaca antata ekaprasadamapi

buddhadharmasamghagunanusmaranapurvakañcetasā

ratriṃdivamatinamayati sapattiko bhavati satisarah / sa

cedagauravadalasyakausidyadapadyate klistamapattimapanno bhavati /

sa cet smrtisampramosadapadyate aklistamapattimapanno bhavati /

anapattih kṣiptacetasaḥ / anapattih

suddhasayabhumipravistasya / tathahi suddhasayo bodhisattvah

tadyatha avetyaprasadalabhi bhiksarnityakalameva dharmataya

sastaram paricarati paramaya ca pujaya pujayati dharmasamghañca /

bodhisattvo mahecchatamasantustim

labhasatkaragardhamutpannamadhivasayati sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / anapattistatprahanaya cchandajatasya
viryamrabhata statpratipaksaparigrahena tatpratibandhavasthitasya
prakrtya tivraklesatayabhikhuya punah punah samudacaranat /

bodhisattvo vrddhatarakam gunavantam satkararham sahadharmikam
drstva manabhinigrahitah aghatacittah pratighacitto va
utthayasanam nanuprayacchati / paraiscalapyamanah
pratisammodyamanah pariprstasca na yuktarupena vak
pratyudaharena pratyupatisthate manabhinigrhita eva
aghatacittah pratighacitto va sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / no cenmanabhinigrhito naghatacittah
pratighacitto va api tvalasyakausidyadavyakrtacitto va
smrtisampramosad [va] sapattika eva bhavati satisaro no tu
klistamapattimapadyate / anapattirvadhaglanah syat ksiptacitto
va / anapattih [suptah] syadayañca prativibuddhasamjñi
upalsiyed alapet samlapet pratisammodayet pariprcchet / anapattih
paresam dharmadesanayam prayuktasya samkathyaviniscaye va /
anapattistadanyesam pratisammodayatah / anapattih paresam
dharmam desayatamavahitasrotrasya srnvatah
samkathyamviniscayam va / anapattirdharmasamkathavirasatam
dharmakathikacittañcanuraksatah / (dutt 111) anapattistenopayena
tesam sattvanam damayato vinayatah akusalatsthanadvuyutthapya
kusale sthanepratisthapayatah / [anapattih]
samdhikakriyakaramanuraksatah anapattih paresam
prabhutataranam cittamanuraksatah /

bodhisattvah parairupanimantryamano grhe va viharantare va
grhantare va bhojanapanavastradibhih pariskaraih
manabhinigrhitah aghatacittah pratighacitto va na gacchati / na
nimantranam svikaroti / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / alasyakausidyanna gacchati
aklistamapattimapadyate / anapattirglanah syadapratibalah
ksiptacitto va / anapattirviprkrsto desah syat margasca
sapatibhayah / anapattistenopayenasya damayitukamah syat vinetukamo
'kusalatsthanad vyutthapya kusale sthane pratisthapayitukamah /
anapattiranyasya purvataram pratijñanam bhavet /
anapattirnirantarakusalapaksa-[prayuktasya
kusalapaksa-]cchidrikaranuraksarthamagacchatah
anapattirapurvasarthopasamhitasya dharmarthasravanasya
parihanihetoh / yatha dharmarthasravanasya evam
samkathyaviniscayasyapi veditavyam / anapattirvihethanabhiprayena
nimantritah syat / anapattih paresam
prabhutatarakanamaghatacittamanuraksatah / anapattih
samdhikam kriyakaramanuraksatah /

bodhisattvah paresamantikajajatarupajatamanimuktavaiduryadikani
ca dhanajatani vicitrani prabhutani pravarani labhamano

'nudadhyamanah aghatacittah pratighacitto na pratigrhñati
pratiksipati / sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate
sattvopeksaya / alasyakausidyanna pratigrhñati / sapattiko bhavati
satisaro no tu klistamapattimapadyate / anapattih ksiptacittasya
/ anapattistasmin pratigrahe ratim cetasah pasyatah /
[anapattirvipratisaramasya pascad sambhavayavah /]
anapattirdanavibhramasya sambhavayatah / anapattirvinirmuktagrahasya
danapaterdaridrayam vighatam tannidanam sambhavayatah /
anapattih samdhikam staupikam sambhavayatah / anapattih
parahrtamanena sambhavayatah yato nidanamasyotpadyeta vadho va bandho
va dando va jya-nirgarhana va /

bodhisattvah paresam dharmarthinamaghatacittah pratighacittah
irsyaviprakrto va dharmam nanuprayacchati / sapattiko bhavati
satisarah klistamapattimapadyate / alasyakausidyanna dadati
sapattiko bhavati satisaro na klistamapattimapadyate /
anapattistirthikah syat randhrapreksi / anapattirbadhaglanah
syat ksiptacitto va / anapattistenopayena damayitukamah
syadvinetukamah akusalat sthanad vyutthapya kusale sthane
pratisthapayitukamah / anapattirdharme na pravrttah syat /
anapattiryadyagauravo 'pratiso duriryapathah pratigrhñiyat /
anapattirmrdvindriyasyodaraya dharmadesanaya dharmaparyaptya
uttrasam mithyadarsanam mithyabhinivesam ksatiñcopahatiñca
sambhavayet / anapattistaddhastagatasya parebhyah abhajanabhutebhyo
visaram dharmasya sambhavayet /

bodhisattvo raudresu duhsilesu ca sattvesvaghatacittah
pratighacittah upeksate vicestate va raudratam duhsilatameva
ca pratyayam krtva / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / alasyakausidyadupeksate
smrtisampramosacca vicestate / sapattiko bhavati satisaro no tu
klistamapattimapadyate / tatkasya hetoh / na hi bodhisattvasya
silavatah santeh kayavanmanaskarmapracare tathanukampacittañca
kartukamata ca pratyupasthita bhavati yatha raudresu duhsilesu
sattvesu dukkhahetau vartamanesu / anapattih ksiptacittasya /
anapattistenopayenasya damayitukamah syadvistarena purvavat /
anapattih paresam prabhutanañcittanuraksinah / anapattih
samghakriyakaranuraksinah /

bodhisattvo yadbhagavata pratimokse vinaye pratiksepana-savadyam
vyavasthapitam paracittanuraksamupadayaprasannanam sattvanam
prasadaya prasannanañca bhuyobhavaya / tatra tulyam sravakaih
siksam karoti nirirakaranam / tatkasya hetoh /
sravakastavadatmarthaparamah / te tavanna paraniranuraksa
aprasannanam prasadaya prasannanañca bhuyobhavaya siksasu
siksante / prageva bodhisattvah pararthaparamah /

yatpunah

pratiksepanasavadyamalparthatamalpakrtyatamalpotsukaviharatamarabh

ya sravakanam bhagavata vyavasthapitam tatra bodhisattvo na
tulyam siksam sravakaih karoti / tatkasya hetoh / sobhate
sravakah svarthaparamah pararthanirapeksah
pararthamarabhyalparthah alpakrtyascalpotsukavihari ca / na tu
bodhisattvah pararthaparamah sobhate pararthamarabhyalpartho
'lpakrtyascalpotsukavihari ca tathahi bodhisattvena paresamarthe
civarasatani sahastranyajñatikanam
brahmanagrhapatnamantikarparyesitavyani pravaritena / tesam
ca sattvanam balabalam samlaksya yavadartha pratigrhitavyani /
yatha civarakanyevam patrani / yatha paryesitavyanyevam
svayam yacitena sutrenajñatibhistantuvayairvaryayitavyani /
paresañcarthaya kauseyasamstaranasatani
nisadanasamstaranasatanyupasthapayitavyani /
jataruparajatasatasahasrakodhyagranyapi svikartavyani / evamadike
'lparthatamalpakrtyatamalpotsukaviharatarabhyasravakanam
pratiksepanasavadyena samanaskso bhavati / bodhisattvo
bodhisattvasilasamvarasthah sattvarthamarabhyasaghatacittah
pratighacittah alpartho bhavati alpakrtyah alpotsukavihari /
sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate /
alasyakausidyadalpartho bhavatyalpakrtyah alpotsukavihari /
sapattiko bhavati satisaro 'klistamapattimapadyate /

asti kiñcitprakrtisavadyamapi [yad]
bodhisattvastadrupenopayakausalyena samudacarati yenanapattikasca
bhavati bahu ca punyam prasuyate / yathapi tadbodhisattvascauram
taskaram prabhutanam pranisanam mahatmanam
sravakapratyeka buddhabodhisattvanam
vadhayodyatamamisiñcitkahetoh prabhutanantaryakarmakriyaprayuktam
pasyati / drstva ca punarevam cetasa cittamabhisamskaroti /
yadyapyahamenam praninam jivitadvaparopya narakesupapadyeyam
kamam bhavatu me narakopattih / esa ca sattva anantaryakarma krtva
ma bhunnarakaparayana iti / evamasayo bodhisattvastam praninam
kusalacitto 'vyakrtacitto va viditva rtiyamanah (dutt 114)
anukampacittamevayatyamupadaya jivitadvaparopayati / anapattiko
bhavati bahu ca punyam prasuyate /

yathapi tad bodhisattvo ye sattva rajano va bhavanti rajamahamatra va
adhimatraraudrah sattvesu nirdaya ekantaparapidapravrttah /
tam satyam saktau tasmadrajyaisvaryadhipatyaccyavayati yatra
sthitaste tannidanam bahvapunyam prasavanti nukampacitto
hitasukhasayah /

ye ca paradrvyapaharinascaurastaskarah samdhikam staupikañca
prabhutam dravyam hrtva svikrtyopabhoktukamastesamantikattad
dravyam bodhisattva acchinatti / ma haiva tesam sa dravyaparibhogo
dirgharatmanarthayahitaya bhavisyati iti / evameva pratyayam
krtva acchidya sadhikam samdhe niryatayati staipikam stupe / ye ca
vaiyavrttyakara va aramika va samdhikam staupikañca prabhutam

dravyam vipratipadayantyanayena / svayam [ca] paudgalikam paribhuñjate
/ tan bodhisattvah pratisamkhyaya ma haiva tatkarma / sa ca
mithyaparibhogastesam bhavisyati dirgharatramanartayahitayaiti /
tasmadadhipatyaccyavayati / tadanena paryayena bodhisattvah
adattamadadano 'pyanapattiko bhavati / bahu ca punyam prasuyate /

yathapi tadgrhi bodhisattvah abrahmacaryesanartam
tatpratibaddhacittamaparaparigrhitam matrgramam maithunena
dharmena nisevate / ma haivaghatacittatam pratilabhya bahvapunyam
prasosyati / yathepsitakusalamulasanniyoge ca vasya
bhavisyatyakusala[mula]parityage cetyanukampacittamevopasthapyā
abrahmacaryam maithunam [dharmam] pratisevamaro 'pyanapattiko bhavati
/ bahu ca punyam prasuyate / pravrajitasya punarbodhisattvasya
sravakasasānabhedamanuraksamanasya sarvatha na kalpate
'brahmacaryanisevanam /

yathapi tad bodhisattvo bahunam sattvanam jivita-vipramoksartham
bandhanavipramoksartham
hastapadanāsakarnaccheda-caksurvikalibhava-paritrānartham yam
bodhisattva (dutt 115) svajivitahe torapi samprajanan mrsavacam na
bhaseta / tam tesam sattvanamarthaya pratisamkhyaya bhasate
/ iti samasato yena yena bodhisattvah sattvanamarthameva pasyati /
nanartham pasyati / svayam ca niramisacitto bhavati /
kevala-sattvahitakamatānidānam ca vinidhaya samjñam samprajanan
anyatha-vacam bhasate / bhasamanah anapattiko bhavati / bahu ca
punyam prasuyate /

yathapi tad bodhisattvo ye sattva akalyanamitra parigrhita bhavanti
tesam tebhyaḥ akalyanamitrebhyo yathasakti yathabalam
byagrakāranim vacam bhasate / vyagrāramasca bhavati tena
priyamanah / anukampacittamevopadaya ma bhudesam sattvanam
papamitrasamsargo dirgharatramanarthayahitayeti / anena paryayena
mitrabhedamāpi kurvan bodhisattvo 'napattiko bhavati / bahu ca punyam
prasuyate /

yathapi tad bodhisattvah utpathacarino 'nyayacarinah sattvan
parusaya vaca tiksṇayavasadayati yavadeva tenopayenakusalat
sthanad vyutthapya kusale sthane pratisthapanartham / evam
parusiko bodhisattvo 'napattiko bhavati / bahu ca punyam prasuyate /

yathapi tad bodhisattvo nrttagitavaditadhimuktanam sattvanam
rajacaurānāpana-vesya-vithi-kathadyadhimuktanam ca sattvanam
nrttagitavaditena vicitrabhisca sambhinnāpralāpa-pratisamyuktabhiḥ
samkathābhiranukampasayena tosayitvavarjya vasyatam vidheyatam
copaniyakusalat sthanad vyutthapya krsale sthane
pratisthāpayati / evam sambhinnāpralāpi api bodhisattvo 'napattiko
bhavati / bahu ca punyam prasuyate /

bodhisattvah utpannam kuhanam lapanam naimittikatam
naispesikatam labhena labham niscikirsutam

mithyajivakaram dharmanadhivasayati / na tai rityate / na vinodayati /
sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate /
anapattistatprativinodanaya cchandajatasya yatnamarabhamanasya
klesapracurataya cittamabhibhuya samudacaranat /

bodhisattvah auddhatyabhinigrhitena cetasa 'vyupasantah
avyayupasamaramah uccaih samñcagdhati samkridate
samkilikilayate auddhatyam dravam praviskaroti (dutt 116)
paresam hasayitukamo ramayitukamah / evameva ca pratyayam krtva
sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate
smrtisampramosadaklistamapattimapadyate /
anapattistadvinodanaya cchandajatasya purvavat / anapattih
paresamutpannamaghatam tenopayena prativinodayitukamah syat /
anapattih paresamutpannam sokamapahapayitukamah syat /
anapattih paresam tatpraktikanamtadaramanam
samgrahaya va pranayanusamraksanaya va tadanuvartanartham /
anapattih paresam bodhisattve
manyusambhavanajatanamaghatavaimukhyasambhavanajatanam
saumukhyantarbhavasuddhyupadarsanartham /

[yah] punarbodhisattva evamdrstih syadevamvadi na
bodhisattvena nirvanaramena vihartavyam / api tu nirvanavimukhena
vihartavyam / na ca klesopaklesebhya bhetyam na caikantena
tebhyscittam vivecayitavyam / tatha hi bodhisattvena trini
kalpasamkhyeyani samsare samsarata bodhih samudanetavyeti /
sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate / tatkasya
hetoh / yatha khalu sravakena nirvanabhiratirasevitavya
klesopaklesebhyasca cittamudvejyitavyam tatah
satasahasrakotigunena bodhisattvena nirvanabhiratirasevitavya
klesopaklesebhyasca cetasa udvego bhavayitavyah / tatha hi sravako
'syatmano 'rthaya prayukto bodhisattvah sarvasattvanamarthaya
prayuktah / tena tatha cittasamklesabhyasah samudanetavyo
yathayamanarhannapi tatprativisitenasamklesena samanvagatah
sastrave vastuni anuvcaret /

bodhisattvo 'nadeyavacanakaramapasabdamatmanah ayaso 'kirti na raksati
na pariharati bhutavastukam / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / abhutavastukam na pariharati / sapattiko
bhavati satisarah aklistamapattimapadyate / anapattistirthikah
parah syat / iti yo va punaranyo 'pyabhinivistah / anapattih
pravrajya-bhiksacarya-kusalacarya-nidano 'pasabdo niscaret /
anapattih krodhabhibhuto viparyastacitto niscarayet /

bodhisattvo yena katukaprayogena tiksnaprayogena sattvanamartham
pasyati tam prayogam daurmanasyaraksaya na samudacarati / sapattiko
bhavati [satisarah] (dutt 117) aklistamapattimapadyate /
anapattiryat parittamartham drstadharmikam pasyet prabhutasca
tannidanam daurmanasyam /

bodhisattvah parairakrustah pratyakrosati / rositah
pratirosayati / taditah pratitadayati / bhanditah
pratibhandayati / sapattiko bhavati satisaram
klistamapattibhapyate /

bodhisattvah paresam vyatikramam krtva vyatikramena va
sambhavitah aghatacitto manabhinigrhitah samjñaptimanurupam
nanuprayacchatyupeksate / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / alasyakausidyat pramadadva na
samjñaptimanuprayacchati / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
aklistamapattimapadyate / anapattistenopayena damayitukamah
syadvinetukamah akusalat sthanadvyutthapya kusale sthane
pratisthapayitukamah / anapattistirthikah syat /
anapattirakalpikena savadyasamudacarena
samjñaptipratigrahanamakamkset / anapattih sa cet prakrtya
kalahakarakah syadadhikaranikah / samjñapyamanasva bhuyasya
matraya kupyet adhyarohet / anapattih param
ksamanasilamana-ghatasilam ca sambhavayet parato
vyatikramamarabhya samjñaptilabhenatyartham ritiyamanam /

bodhisattvah paresam kasmimscidadhikarane nisrtanam
dharmena samena samjñaptimanuprayacchatamaghatacittah
paravihethanabhiprayah samjñaptim na pratigrhnati / sapattiko
bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate / no cedaghatacittah api
tvaksamanasilataya na pratigrhnati / klistamapatti mapadyate
/ anapattistenopayena param damayitukamah syat purvavat sarvam
veditavyam / anapattiradharmenasamena samjñaptimanuprayacchet /

bodhisattvah paresam krodhasayam vahati
dharatyutpannamadhiwasayati / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / anapattistatprahanaya cchandajatasya
purvavat /

bodhisattva upasthanaparicaryaparigardhamadhipatim krtva samisena
cittena ganam parikarsati / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate /
anapattirniramisacittasyopasthanaparicaryam svikurvatah /

bodhisattva utpannamalasyakausidyam nidrasukham sayanasukham
parsvasukhañcakale amatraya svikaroti / sapattiko bhavati
satisarah klistamapattimapadyate / anapatti[rvadha]glanah
syadapratibalah / anapattiradhvaparisanantasya /
anapattistatprahanaya cchandajatasya purvavadveditavyam /

bodhisattvah samraktacittah samganikaya kalamatinamayati /
sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate / musitaya
ssrtya 'tinamayati / aklistamapattimapadyate / anapattih para
udaharet / sa ca paranuvrttya muhurtamupasthitasmrtih srnyat /
anapattih kautukajatasya pariprasnamatre prstasya ca
pratyudaharamatre /

bodhisattvascittasthitimarabhyam citam samadhatukama aghatacitto
manabhinigrhito nopasamkramyavavadam yacate / sapattiko bhavati
satisarah klistamapattimapadyate /
alasyakausidyaklistamapattimapadyate / anapattiglanah
syadapratibalah / anapattih viparitamavavadam sambhasayet /
anapattih svayam bahasrutah syatpratibalascittam samadhatum /
krtam canenavavadakaraniyam syat /

bodhisattva utpannam kamacchandanivaranamadhiwasayati na vinodayati /
sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate /
anapattistatprahanaya cchandajatasya vyayacchata stivraklesataya
cittamabhibhuya samudacaranat / yatha kamacchanda evam vyapadah
styanamiddhamauddhatyam kaukrtyam vicikitsa ca veditavya /

bodhisattvo dhyanasvadayati / dhyanasvade ca gunadarsi bhavati /
sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimadte /
anapattistatprahanaya cchandajatasya purvavat /

yah punarbodhisattvah evamdrsti syadevamvadi na bodhisattvena
sravakayanapratismyukto dharmah srotavyo nodgrahitavyo na tatra
siksa karaniya / kim bodhisattvasya sravakapratismyuktena
dharmaena srutenodgrhitena / kim tatra siksaya prayojanamiti /
sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate / tatha hi
bodhisattvena tirthikasastresvapi tavadyogah karaniyah prageva
buddhavacane / anapattih aikantikasya tatparasya vicchandananartham /

bodhisattvo bodhisattvapitake sati bodhisattvapitake akrtayogyah
sarvena sarvam bodhisattvapitakamadhyupeksya sravakapitake
yogyam karoti / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / bodhisattvo buddhavacane sati buddhavacane
akrtayogyastirthikasastresu bahihsastresu yogyam karoti /
sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate /
anapattiradhimatramedhasah asudgrahana-samarthasya
cirenapyavismarana-samarthasya arthacintanapratedhasamarthasya
buddhavacane yuktyupapariksasahagataya 'vicalaya buddhya samanvagatasya
taddvignena pratyaham buddhavacane yogyam kurvatah /

evamapi ca bodhisattvo vidhimanatikramya tirthikasastresu
bahihsastresu kausalam kurvannabhiratarupastatra karauti tena ca
ramate na tu katubhaisajyamiva nisevamanahkaroti / sapattiko
bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate /

bodhisattvo bodhisattvapitake gambhirani sthanani srutva
paramagambhirani tattvartham varabhya buddhabodhisattvaprabhavam
va 'nadhimucyamano 'pavadate / naite arthopasamhita na dharmopasamhita
na tathagatabhasita na hitasukhaya sattvanamiti / sapattiko bhavati
satisarah klistamapattimapadyate / svena va 'yonisomanaskarena
paranuvrtya va 'pavadamanah /

bhavati khalu bodhisattvasya gambhirani paramagambhirani sthanani

srutva cetaso 'nadhimoksah / tatra sraddhenasathena
bodhisattvenedam pratisamsiksityam / na me pratirupam
syadandhasyacaksumatastathagatacaksusaivanuvyavaharatastathagatas
andhaya bhasitam pratikseptum / iti [evam] sa bodhisattva
atmanañcaññam vyavasthapayati (dutt 120) tathagatameva ca tesu
buddhadharmesvaparoksatayam samanupasyati / evam samyak pratipanno
bhavati / anapattiranadhimucyamanasyapratiksepatah /

bodhisattvah samisacittah pratighacittah paresamantike
atmanamutkarsayati paran pamsayati / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / anapattistirthikanabhibhavitukamasya
sasanasthikamasya / anapattistenopayena tameva pudgalam
damayitukamasya vistarena purvavat / anapattiraprasannanam prasadaya
prasannanañca bhuyobhavaya /

bodhisattvo dharmasravana-dharmasamkathyaviniscayam va
manabhinigrhitah aghatacittah pratighacitto nopasamkramati /
sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate /
alasyakausidyannopasamkramati / aklistamapattimapadyate /
anapattirapratismvedayat / anapattirglanah syadapratibalah
anapattirviparitam desanam sambhavayet /
anapattirdharmakathikacittatanuraksinah anapattih punah punah
[anu]srutamavadhrtam vijñatartham katham samjanatah /
anapattirbahusrutah syacchrutadharah srutasannicayah /
anapattirnirantaramalamba nacittasthiteh
bodhisattvasamadhyabhiniharabhiyuktasya /
anapattiradhimatradhandhaprajñasya dhandham dharmamudgrhnatah
dhandham dharayatah dhandhamalambane cittam samadadhatah /

bodhisattvo dharmabhanakam pudgalam
samcintyavamanayatyasatkarotyavahasatyavaspannyati
vyañjanapratisanasca bhavati narthapratisanah / sapattiko bhavati
satisarah klistamapattimapadyate /

samvarastho bodhisattvah sattvakutyevaghatacittah pratighacittah
sahayibhavam na gacchati yacca tatkutyasamarthe va advagamanagamane va
samyakkarmanta prayoge va bhogaraksane va bhinnapratibandhane va
utsave va punyakriyayam va / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / alasyakausidyanna (dutt 121)
sahayibhavam gacchati / aklistamapattimapadyate /
anapattirglanah syadapratibalah / anapattih svayam
kartumasamarthah syat sapratisanasca yacakah /
anapattiranarthopasamhitamadharmopasamhitam krtyam syat /
anapattistenopayena damayitukamah syadvistarena purvavat /
anapattiranyasya purvataramabhyupagatam syat /
anapattiranyamadhyesatah pratibalam / anapattih kusalapakse
nairantaryena samyak prayuktah syat / anapattih prakrtya dhandhah
sthaddhandhamuddisetpurvavat /
anapattirbahutarakanamanyesañcittamanuraksitukamasya / anapattih

samdhikam kriyakaramanuraksitukamasya /

bodhisattvo glanam vyadhitam sattvamasadya nopasthanaparcaryam
karoti aghatacittah pratighacittah / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / alasyakausidyanna karoti /
aklistamapattimapadyate / anapattih svayameva glanah
syadapratibalah / anapattih param pratibalamadhyesato 'nukulam /
anapattirglanah sanathah syatsapratisanah / anapattiryapyena
dirgharogena sprstah syat /
anapattirudaranirantarakusalapaksabhiyuktasya
kusalapaksacchidranuraksanartham /
anapattiradhimatradhandhaprajñasya dhandham dharmamuddisato dhandham
dharayato dhandhamalambane cittam samadadhatah / anapattiranyasya
purvataramabhyupagatam syad / yatha glanasyopasthanam / evam
dukhkhitasya dukhapanayaya sahayyam veditavyam /

bodhisattvo drstadharmike samparayike carthe anayaprayuktan
[sattvan] drstva aghatacittah pratighacitto nyayam nayam na
vyapadisati / sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate /
alasyakausidyanna vyapadisati / aklistamapattimapadyate /
anapattih svayamajñah syadapratibalah / anapattih param
pratibalamadhyeseta / anapattih sa eva svayam pratibalah syat /
anapattiranyena kalyanamitrena parigrhitah syat /
anapattistenopayena damayitukamah syadvistarena purvavat /
anapattiryasya nyayopadesah karaniyah sa aghatacittahsyaddurvaco
viparitagrahi vigatapremagauravah khatunkajatiyah /

bodhisattva upakaritam sattvanamakrtajño bhavatyakrtavedi
aghatacitto na pratyupakarenanurupena pratyupatisthate /
sapattiko bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate /
alasyakausidyanna pratyupatisthate / aklistamapattimapadyate /
anapattiryatnavatah asaktasyapratibalasya / anapattistenopayena
damayitukamah syat purvavat / anapattih sa eva na
sampraticchetpratyupakaram /

bodhisattvo jñatibhogavyasanasthanam sattvanamaghatacittah
utpannamsokam na vinodayati / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / alasyakausidyanna prativinodayati /
aklistamapattimapadyate / purvavadanapattirveditavya tadyatha
krtyesvasahayibhavamarabhya /

bodhisattvo bhojanapanadinyupakaranajatani bhojanapanadikarthibhyah
samyagyacito na prayacchatyaghatacittah pratighacittah / sapattiko
bhavati satisarah klistamattimapadyate /
alasyakausidyatpramadannanuprayacchati / aklistamapattimapadyate /
anapattirasatsvasamvidyamanesu bhogesu / anapattirakalpikamapathyam
vastu yacitah / anapattistenopayena damayitukamah syadvinetukamah
purvavat / anapatti rajapathyamanuraksatah anapattih samdhikam
kriyakaramanuraksatah /

bodhisattvah parisadamupasthapyā na kalena kalam sabhyagavavadati
samyaksamanusasti / na ca tesamarthavighatinam sraddhanam
brahmanagrhapatinamantikaddharmena
civarapindapatāsayanāsana[glāna]pratyayamaisajyapariskaran
paryesate aghatacittah / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
klistamapattimapadyate / [alasyakausidyat pramadadva navavadati
na samanustasi na paryesate aklistamapattimapadyate /]
anapattistenopayena damayitukamah syadvinetukamah purvavat /
anapattih samdhikam kriyakāmanuraksatah / anapattirglānah
syat aprayogaksamah / anapattiranyam pratibalamadhyesate /
anapattih parisajjātamahapunya syat / svayam pratibalo va
civaradinam paryesanaya / krtam caisa syat
avavadanusāsanyam avavadanusāsānikarānyam /
anapattistirthikapurvi dharmasteyena pravistah syat / sa ca
syadabhavyarupo vinayaya /

bodhisattvah aghatacittah paresam cittam nanuvartate / sapattiko
bhavati satisarah klistamapattimapadyate / alasyakausidyat
pramadannanuvartante aklistamapattimapadyate / anapattih
paresam yadabhipretam tadapathyam syat / anapattirglānah
syadaprayogaksamah / anapattih samdhikam
kriyakāmanuraksatah / anapattistasyabhipretam pathyañca syat
paresam prabhutatarakanamanabhipretamapathyāñca syat /
anapattistirthiko nirgrāhyah syat / anapattistenopayena
damayitukamah syadvinetukamah purvavat /

bodhisattvah aghatacittah paresam bhutan gunan nodbhavayati
bhutam varnam na bhasate subhasite sadhukaram na dadati /
sapattiko bhavati satisarah / klistamapattimapadyate / alasyat
kausidyat pramadadva na bhasate aklistamapattimapadyate /
anapattih prakṛtya 'lpecchatam sambhavayatastadanuraksayaiva /
anapattirglānah syadapratibalah / anapattistenopayena damayitukamah
syadvinetukamah purvavat / anapattih samghikam
kriyakāmanuraksatah / anapattistato nidanam samklesam
madamunnatimanarthaya sambhavayatah tasya ca pariharartham /
anapattirgunampratirupaka gunah syurna bhutah /
subhasitapratirupakañca subhasitam syanna bhutam /
anapattistirthikah syannirgrāhyah / anapattih
kathaparyavasānakalamagamayatah /

bodhisattvo 'vasādanarhan sattvan dandakarmarhan [pravasānarhan]
klistacitto navasadayati / avasadayati va na ca dandakarmana
samanustasi / samanustasi va na pravasayati / sapattiko bhavati
satisarah / klistamapattimapadyate / alasyakausidyat
pramadadva navasadayati yavanna pravasayati
aklistamattimapadyate / anapattirasadhyaṛupamakathyam
durvacasamaghatabahulamadhyupeksatah / anapattih kalapeksinah
/ anapattistato nidanam kalahabhandanavigrahavivadapreksinah /

anapattih samvaranavibhedapreksinah / anapattiste sattva
asatha bhaveyustrivrena hrivyapatrapyena samanvagata laghu laghveva
pratyapadyeran /

bodhisattvo vicitrarddhi vikurvitaprabhavasamanvagatah
uttrasanarhanam sattvanamuttrasanaya avarjanarhanañca
sattvanamavarjanaya sraddhadeyapariharaya [rddhya] (dutt 124)
nottrasayati navarjayati / sapattiko bhavati satisarah
aklistamapattimapadyate / anapattiryatra sattva yadbhuyasa
pratinivista bhaveyustirthika aryapavadikaya mithyadrst
samanvagatah / sarvatra canapattiradhikacittaksepato
dukhavedanabhinna syasamattasamvarasya veditavya /

itimanyutpannavastukani bodhisattvanam siksapadani tesu tesu
sutrantesu vyagrani bhagavata akhyatani samvarasilam
kusalasamgrahakam silam sattvarthakriyasilañcarabhya /
tanyasyam bodhisattvapitakamatrkayam samagranyakhyatani
yesu bodhisattvenaradajatena paramagauravamupasthapyā siksa
karaniya / paratah samvarasamadanam krtva suvisuddhena
siksitukamasayena bodhyasayena sattvarthasayena adita eva
cavyatikramayadarajatena bhavitavyam / vyatikrantena ca
yathadharmapratikaranataya pratyapattih karaniya / sarva
ceyamapattirbodhisattvasya duskryatah samgrhita veditavya /
yasya kasyacicchravakayaniyasya va mahayaniyasya va 'ntike
desayitavya yastam vagvijñaptim pratibalah syadavabodddham
pratigrahitum / sa cedbodhisattvah parajayikasthaniyam
dharmamadhyapanno bhavatyadhimatrena paryavasthanena tena tyaktah
samvarah / dvirapi punaradatavyah / sa cenmadhyena
paryavasthanenapanno bhavati tena trayanam pudgalanamantike tato va
uttari duskrtā desayitavya / purva vastu parikirtayitva parato
nisadyedam syadvacaniyam / samanvaharatvayupmannahamevamnama
bodhisattva-vinayatisarinim yatha parikirtite vastuni
drskrtamapattimapannah / sistem yatha bhiksorduskrtan
desayatastathaiva vaktavyam / parajayikasthaniyasya ca dharmasya mrduna
paryavasthanena tadanyasañcapattinamekasyaiva purato desana veditavya
/ asati canukule pudgale yasya purato desyetasayato bodhisattvena
punaranadhyacaraya cittamutpadayitavyam / ayatyāñca samvarah
karaniyah / evamasau vyutthito vaktavyastasyah apatteh /

etadapi bodhisattvasamvarasamadanam / yadi taigunairyumktah
pungalo na sannihitahsyattato bodhisattvena tathagatapatrimayah
puratah svayameva bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanam karaniyam /
evañca punah karaniyam / ekamsamuttarasamgam krtva (dutt 125)
daksinam janumandalam prthiviyam pratisthapyā purato va
utkutukasthitena idam syadvacaniyam / ahamevamnama dasasu diksu
sarvastathagatan mahabhumipravistamsca bodhisattvan
vijñāpayami / tesañca puratah sarvani bodhisattvasiksapadani
sarvam bodhisattvasilam samadade samvarasilam

kusaladharmamsamgrahakam sattvarthakriyasilañca yatratah
sarvabodhisattvah siksativantah anagatah sarvabodhisattvah
siksisyante pratyutpanna dasasu diksu sarvabodhisattva etarhi
siksante / dvirapi trirapyevam vaktavyam / uktva utthatavyam /
sistam tu sarvam purvavadveditavyam /

nasti ca bodhisattvasyapattimarge niravasesa apattih / yadapi
coktam bhagavata yadbhuyasa bodhisattvasya dvesasamutthita
apattirjñatavya na ragasamutthiteti tatrāyamabhiprayo drastavyah /
bodhisattvah sattvanunayam sattvapremadhipatim krtva
yatkiñciccestate sarvam tadbodhisattvakrtyam / nakrtyam na ca
krtyam kurvatah apattiryujyate / sattvesu tu dvisto bodhisattvo
natmano na paresam hitamacarati / na caitadbodhisattvakrtyam /
evamakrtyam kurvatah apattiryujyate /

mrdumadhyadhimatrata ca bodhisattvasyapattinam veditavya / tadyatha
vastusamgrahanyam /

evañca punah svavinaye siksaprayukto bodhisattvastisrbhīh
sampattibhīh samanvagatah sukham sparsam viharati prayogasampattya
asayasampattya purvahetusampattya ca /

tatra prayogasampat katama / yathapi tadbodhisattvah
silesvakhandacari bhavati parisuddhakayavanmanahsamudacaro
nabhiksnapattiko vivrtapapasca bhavati / iyamucyate prayogasampat /

asayasampat katama / dharmabhiprayah pravrajito bhavati na
jivikabhiprayah / arthi bhavati mahabodhya nanarthe / arthi
sramanyena nirvanena nanarthe / sa evamarthe na kusido viharati [na]
hinaviryo [naviryo] na vyavakirna papakairakusalairdharmaih
samklesikaih paunarbhavikaih sajvarairdukhavipakairatyam
jatiaramaranyaih / itiyamucyate asayasampat /

purvahetusampat katama / yathapi tadbodhisattvah purvamanyasu
jatisu krtapūnyo bhavati krtakusalāmulo yenaitarhi svayañca na
vihanyate
covarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskaraih /
anyesamapi pratibalo bhavati samvibhagakriyayaih / itiyam
bodhisattvasya purvahetusampadveditavya /

abhistisrbhīh sampattibhīh samanvagato vinaye siksaprayukto
bodhisattvah sukham sparsam viharati /
etadviparyayattisrbhirvipattibhīh samanvagato dukham samsparsam
viharatiti veditavyam /

idam tavadbodhisattvasya samasavyasatah sarvasilamityucyate
grhipaksagatam pravrajitapaksgatañca / asyaiva ca sarvasilasya
pravibhagastadanyanyapi duskarasiladini veditavyani /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya duskarasilam / tat trividham drastavyam /
mahabhogasya bodhisattvasya mahatyaisvaryadhipatyē vartamanasya prahaya

bhogan prahaya mahadaisvaryadhipatyam silasamvarasamadanam
bodhisattvasya duskarasilamityucyate /

krccrapanno 'pi ca bodhisattvah samattasilah
apranairvipadyamanastacchilasamvarasamadanam na chidrikaroti /
kutah punarvipadayisyati / idam bodhisattvasya dvitiya
duskarasilamityucyate /

tatha tatha bodhisattvah
sarvacaraviharamanasikaresupasthitasmrtirapramatto bhavati / yatha
yavajjivena [api] pratanukamapyapatim napadyate na sile ca skhalati
kutah punargurvim / idam bodhisattvasya trtiyam
duskarasilamityucyate /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya sarvatomukha silam / taccaturvidham
drastavyam / samattam praktisilamabhyastamupayayuktañca /

tatra samattam silam yena trividhamapi
bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanam krtam bhavati samvarasilasya
kusalasamgrahaka[silasya] sattvarthakriyasilasya ca /

tatra praktisilam yadgotrasthasyaiva bodhisattvasya
praktibhadratayaiva santanasya parisuddham kayavakkarma pravartate /

tatrabhyastam silam yena bodhisattvena purvamanyasu jatisu
trividhamapi yathanirdistam silamabhyastam bhavati / sa tena
purvahetubaladhanena [na] sarvena sarvam papasamacarena ramate /
papadudvijate / kusalasamacare ramate / kusalasamacaramevabhilasati
/

tatredamupayayuktam silam yaccatvari samgrahavastuni nisritya
bodhisattvasya sattvesu kusalam kayavakkarma pravartate /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya satpurusasilam / tatpañcavidham veditavyam /
iha bodhisattvah svayañca silavan bhavati / paramsca sile
samadapayati / silasya / ca varnam bhasate / sahadharmikañca
drstva sumana bhavati / apattim capanno yathadharma pratikaroti /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya sarvakaram silam / tat sadvidham
saptavidham caikadhyamabhisamskriya trayodasavidham veditavyam /
mahabodhau parinamitam / vistirnasiksapadaparigrhitattvad
visadam /

kamasukhallikatmaklamathantadvayavivarjitattvadanavadyapramodasthaniyam /
yavajjivenapi siksapratyakhyanat satatyam /
sarvalabhasatkaraparapradiklesopaklesairanabhibhavanivyatvadaharyatva
d drdham / silalankarasamyuktam ca / silalankaro
veditavyastadyatha sravakabhumau pranatipatadiviratya /
nivrttisilam / kusalasamgrahat sattvarthakaranacca
pravrttisilam / pravrttinivrttisilanuraksanadaraksakam
silam / mahapurusalaksanavaipakyam silam / adhicittavaipakyam /
ista gativaipakyam / sattvarthakriya vaipakyam ceti /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya vighatarthikasilam / tadastavidham
veditavyam / iha bodhisattvah svayamevaivamanucintayati / yathahamarthi
[jivitena] na me kascijjivatad vyaparopayet / adattamadadyat kamesu
mithyacaret mrsavacam bhaseta paisunyam parusyam
sabhinnapralapam kuryat panilostatadana
samsparsaiscanistairvihimsasamsparsaih samudacarediti / tasya
me evamarthinah sa cet pare viparyayena samudacareyuh tena me
syadvidhatastanme syadamanapam / paro 'pyarthino yatha 'smakam pare na
jivitadvyaparopayeyurvistarena yavanna vihimsasasparsai
samudacareyuriti / (dutt 128) tesamapyevamarthinam sa cedaham
viparyayena samudacareyam tena te syurvighatinastatesam
syadamanapam / iti yanmama paresañcamanapam so 'ham kim tena
paran samudacarisyami / iti pratisamkhyaya bodhisattvo jivitahetorapi
paranastavidhenamanapena na samudacarati / idam
bodhisattvasyastakaram vighatarthikasilamityucyate /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasyehamutra sukham silam / tannavavidham
drastavyam / iha bodhisattvah sattvanam pratiseddhavyani sthanani
pratisedhayati / abhyanujñeyani sthananyabhyanujanati /
samgrahitavyan sattvan samgrhnati / nigrhitavyan sattvan
nigrhnati / tatra bodhisattva ya yat kayavakkarmaparisuddham
pravartate / idam tavaccaturvidham silam / punaranyaddanasahagatam
silam ksantisahagatam [viryasahagatam] dhyanasahagatam
prajñasahagatañca pañcavidham / tadetadaikadhyamabhisamksipya
navakaram silam bhavati / tasya ca bodhisattvasya paresañca
drstadharmasamparayasukhaya samvartate / tasmadihamutra
sukhamityucyate /

tatra visuddham silam bodhisattvasya katamat / taddasavidham
veditavyam / adita eva sugrhitā bhavati sramanyasabodhikamataya na
jivikanimittam / natilinam bhavati vyatikrame mandakaukrtyapagatatvat
/ natisrtam bhavatyasthanakaukrtyapagatatvat / kausidyapagatam
bhavati nidrasukhparvasukhasayanasukhasvikaranataya ratrimdivam
kusalapaksabhiyogacca / apramadapariग्रhitam bhavati / purvavat
pañcangapramadapratinisevanataya / samyakpranīhitam bhavati
labhasatkaragardhavigamat devatvaya pranidhaya
brahmacaryavasanaabhyupagamacca / acarasapattya
parigrhitamiryapathetikaranyakusalapaksaprayogesu
susampannapratirupakayavak samudacarataya / ajivasampattya
parigrhitam kuhanadisarvamithyajivakarakadosavivarjitataya /
antadvayavivarjita kamasukhallikatmakaklamathanuyogavivarjitatvat /
nairyanika sarvatirthikadrstivivarjitataya /
samadanaparibhrastam silam
bodhisattvanamachidrikanavipadanataya / ityetaddasakara silam
bodhisattvanam visuddhamityucyate /

ityesa bodhisattvasya mahan silaskandho mahabodhiphalodayo yamasritya
(dutt 129) bodhisattvah silaparamitam paripurayitva anuttaram

samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate / yavacca nabhisabudhyate
tavadayamasminnaprameye bodhisattvasilaskandhe siksamanah
pañānusamsan pratilabhate / buddhaih samanvahriyate /
mahapramodyasthitah kalam karoti / kayasya ca bhedattatropapadyate
yatrasya samanadhikasila bodhisattvah sabhagah sahadharmikah
kalyanamitrabhuta bhavanti / aparimanena punyaskandhena
silaparamitaparipurakena samanvagato bhavati / drste dharme
samparaye 'pi prakrtisilatam silatanmayatam pratilabhate /

sarvañcaitacchilam yathanirdistam svabhavasiladikam
navakaram trividhena silena samgrhitam veditavyam /
samvarasilena kusalaharmamamgrahakena sattvarthakriyasilena ca /
tatpunastrividham silam samasato bodhisattvasya trini karyani
karoti / samvarasilam cittasthitaye samvartate /
kusalaharmasamgrahakamatmano buddhadharmamparipakaya samvartate /
sattvarthakriyasilam sattvaparipakaya samvartate / etavacca
bodhisattvasya sarvam karaniyam bhavati / yaduta
drstadharmasukhaviharaya cittasthitih / aklantakayacittasya ca
buddhadharmaparipakah sattvaparipakasca / etavadbodhisattvasilam /
etavan bodhisattvasilanusamsah / etavat bodhisattvasilakaryam
nata uttari nato bhuyah / yatrata bodhisattva mahabodhikamah
siksitavantah / anagata api siksisyante / vartamana api dasasu
diksvanantaparyantesu / lokadhatusu siksante

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhare yogasthane dasamam silapatalam /
ksantipatalam (chapter 1.11)

uddanam purvadveditavyam tadyatha silapatale /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya svabhavaksantih / ya
pratisamkhyanabalasannirayena va prakrtya va parapakarasya
marsana sarvesañca marsana sarvasya ca marsana
niramisena ca cittena kevalaya karunaya [marsana] / ayam
samasato bodhisattvasya ksantisvabhavo veditavyah /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya sarva ksantih / ya dvividha drastavya
/ grhipaksasrita pravrajitapaksasrita ca / sa
punarubhayapaksasritapi trividha veditavya /
parapakaramarpana-ksantih / dukkhadhipasana-ksantih /
dharmanidhyanadhimoksa ksantiñca /

tatra katham bodhisattvah parapakaram marsayati ksamate / iha
bodhisattvastivre nirantare citre dirghakalikea 'pi parapakaraje dukkhe
sammukhibhute idam pratisamsiksate / svakarmaparadha esa me /
yenaham svayamkrtasyasubhasya karmano dukkhamidrsam phalam
pratyanubhavami / dukkhena cahamanartha / iyañcaksantirayatyam
puranapi me dukkhahetusthaniya / so 'hametadukkhahetubhutam
dharmam samadaya varteyam / yaddha yanmamaivanistam
tenahamatmanaivatmanam sayojayeyam / ata atmana eva me 'pakrtam

syat / na tatha paresam / svabhavatasca duhkha prakrtika evame
sarvasamskarah svaparasantanikah / tatpare tavadajñah ye
asmakam prakrtiduhkhitanam bhuyo duhkhamupasamharanti /
asmakam tu vijñanam satam na pratirupam syadyadvayamapi
paresam prakrtiduhkhitanam bhuyo duhkhamupasamharemah /
bhuyo 'pi catmarthe tavatprayuktanam sravakanamaksantirna
yuktarupa syat svaparesam dukhahjanika / pragevasmakam tu
pararthaprayuktanam / idam pratisamkhyaya sa (dutt 131) bodhisattvah
pañcakaram samjñam bhavayan mitramitrodasinebhyah
hinatulyavisistebhyah sukhitaduhkhitebhyo gunadosayuktebhyasca
sattvebhyah sarvapakaramstitiksate /

pañca samjñah katamah / purvajanmasuhrtsamjña /
dharmamatranusarinisamjña [anityasamjña] duhkhasamjña /
parigrahasamjña ceti /

kathañca bodhisattvo 'pakarisu sattvesu suhrtsamjñam bhavayati /
iha bodhisattva idam pratisamsiksate / nasau sattvah sulabharupo yo
me na dirghasyadhvano 'tyayat purvamanyasu jatisu mata vabhut pita
va bhrata va bhagini va acaryo va upadhyayo va gururva
gurusthaniyo va / tasyaivam yoniso manasikurvatah
pratyarthikasamjña apakarisu sattvesu antardhiyate suhrtsamjña
ca samtisthate / sa tam suhrtsamjñam nisrityapakaran
marsayati ksamate /

kathañca bodhisattvah apakarisu sattvesu dharmamatranusarinim
samjñam bhavayati / iha bodhisattva idam pratisamsiksate /
pratyayadhinamidam samskaramatram dharmamatram / nastyatra
kascidatma va sattvo va jivo va janturvaya akrosedrosayettadayed
bhandayet paribhaseta va yo va punarakrusyeta va rosyeta va
tadayeta va bhandayeta va paribhasyeta va / tasyaivam yoniso
manasikurvatah sattvasamjña cantardhiyate / dharmamatrasamjña ca
samtisthate / sa tam dharmamatrasamjñaniscitya pratisthapyā
paratah sarvapakaran marsayati ksamate /

kathañca bodhisattvo 'pakarisu sattvesu anityasamjñam bhavayati /
iha bodhisattva idam pratisamsiksate / ye kecit sattva jata
bhutah sarve te anitya maranadharmanah / esa ca paramah
pratyatakarō yaduta jivitadvayaparopanam / evañca prakrttya
maranadharmakesvanityesu sattvesu na pratirupam
syadvijñāpurusasya kalusamapi tavaccittamutpadayitum prageva
panina va prahartum lostena va dandena va prageva sarvena
sarvam jivitadvayaparopayitum / tasyaivam yoniso manasi kurvatah
nityasarasajña ca prahiyate / anityasarasamjña ca samtisthate /
sa tamapi anityasarasamjñam nisritya sarvapakaran marsayati
ksamate /

kathañca bodhisattvah apakarisu sattvesu duhkhasamjñam
bhavayati / iha bodhisattvo ye tavat sattva mahatyamapi sampadi vartante

tanapi tisrbhiih (dutt 132) dukkhatabhiraanusaktan pasyati-
samskaradukkhataya viparinamadukkhataya dukkhadukkhataya ca
prageva vipattisthitan / sa evam pasyannidam pratisamsiksate /
evam sada dukkhanugatanam sattvanam
dukkhapakarsanayasmabhirvyayacchitavyam na dukkhopasamharaya
/ tasyaivam yoniso manasi kurvatah sukhasamjña prahiyate
dukkhasamjña cotpadyate / sa tam dukkhasamjñam nisritya
paresam sarvapakaran marsayati ksamate /

kathañca bodhisattvo 'pakarisu sattvesu parigrahasamjñam bhavayati
/ iha bodhisattva idam pratisamsiksate / maya khalu sarvasattva
bodhaya cittamutpadayata kadatrabhavena parigrhitah /
sarvasattvanam mayarthah karaniya iti / tanna me pratirupam
syadyadahamevam sarvasattvanupadayaisamartham
karisyamityanarthameva kuryamapakaramamarsayan / tasyaiva yoniso
manasi kurvatah apakarisu sattvesu parasamjña prahiyate /
parigrahasamjña ca samtisthate / sa tam parigrahasajñam
nisritya paresam sarvapakaran marsayati ksamate /

ksantih katama / yanna kupyati na pratyapakaram karoti /
napyanusayam vahati / iyamucyate ksantih /

tatra bodhisattvasya dukkhadhivasanaksantih katama / iha bodhisattva
idam pratisamsiksate / maya khalu purva kamacaryasu vartamanena
kamanparyesata pratisamkhyaya dukkhahetutaya dukkhatmakanam
kamanamarthe prabhutani tivrani dukkhani abhyupagatani
adhivasitanyanubhutani krsivanijya rajapaurusyaprayuktena /
evam tadvayartham dukkhasyaivarthe maya mahad dukkhamabhyupagatam
pratisamkhyayajñanadosena / sampratam tu mama sukhaharake
kusale prayuktasya [pratisamkhyaya] tatah kotisatasahasragunasya
dukkhasyadhivasanabhyupagamah pratirupah syat / prageva tato
nyunasya / evam yoniso manasi kurvan bodhaya prayukto bodhisattvah
sarvavastukam dukkhamadhipasayati /

sarvavastukam dukkham katamat / tatsamasatah astakaram
veditavyam / sannisrayadhisthanam lokadharmadhisthanam
iryapathadhisthanam dharmaparigrahadhisthana
bhiksakavrttadhisthanam abhiyogaklamadhisthanam
sattvarthakriyadhisthanam itikaraniyadhisthanañceti /

catvarah sannisrayah / yanasritya svakhyate dharmavinaye
pravrajya-upasampadbhiksubhavah / tadyatha civaram pindapatah
sayanasanam glanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarasca / tairbodhisattvo
luhah stokairasatkrtya dhandhañca labdhairnotkanthyate na
paritrasyati napi tato nidanam viryam sramsayati / evam
sannisrityadhisthanam dukkhamadhipasayati /

nava lokadharmah / alabhah ayaso ninda dukkhamnasadharmakasya
nasah ksayadharmakasya ksayah jaradharmakasya jara
vyadhidharmakasya vyadhih maranadharmakasya maranam / esam

lokadharmanam samastavyastanam apatanat sammukhibhavat
yaddukhamutpadyate tallokadharmadhisthanamityucyate / tenapi
sprsto bodhisattvo na tannidanam viryam sramsayati
pratisamkhyayodvahate adhivasayati /

catvara iryapathah / camkramah sthanam nisadya sayya ca /
tatra bodhisattvah camkramanisadyabhyam divaratrau va
avaraniyebhyo dharmebhyascittam parisodhayamstana nidanam
parisramajam dukkhamadhivasayati / na tvakale parsvamanuprayacchati
mañce va pithe va trnasamstare va parnasamstare va /

saptavidho dharmaparigraha / ratnatrayapujopasthanam
gurupujopasthanam dharmanamudgrahanamudgrhitanam paresam
vistarena desana vistarena svarena svadhyayakriya ekakino
rahogatasya samyak cintana tulana upapiksana
yogamanasikarasamgraha samathavipasyana bhavana ca / asmin
saptakare dharmaparigrahe bodhisattvasya vyayacchamanasya yad
dukkhamutpadyate tadapyasavadhivasayati / na ca tannidanam viryam
stramsayati /

bhiksakavrttamapi saptakaram veditavyam / vairupyabhyupagamah
sirastundamundanadibhirapahrtagrhivyañjanataya /
vaivarnyabhyupagamo vikrtavarnavastradharanataya /
akalpantarakriya sarvalaukikapracaresu tantritaviharataya /
parapratibaddhaji vika krsyadikarmantavivarjitasya paralabdhenā
yatrakalpanataya / yavajjivam paratascivaradiparyesana
labdhanam sannidhikaraparibhogataya / yavajjivam (dutt 134)
manusyakebhyah kamebhya avaranakriya
abrahmacaryamaithunadharmaprativivaranataya / yavajjivam
manusyakebhyo ratikridabhya avaranakiya
natanartanakahasakalasadarsanaprativiramanataya /
mitrasuhrdvayasyaisca saha
hasitakriditarmitaparicarita-prativiramanataya / ityevam rupam
krcchrasambadham bhiksakavrttamagamya yaddukhamutpadyate tadapi
bodhisattvo 'dhivasayati / na ca tannidanam viyu sramsayati /

kusalapaksabhiyuktasyapi ca bodhisattvasya [ye] parisramanidana
utpadyante kayikah klamah caitasikah apyupayasa na
bodhisattvastannidanam viryam samstrayati /

sattvarthakarma tvekadasaprakaram purvavadveditavyamu / tannidanamapi
bodhisattvo dukkhasamutpannamadhivasayati / na ca tannidanam viryam
stramsayati /

itikaniam pravrajitasya civarapatrakarmadi / grhinah punah
samyakksivaniya-rajapaurusyadi / tannidanamapi bodhisattvo
dukkhamadhivasayati / no tu tannidanam viryam sramsayati /
yatpunarbodhisattvah sprstah sannanyatamena dukkhena prayujyata
evanuttarayai samyaksambodhaye / na [na] prayujyate / prayuktasca na
vivartante / avimanaskascasamklistacittah prayujyate /

iyamasyocyate dukkhadhiivasanaksantih /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya dharmanidhyanadhimuktiksantih / iha
bodhisattvasya samyagdharmapravicayasuvicaritaya buddhya astavidhe
adhimuktyadhisthane adhimuktih susannivista bhavati ratnagunesu
tattvarthe buddhabodhisattvanam mahaprabhave hetau phale praptavye
'rthe atmanastatpraptyupaye jñeyagocare ca / sa
punaradhimuktirdvabhyam karanabhyam susannivista bhavati /
dirghakalabhyasatasca suvisuddhajñanasamudagamatasca / itiyam
bodhisattvanam sarvaksantih paksadvayamasrita / yamasritya
duskaraksantyadvistaravibhago bodhisattvanam veditavyah /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya duskaraksantih / sa trividha
drastavya / iha bodhisattvo durbalanam sattvanamantikadapakaram
ksamate / iyam prathama duskaraksantih / prabhurbhutva svayam
ksamate / iyam dvitiya duskaraksantih /
jatigotranicataranañca
sattvanamantikadutrstamadhimatramapakaram ksamate / iyam
tritiya duskaraksantih /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya sarvatomukhi ksantih / sa caturvidha
drastavya / iha bodhisattvo mitradapyapakaram ksamate
'mitradapyudasnadapi / tebhyasca tribhyo hinatulyadhikebhyah
ksamate /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya satpurusaksantih / sa pañcavidha
drastavya / iha bodhisattvah adita eva ksantavanusamsadarsi
bhavati / ksamah pudgalah ayattiyamavairabahulo bhavati / abhedabahulo
bhavati / sukhasaumanasyabahulo bhavati / avipratisari kalam karoti /
kayasya ca bhedatsugatau svargaloke deve supapadyate / iti sa
evamanusamsadarsi / svayañca ksamo bhavati / parañca ksantau
samadapayati / ksamayasca varnam bhasate / ksaminañca
pudgalam drstva sumanasko bhavatyandijatah /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya sarvakaraksantih / sa sadvidha
saptavidha caikadhyamabhisamksipya trayodasavidha veditavya / iha
bodhisattvo 'nistavipakamaksantim viditva bhayadapi ksamate /
sattvesu ca dayacittah karunyacitta [snigdhaçittah] snehadapi
ksamate / anuttarayam samyaksambodhau tivracchandah
ksantiparamitam paripurayitukamah karanahetorapi ksamate /
ksantibalasca pravrajita ukta bhagavata / tadanenapi paryayena na
yuktarupa samattasilasya pravrajitasyaksantiriti dharmasamadanato
'pi ksamate / gotrasampadi purvake ca ksantyabhyase vartamano
'vasthitah prakrtyapi ksamate / [nih]sattvamsca sarvadarman
viditva nirabhilapyadharmamatradarsi dharmanidhyanato 'pi ksamate /
sarvañcapakaram ksamate / sarvatasca ksamate / sarvatra ca dese
ksamate / rahasi va mahajanasamaksam va sarvakalañca ksamate /
purvahne 'pi madhyahne 'pi sayahne 'pi ratrau ca diva va 'ti
tamapyanagatamapi pratyutpannamapi glano 'pi svastho 'pi patito 'pyutthito

'pi / kayenapi ksamate 'praharanataya / vacapi ksamate
'manapavacananicaranataya / manasapi ksamate 'kopyataya
kalusasayadharanataya ca /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya vighatarthikaksantih / sa 'stavidha
drastavya / duhkhitam
yacanamantikadyañcoparodhanaksantih /
raudresvadhimatrapapakarmasu sattvesu dharmamahakarunam
nisrityaghatakarana-ksantih / duhsilesu pravrajitesu (dutt
136) dharmamahakarunam nisrityaghatakarana-ksantih /
pañcakara ca vyavasayasahisnutaksantih / duhkhitam
sattvanam duhkhanayanaya vyayacchatah dharman paryesatah
dharmasyanudharne pratipadyabhanasya taneva dharman paresam
vistarena samprakasayatah sattvakrtyesu [sattvakaranyesu] ca
samyaksahayibhavam gacchato ya vyavasayasahisnuta /
itiamastakara vighatarthikaksantirityucyate / yena ca sattva
vidhatinah syuh tasya ca ksantya parivarjanat / yena
carthinastasyopasamharat /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya ihamutrasukha ksantih / sa navavidha
drstavya / iha bodhisattvah apramatto viharan kusalesu dharmesu
ksamo bhavati / sitasyosnasya jighatsapipasayoh
damsasamsparanam [masakasamsparanam vatatapayoh
sarispasamsparanam] ksamo bhavati /
parisramajanyakayacittaklamopayasasya ksamo bhavati /
samsarapatitaravyadhimaranadikam duhkhanam
sattvanukampameva puraskrta ityevam ksamo bodhisattva atmana ca
drste ca dharme sukhasamsparanam viharatyavyavakirnah
papakairakusalairdharmaih / samparayikañca sukhahetum samadaya
vartate / [paresamapi ca sukhahetum samadaya vartate /] paresamapi ca
drste dharme samparaya sukhaya pratipanno bhavati /
tasmadiyamihamutrasukha ksantirityucyate /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya visuddha ksantih / sa dasavidha
drstavya / iha bodhisattvah paresamantikadapakaram vighatam
vyatikramam labhamano napi pratyapakaram karoti / napi manasa kupyati
/ napi pratyarthikasayam vahati / upakaraya cabhimukho bhavati yatha
purvam tatha pascannopakarakriyaya 'pakaramupeksate apakarisu ca
svayameva samjñaptimanuprayacchati na ca khedayitva paresamantikam
samjñaptim pratigrhanati khedito bhavatviti / etameva pratyayam
krtva aksantimarabhya tivrena [hrivyapatrapyena] samanvagato
bhavati / ksantimarabhya tivrena sastari premagauravena samanvagato
bhavati / sattvavihethanatamarabhya tivrena sattvesu karunasayena
sanvagato bhavati / sarvena va sarvamaksantidharmasahayam prahaya
kamavitarago bhavati / sarvena ebhirdasabhirakarairbodhisattvasya
ksantivisuddha veditavya nirmala /

ityetam svabhava-[ksantiyadikam visuddha-]ksantiparyavasanam
ksantim vipulamapramanam mahabodhiphalo[dayam] nisritya

bodhisattvo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhāre yogasthāne ekadasamam ksantipāṭalam
samaptam /

vīryānpāṭalam (chapter 1.12)

uddanam purvavadveditavyama /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya svabhāvavīryam / yo bodhisattvasya
cittabhūtsaḥ 'prameyakusaladharmasamgrahaya sattvarthakriyayai /
uttaptasca nischidrascaviparyastasca tatsamutthitasca kayavanmanah
parispandah / ayam bodhisattvasya vīryasvabhāvo veditavyah /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya sarvavīryam / tatsamasato dvividham
veditavyam / grhipaksasritam pravrajitapaksaśrīṭṭhā /
tatpunarubhayapaksaśrīṭṭhamapi trividham veditavyam / sannahavīryam
kusaladharmasamgrahakam sattvarthakriyayai ca /

tatredam bodhisattvasya sannahavīryam / iha bodhisattvah purvameva
vīryāmbhāprayogadevam cetaso 'bhūtsahapurvakam sannaham
sannahyate / sa cedahamekasattvasyapi
duḥkhavimokṣahetormahakalpasahasratulyai
ratrindivasairnamrakavasenaiva nanyagativasena yavata kalena
bodhisattva anuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyante tenaiva
kotiniyutasatasahasragunitena kalenahamanuttaram
samyaksambodhimasadayeyam / tathapi cotsaheyam / na nanuttarayah
samyaksambodherarthena prayujyeyam / na ca prayukta-vīryam samsrayeyam /
prageva nyunatarena kalena tanutarena ca duḥkhena / idamevamrupam
bodhisattvasya sannahavīryam / yo bodhisattvah evarupe bodhisattvanam
sannahavīrye 'dhimuktimatrakam prasadamatrakamapyutpadayet so 'pi
tavadbodhisattvo dhiro 'pramanasya bodhaya vīryāmbhāsyā dhatum
pariposayet / prageva yo bodhisattvah idrsenaiva sannahavīryena
samanvagataḥ syat na ca punastasya bodhisattvasya bodherarthe
sattvanamarthaya kiñcidasti duskaram karaniyam karma yatrasya
bodhisattvasya samkoco va syat cetaso duskaram va kartum /

tatra katamadbodhisattvanam kusalaharmasamgrahakam vīryam /
yadvīryam danaparamitāprayogikam danaparamitasamudagamaya
yadvīryam silaksantivīryādhyānaprajñāparamitāprayogikam (dutt
139) yavatprajñāparamitasamudagamaya / tatpunah samasataḥ
saptakaram veditavyam / acalam
sarvakalpavikalpaklesopaklesaparapradiduhkhasamsparsairavicalyatvat
/ gadham satkrtya prayogitvat / aprameyam
sarvavidyasthanasamudagamapratyupasthanatvat / upayaprayuktam
praptavyasyarthasyaviparitamarga nugatatvat samataprativedhacca /
samyagvīryāmarthopasamhitasya praptavyasyarthasya praptaye
pranihitatvat / pratatam satatyaprayogitvat / vigatamanam tena
vīryāmbhēnanunnamanāt / ityebhiḥ saptabhirakaraiḥ
kusalaharmasamgrahaya vīryāmbhāprayogo bodhisattvanam kṣipram

paramitaparipuraye 'nuttarasamyaksambodhyadhigamaya samvartate /
yatasca sarvesam bodhikarakanam kusalanam dharmanamevam
samudagamaya viryameva pradhanam srestham karanam na
tathanyat / tasmadviryamanuttarayai samyaksambodhaye iti nirdisanti
tathagatah /

sattvarthakriyaviryam punarbodhisattvanam veditavyamekadasaprakaram
/ tadyatha silapatale / yattatra silayuktam tadiha viryam vaktavyam
/ ayam visesah /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya duskaraviryam / tat trividham drastavyam /
yadbodhisattvo nairantaryena civarasamjñam pindapatasaamjñam
sayanasanasamjñamapi atmasamjñamakurvan kusalesu dharmesu
bhavanasatatyena prayukto bhavati / idam bodhisattvasya prathamam
duskaraviryam / punarbodhisattvastena tatharupena viryarambhena
a-nikayasabhaganiksepat sarvakalam prayukto bhavati / idam
dvitiyam bodhisattvasya duskaraviryam / punarbodhisattvah
samataprativedhagunayuktena natilinena
natyarabdhenaviparitenarthopasamhitena viryena samanvagato bhavati /
idam bodhisattvasya tritiam duskaraviryam veditavyam / asya khalu
bodhisattvanam duskaraviryasya balam sattvesu karuna prajña ca
samgrahaheturveditavyah /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya sarvatomukham viryam / taccaturvidha
drastavyam / klistadharmavivarjakam sukladharmavarjakam
karmaparisodhakam jñanavivardhakañca / tatra klistadharmavivarjakam
bodhisattvasya viryamanutpannanañca
samyojanabandhananusayopaklesaparyavasthananamanutpadayotpannanañc
a prahanaya / tatra sukladharmavarjakam bodhisattvasya (dutt 140)
viryam yadanutpannanañca kusalanam dharmananutpattaye viryam /
utpannanañca sthitaye asammosayai vrddhivipulatayai yadviryam /
tatra karmaparisodhakam bodhisattvasya viryam yat trayanam
karmanam visuddhaye samgrahaya kusalasya kayakarmano vakkarmano
manaskarmanasca / tatra jñanavivardhake bodhisattvasya viryam / yacchru
tacintabhavanamayyah prajñayah samudagamaya parivrddhaye
samvartate /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya satpurusaviryam / tatpañcavidham
drastavyam / anirakrtam sarvena sarvam
chandaprayoganirakaranataya / anyunam
yathopattatulyadhikaviryanyubrmhanataya /
alinamuttaptadirghakalika-nirantaraviryarambhayasamkucitavisann
acittataya / aviparitamarthopasamhitopayaparigrhitataya /
uttaptaprayogañca bodhisattvanam viryamanuttarayam samyak
sambodhavabhikaranataya /

tatra katamadbodhisattvanam sarvakaram viryam / tatsadakaram
saptakarañca aikadhyamabhisamskipya trayodasakaram veditavyam /
satatyaviryam nityakalaprayogitaya / satkrtyaviryam

nipunaprayogitaya / naisyandikam viryam
 purvaviryahetubaladhanataya / prayogikam viryam pratisamkhyaya
 kusalapaksaprayogitaya / akopyaviryam
 sarvaduikhasamparsairavikopyataya 'nanyathabhavopagamanataya
 asamtustiviryamalpavaramatravisesadhigamasantustataya /
 idam tavat sadvidham sarvakaram viryam yena samanvagato
 bodhisattvah arabdhaviryah sthamavan viryavanutsahi
 drdhaparakramah aniksiptadhurah kusalesu dharmesvityucyate /
 saptavidham punah chandasahagatam bodhisattvasya viryam punah
 punaranuttarayam samyaksambodhau tivracchanda
 pranidhananuvrmhanataya samyayuktam bodhisattvasya viryam
 yadanyatamena klesopaklesenasamklistacetaso 'paryavasthitasya yena
 viryena bodhisattvah kusalesu dharmesu tulyocittavihari
 sambhavati / vaisesikam viryam
 bodhisattvasyanyatamenopaklesenopaklistacetasa [paryavasitacetasa]
 tasyopaklesasya prahanaya yadadiptasiro nirvanopamam viryam /
 esakam viryam bodhisattvasya sarvavidyasthanaparyesanataya /
 siksaviryam bodhisattvasya tesveva paryesitesu dharmesu
 yathayogyam yatharham dharmanudharmapratipattisampadanataya /
 pararthakriyaviryam bodhisattvasya purvavadekadasavidham veditavyam /
 atmanah samyakprayogaraksayai (dutt 141) skhalitasya ca
 yathadharmapratikaranatayai viryam saptamam bodhisattvasya / itidam
 trayodasakaram bodhisattvasya virya sarvakaramityucyate /

 vighatarthikaviryam cehamutrasukhañca bodhisattvanam viryam
 ksantivad drastavyam / tatrayam visesah / ya tatra ksantih
 seha viryamabhyutsaho vaktavyah /

 tatra katamadbodhisattvasya visuddham viryam / tatsamasato dasavidham
 veditavyam / anurupamabhyastamaslatham sugrhitam
 kalabhyasa-prayuktam nimittaprativedhayuktamalinamavidhuraṃ samam
 mahabodhiparinamitañceti /

 iha bodhisattvo yena yenopaklesenatyaṃ badhyate / tasya
 tasyopaklesasya prahanayanurupam pratipaksam bhajate /
 kamaragasya pratipaksenasubham bhavayati /
 vyapadapratipaksena maitrim /
 mohapratipaksenedampratyayata-pratityasamutpadam bhavayati /
 vitarkapratipaksenanapanasmrtim / manapratipaksena
 dhatuprabhedam bhavayati / idamevambhagiyam bodhisattvasya
 anurupam [virya]mityucyate /

 iha bodhisattvo na adikarmika-tatprathamakarmikaviryena samanvagato
 bhavati / yaduta cittasthitaye 'vavadanusasanyam /
 nanyatrabhyastaprayogo bhavati paricitaprayogah / itidam
 bodhisattvasyabhyastam viryamityucyate /

 na capi bodhisattvah abhyastaprayogo bhavati avavadanusasanyam
 cittasthitimarabhya / api tvadikarmika eva sa bodhisattvastasmin prayoge

'slathaprayogo bhavati satatyasatkrtyparayogitaya / itidam
bodhisattvasyaslatham viryamityucyate /

punarbodhisattvo gurunamantikata svayameva va bahusrutyabaladhanataya
'viparitagrahitaya cittasthitaye viryamarabhate / itidam bodhisattvasya
sugrhitam viryamityucyate /

punarbodhisattvah evamaviparitagrahi samathakale samatham bhavayati
/ pragrahakale cittam pratigrhanati / upeksakale upeksam
bhavayati / idamasya kalaprayuktam viryamityucyate /

punarbodhisattvah samathapragrahopeksanimittanam
samadhisthitivyutthananimittanam
copalaksanasampramosa-prativedhaya satatyakari bhavati
satkrtyakari / itidam bodhisattvasya nimittaprativedham
viryamityucyate /

punarbodhisattvah paramodaran paramagambhiranacintyaprameyan
bodhisattvanam viryarambhanirdesan srutva natmanam paribhavati na
salinacitto bhavati / napi calpamatrakenavaramatrakena
visesadhigamena santusto bhavati / nottari na vyayacchate / itidam
bodhisattvasyalinam viryamityucyate /

punarbodhisattvah kalena kalamindriyairguptadvaratam bhojane
matrajñatam purvaratrapararatram jagarikanuyuktatam saprajanan
viharitamityevambhagiyan samadhisambharan samadaya vartate /
tesu codyukto bhavati / aviparitañcarthopasamhitam sarvatra
yatnamarabhate / itidam bodhisattvasyavidhuram viryamityucyate /
punarbodhisattvo natilinam natyarabdhham viryamarabhate / sama
yogavahi sarvesu carambhakaraniyesu samam satkrtyakari bhavati /
iyam bodhisattvasya samam viryamityucyate /

punarbodhisattvah sarvaviryarambhanabhisamskrtananuttarayam
samyaksambodhau parinamayatidam bodhisattvasya samyak parinamitam
viryamityucyate /

ityetatsvabhavaviryadikam visuddhaviryavasanañca bodhisattvanam
virya mahabodhiphalam yadasritya bodhisattva viryaparamitam
paripurya anuttaram samyak sambodhimabhisambuddha abhisambhotsyante
'bhisambudhyante ca /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhare yogasthane dvadasamam viryapatalam
samaptam /

dhyānapatalama (chapter 1.13)

uddanam purvamvadveditavyam /

tatra katamo bodhisattvanam dhyānasvabhavah /
bodhisattvapitakasravanacintapurvakam yallaukikam lokottaram
bodhisattvanam kusalam cittaikagryañcittasthitih samathapakṣya
va vipāśyanapakṣya va yuganaddhavaḥimārgam tadubhayapakṣya va /

ayam bodhisattvanam dhyanasvabhavo veditavyah /

tatra katamadbodhisattvanam sarvamdhyanam / tad dvididham
drastavyam / laukikam lokottarañca / tatpunaryathayogam trividham
veditavyam / drstadharmasukhaviharaya dhyanam
bodhisattva-samadhigunanirharaya dhyana sattvarthakriyayai dhyanam /

tatra yadbodhisattvanam sarvavikalpapagatam
kayikacaittasikaprasrabdhijanakam paramaprasantam
manyapagatamanasvaditam sarvanimittapagatam dhyanam / idamesam
drstadharmasukhaviharaya veditavyam /

tatra yadbodhisattvanam dhyanam
vicitracintyapramanadasabalagotra-samgrhitasamadhinirharaya
samvartate / yesam samadhinam sarvasravakapratyekabuddha api
namapi na prajananti kutah punah samapatsyante / yacca
bodhisattvavimoksabhibhvayatanakrtsnayatananam
pratisamvid-arana-pranidhijñanadinam [gunanam]
sravakasadharananamabhinirharaya samvartate / idam bodhisattvasya
dhyanam samadhigunabhinirharaya veditavyam / sattvarthakarmani
dhyanam bodhisattvasyaikadasakaram purvavadveditavyam / yaddhyanam
nisritya bodhisattvah sattvanam krtyesvarthopasamhitesu
sahayibhavam gacchati / duhkhamanapanayati / dukhitanam
nyayamupadisati / krtajñah krtavedi upakarisu pratyupakaram
karoti / bhayebhyo raksati / vyasanasthanam sokam prativinodayati /
upakaranavikalanamupakaranopasamharam karoti / samyak parisadam
parikarsati / cittamanuvartate / bhutairgunairharsayati / samyak ca
nigrhñati / (dutt 144) rddhya cotrasayatyavarjayati ceti /
tadaitatsarvamekadhyamabhisamskipya bodhisattvanam
sarvadhyanamityucyate / nata uttari nato bhuyah /

tatra katamadbodhisattvanam duskaradhyanam / tat trividham
drastavyam / yadbodhisattva udairvicitrah
suparicitairdhyanaviharairabhinirhrtairvihrtiya svecchaya tatparamam
dhyanasukham vyavartya pratisamkhyaya sattvanukampa prabhutam
sattvarthakriyam sattvarthaparipakam samanupasyantah
kamadhata vapapadyante / idam bodhisattvanam prathama
duskaradhyanam veditavyam / punaryadbodhisattvo dhyanam
nisrityaprameyasamkhyeyacintyansarvasravakapratyekabuddhavisayasamat
ikrantan bodhisattvasamadhinabhinirharati / idam bodhisattvasya
dvitiyam duskaradhyanam veditavyam / punaryadbodhisattvo dhyanam
nisrityanuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate / itidam
bodhisattvasya trtiya duskaradhyanam veditavyam /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya sarvatomukham dhyanam / taccaturvidham
drastavyam / savitarkam-savicaram [vivekajam samadhijam]
pritisahagatam sata-sukhasahagatamupeksasahagata ca /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya satpurusadhyanam / tatpañcavidham
drastavyam / anakhaditam maitrisahagatam karunasahagatam

muditasahagatamupeksasahagatañca /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya sarvakara-dhyanam / tatsadvidham
[saptavidham] caikadhyamabhisamskipya trayodasavidham veditavyam /
kusalam dhyanamavyakrtam ca nirmitanirmanaya dhyanam
samathapaksyam vipasyanapaksyam svapararthasamyagupanidhyanaya
dhyanam abhijñāprabhavagunarnirharaya dhyanam
namalambanammarthalambanam samathanimittalambanam
pragrahanimittalambanamupeksanimittalambanam
[drstadharmasukha]viharaya pararthakriyayai ca dhyanam / itidam
trayodasakaram bodhisattvanam dhyanam sarvakaramityucyate /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya vighatarthikadhyanam / tadastavidham
drastavyam / visasani
visamajvarabhutagrahadyupadravasamsamakanam siddhaye
mantranamadhisthayakam dhyanam / dhatubhaisamyajatanañca
vyadhinam vividhanam vyupasamaya dhyanam / durbhiksesu
maharauravesu pratyupasthitesu vrstinirharakam dhyanam /
vividhebhyo bhayebhyo (dutt 145) manusyamanusyakrtebhyo
jalasthalagatebhyah samyak paritrana dhyayanam / tatha
bhojanapanahinanamatavikantaragatanam bhojanapanopasamharaya
dhyanam / bhogavihinanam vineyanam bhogopasaharaya dhyanam /
dasasu diksu pramattanam sattvanam samyaksambodhanaya dhyanam /
utpannotpannanañca sattvakrtyanam samyak kriyayai dhyanam /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasyehamutrasukham dhyanam / tannavavidham
drastavyam / rddhipratiharyena sattvanam vinayaya dhyanam /
adesanapratiharyenanusastipratiharyena sattvanam vinayaya
dhyanam / papasarinamapayabhumividarsanam dhyanam /
nastapratibhananam sattvanam pratibhanopasamharaya dhyanam /
musitasmrtinam sattvanam smrtiyupasamharaya dhyanam /
aviparitasarakavyamatrkanibandhavyavasthanaya
saddharmacirasthitikatayai dhyanam / laukikanam
silpakarmasthananamarthopasamhitanam sattvanugrahanam
lipiganananyasanasamkhyamudradinam
mañcapithacchatropanahadinañca vicitrnam vividhanam
bhandopaskaranamanupravartakam dhyanam /
apayabhummyupapannanañca sattvanam tat
kalapayikaduhkhapratiprasrambhanatayai rasmipramocakam dhyanam /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya visuddham dhyanam / taddasavidham
drastavyam / laukikya suddhya [vi]suddhamanasvadam dhyanam /
aklistam lokottaraya suddhya [vi]suddham dhyanam /
prayogasuddhya [vi]suddham maulavisuddhya [vi]suddham
maulavisesottaravisuddhya visuddham dhyanam /
pravesasthitivyutthanavasitavisuddhya visuddham dhyanam /
dhyanyavartane punah samadapanavasita-visuddhya visuddham
dhyanam abhijñāvikurvanavasita-visuddhya visuddham dhyanam /
sarvadrstigatapagamavisuddhya visuddham dhyanam /

klesajñeyavarāṇaprahaṇavisuddhya ca visuddham dhyānam /
ityetaddhyānamaprameya bodhisattvaṇam mahābodhiphalaṃ yadāsritya
bodhisattva dhyānaparamitaṃ paripūrya anuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambuddhāvānto 'bhisam[bhōṣyante 'bhisam]budhyante ca
/

iti bodhisattvaḥsumādhāre yogasthāne trayodasamaṃ dhyānapāṭaḥ /
prajñāpāṭaḥ (chapter 1.14)

uddānaṃ purvavādveditavyaṃ /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasya prajñāsvabhavaḥ / sarvajñeyapravesaya ca
sarvajñeyānupravistasca yo dharmanam pravicaḥ
pañcavidyasthānānyalambya pravartate adhyatmavidyāṃ hetuvidyāṃ
śabdavidyāñcikitsavidyāṃ śilpakarmasthānavidyāñca / ayam
bodhisattvaṇam prajñāsvabhavo veditavyaḥ /

tatra katama bodhisattvaṇam sarva prajñā / sa dvividhā drastavyā
/ laukiki lokottara ca / sa punaḥ samasatāstrividhā veditavyā /
jñeyatattvaṇubodhaprativedhā / pañcasu ca yathanirdistesu
vidyasthānesu trisu ca rasisu kāśalyakriyāyai sattvarthakriyāyai
ca / ya bodhisattvaṇamanābhilāpyaṃ dharmanairatmyamarabhya
satyavabodhāya va satyavabodhakāle va satyabhisambodhadva urddham
prajñā paramaprasamapratyupasthāna nirvikalpa sarvamprapañcagata
sarvamdharmaṣu samānugata mahasāmanyalaksanāpravista
jñeyāparyantaḡata samaropapavadantadvāya
vivarjitatvaṃmadhyāmapratipadanūsarini / iyaṃ bodhisattvaṇam
tattvaṇubodhaprativedhā prajñā veditavyā / pañcasu vidyasthānesu
kāśalyaṃ vistareṇa purvavādveditavyaṃ tadyathā balagotrāpātale /
trayaḥ puna rasayorthopasamhitānaṃ dharmanam rasih /
anarthopasamhitānaṃ dharmanam rasih /
nairarthopasamhitānaṃ nāna 'rthopasamhitānaṃ dharmanam
rasih / ityetesvastasu sthānesu prajñāyāḥ kāśalyaparigraho
mahāntaṃ niruttaraṃ jñānasambhāraṃ paripūryatyanuttarāyai
samyaksambodhāye / sattvarthakriyā punaḥ purvavādekāśaparakāraiva
veditavyā / tesveva sthānesu ya prajñā sa sattvarthakriyāyai
prajñā veditavyā /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya dūśkāra prajñā / sa trividhā drastavyā
gāmbhīrasya dharmanairatmyajñānāya dūśkāra / sattvaṇam
vinayopayasya prajñānāya dūśkāra / sarvajñeyānavarāṇajñānāya ca
paramadūśkāra /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya sarvatomukhi prajñā / sa caturvidyā
drastavyā / śrāvakaḡpitakāṃ bodhisattvaḡpitakāṃ carābhya
śrutamāyai prajñā cintamāyai prajñā / pratīsamkhyāya
bodhisattvaḡkarāṇiyanuvrttavakarāṇiyanivrttau ca
pratīsamkhyānābalasamgrhita prajñā / bhāvanābalasamgrhita ca
samāhitābhūmika āpamaṇa prajñā /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya satpurusasya satpurusaprajña / sa
pañcavidha drastavya / saddharmasravanasadudagata pratyatmam
yoniso manaskarasahagata svapararthaniscita prajña klesavijahana ca
prajña / aparah paryayah / suksma yathavad bhavikataya
jñeyapravesat / nipuna yavadbhavikataya jñeyapravesat / sahaja
purvakajñanasambharasamudagamat / agamopeta
buddhairmahabhumi pravistaisca bodhisattvaih
samprakasitadharmarthasyodgrahanadharanat / adhigamopeta
suddhasayabhumi upadaya yavannisthagamanabhumi parigrahat /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya sarvakara prajña / sa sadvidha
saptavidha caikadhyamabhisamksipya trayodasavidha veditavya / satyesu
dukhajñanam samudajñanam nirodhajñanam margajñanam /
nisthayam ksajñanam anutpadajñanam / iyam tavat
sadvidha prajña / saptavidha punah dharmajñanam anvanvajñanam
samvrtijñanam abhijñanam laksanajñanam
dasabalapurvangamam jñanam catasru ca yuktisu yuktijñanam /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya vidhatarthikaprajña / sa 'stavidha
drastavya / dharmanam paryajñanam arabhya bodhisattvasya
dharma pratisamvit / dharmanam
laksanajñanam arabhyarthaprisamvit / dharmanam
nirvacanajñanam arabhya nirukti pratisamvit / dharmanam
prakrapadaprabhedamarabhya pratibhanaprisamvit /
sarvaparapradinigrahaya bodhisattvasya prajña /
sarvasvavadavyavasthanapristhapanaya ca prajña / grhatantrasamyak
pranayanaya kulodayaya prajña / rajanitalaukikavyavaharanitisu ca
bodhisattvasya ya niscita prajña /

tatra katama bodhisattvasyehamutrasukha prajña / sa navavidha
drastavya / adhyatma vidyayam suvyavadata supratisthita
prajña / hetuvidyayam sabdavidyayam cikitsavidyayam
laukikasilpakarmasthanavidyayam suvyavadata no tu pratisthita
prajña / tameva ca suvyavadatam pañcaprakaram vidyam nisritya
ya bodhisattvasya (dutt 148) paresam vineyanam mudhanam
pramattanam samlinanam samyak pratipannanam yathakramam
samdarsani samadapani samuttejani sampraharsani ca prajña /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya visuddha prajña / sa samasato dasavidha
veditavya / tattvarthe dvividha yavadbhavikataya yathavadbhavikataya
ca tattvarthasya grahanat / pravrttyarthe dvividha samyagahetutah
phalatasca grahanat / upadanarthe dvividha
viparyasaviparyasa-yathabhutaparijñanat / upayarthe dvividha
sarvakaraniyakananiya-yathabhutaparijñanat / itiyam
bodhisattvanam pascakara dasaprabheda prajña visuddha paramaya
visuddhya veditavya /

itiyam bodhisattvanam su-viniscita caprameya ca prajña
mahabodhiphala yamasritya bodhisattvah prajñaparamitam

paripuryanuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyante /

sa khalvesa sannam paramitanam tesu-tesu sutrantaresu
bhagavata vyagranam nirdistanamayam samasa-samgraha-nirdeso
veditavyah / yasmimtagata-bhasite sutre danaparamita va yavat
prajñaparamita va uddesamagacchati nirdesam va sa svabhava-dane
va yavat visuddhe va dane 'vatarayitavya / samgrahasca tasya yatha
yogam veditavyah / evamanyesam siladinam prajñavasananam
yathanirdistanamavatah samgrahasca yathayogam veditavyah /
yani ca tathagatanam bodhisattvacarya-janmaprameyani jatakani
duskaracarya-pratisamyuktani tani sarvani danapratisamyuktani
danamarabhya veditavyani / yatha danamevam silam ksantim
viryam dhyanam sarvanim prajñapratisamyuktani prajñamarabhya
veditavyani / kaniciddanamevarabhya kanicidyavat prajñamevarabhya
kaniciddvayasamsrstani kanicitrayasamsrstani
kanicicatuhsamsrstani kanicitpañcasamsrstani
kanicitsarva eva satparamita arabhya veditavyani / abhih
sadbhih paramitabhiranuttarayai samyak sambodhaye samudagacchanto
bodhisattva mahasukladharmarnava mahasukladharmasamudra ityucyante /
sarvasattvasarvakarasampattihetumaharatnahrada ityucyante / asya
punaresamevamapramanasya punyajñanasambharasamudagamasya
nanyatphalamevamanurupam yathanuttaraivam samyaksambodhiriti /
iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhare yogasthane caturdasamam prajñapatalam /
(dutt 149) (chapter 1.15) samgrahavastupatalam

uddanam purvavadveditavyam /

tatra katamo bodhisattvanam priyavaditasvabhavah / iha bodhisattvo
manapam satyam dharmyañcarthopasamhitañca sattvesu
vacamudaharati / ayam bodhisattvanam samasatah
priyavaditasvabhavah /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya sarva priyavadita / sa trividha
drastavya / iha bodhisattvasya ya vaksammodani yaya vaca bodhisattvo
vigatabhrkutih purvabhilapi uttanamukhavarnah smitamukha
purvangamah ksemasvastyayanapariprcchaya va
dhatusamyapariprcchaya va sukharatrindivapariprcchaya va ehiti
svagata[vadi]taya va ityevamadibhirakaraih sattvan pratisammodayati
lokayatram nagarakabhavamanuvartamanah / ya ca
vagbodhisattvasyanandani yaya vaca bodhisattvah putravrddhim
[daravrddhim] jñativrddhim dhanavrddhim dhanyavrddhim va
drstva apratisamviditatmavrddhikanam
sattvanamavedayannandayati sraddhasilasrutatyagaprajñavrddhya
va punaranandayati / ya ca bodhisattvasya
sarvakaragunopetadharmadesanapratisamyukta vak sattvanam
hitasukhaya satatasamitam pratyupasthita
paramenopakarenopakaribhuta / iyam bodhisattvanam priyavadita
prabhedasah sarva veditavya /

tatra katama bodhisattvanam samasatah sarva priyavadita / sa
dvividha drastavya / lokayatranugata samyagdharmadesananugata ca /
tatra ya ca sammodanivag ya canandani iyam lokayatranugata
veditavya / tatra yeyam vagupakara paramenopakarena pratyupasthita
nirdista iyam samyagdharmadesananugrata veditavya /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya duskara priyavadita / sa trividha
drastavya / yadbodhisattvo vadhakesu pratyarthisu pratyamitresu
suvisuddhena niskalusena cetasa pratisamkhyaya sammodanim va
anandanim va upakaram vacamudirayati iyam (dutt 150) bodhisattvasya
prathama duskara priyavadita veditavya / yatpunarbodhisattvah
adhimatram sammudhesu sattvesu dhandhendriyesvaparitasyamanah
pratisamkhyaya dharmyam katham kathayati khedamabhyupagamya grahayati
nyayam dharmam kusalam iyam dvitiya bodhisattvasya duskara
priyavadita veditavya / punaryadbodhisattvah sathesu mayavisu
sattvesvacaryopadhyayagurudaksiniyavisamvadakesu
mithyapratipannesu anaghatacitto 'pratighacittah
sammodanimanandanimupakaram vacamudirayati iyam bodhisattvasya
tritiya duskara priyavadita veditavya /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya sarvato-mukhi priyavadita / sa caturvidha
drastavya / nivarana-prahanaya sugatigamanaya
purvakalakaraniya dharmadesana / vigatanivaranasya kalya-cittasya
samutkarsiki caturaryasatya-pratisamyukta dharmadesana /
pramattanam sattvanam grhi-pravrajitanam samyaksamcodana
pramadacaryaya utthapya apramadacaryayam pratisthapanartham /
utpannotpannañca samsayanamapanayaya ya dharmadesana
samkathyaviniscaya-kriya /

tatra katama bodhisattvanam sat-purusanam satpurusapriyavadita
/ sa pañcavidha drastavya / iha
bodhisattvabhutastathagatabhutasca bodhisattvah sanidanameva
vineyanam dharmam desayanti sanihsaranam sapratisanam
saparakramam sapratiharyam / sthane sotpattikam siksapadam
prajñāpayanti / tasmāt esam dharmah sanidano bhavati /
samattasiksanañcapannanamapatteh vyutthanam prajñāpayanti /
tasmāt esa dharmah sanihsarano bhavati / caturbhih
pratiskanaih samgrhitamaviparitam dharmavinaye 'smin
pratipattim prajñāpayanti / tasmādesam dharmah sapratiskanano
bhavati / sarvaduḥkha-nairyanikimapatyudavartam pratipadam
samprakasayanti / tasmādesam dharmah saparakramo bhavati /
tribhisca pratiharyaih sarvam desanamabandhyam kurvanti /
tasmādesam dharmah sapratiharyo bhavati /

tatra katama bodhisattvanam sarvakara priyavadita / sa sadvidha
saptavidha caikadhyamabhisamksipya trayodasavidha drastavya /
anujñeyesu dharmesvanujñane priyavadita / pratisheddhavyesu
dharmesu pratishedhe / dharmanam dharmaparyayodbhavika
priyavadita / dharmalakṣanaviparitodbhavika /

dharmā-nirvacanaviparītodbhāvika / dharmapadaprakāraprabhedodbhāvika
(dutt 151) priyavadita / sammodani priyavadita / anandani priyavadita
/ pāresam sarvopakarānairalpotsukatayam sarvakṛtyesu ca
samyaggaṭṭesvalpotsukatayam visadaprarāṇi priyavadita /
vividhesu ca bhāyesu bhitanamasvasāni priyavadita /
nyāyopadesasamgāhita ca priyavadita / akusālat sathanad vutthapya
kusāle sthane pratisthapanartham
samyagdr̥ṣṭa-sr̥ṣṭa-parisankita-samcodanavasādāni priyavadita /
param pratibalamādhyesopasamhṛta priyavadita / iyaṃ
bodhisattvanam trayodasakāra priyavadita sarvakāra veditavya /

tatra katama bodhisattvanam vidhātārthika-priyavadita / sa
'stavidhā dr̥ṣṭavya / ya bodhisattvasya caturvidham
vāgvisuddhim nisṛityastaskāryesu vyavahāresu vak / iyaṃ
vighātārthika-priyavadita bodhisattvanamucyate / tatreyāṃ catuvidhā
vāgvisuddhiḥ / mṛsavadatpratīviratīḥ /
pāisunyatparusyatsambhinnapralapat pratīviratīḥ / tatreme
'stavārya vyavahārah / dr̥ṣṭe dr̥ṣṭavadita sr̥ṣṭe mātē
vijñāte vijñātabadita / adr̥ṣṭe 'dr̥ṣṭavadita / asr̥ṣṭe 'mātē
avijñāte 'vijñātabadita /

tatra katama bodhisattvanamīhamūtrasukhā priyavadita / sa navavidhā
dr̥ṣṭavya / jñātivyaśānasokaprahāṇāyā priyavadita /
bhogavyāśānasoka prahāṇāyā arogyavyāśānasokaprahāṇāyā priyavadita
/ silavyāśānaprahāṇāyā dr̥ṣṭivyāśānaprahāṇāyā priyavadita /
silasāmpade dr̥ṣṭisāmpade acarasāmpade ajivasāmpade ca ya
priyavadita saddharmadesāna /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya visuddhā priyavaditā / sah vimśatīvidhā
dr̥ṣṭavya / vimśatyakārīrya dharmadesāna sa punah
pūrvāvadveditavya / tadyathā balagotrāpātāle / tatrārthācārya yathāiva
priyavaditā tathāiva vīstāreṇa veditavya /
eyadvisistāñcārthācāryāmanyam vaksyāmi / tathā hi
bodhisattvāḥ sarvaprakāryā 'nāyā priyavaditāyā
tatra-tatropagāmārtham sattvanamācaratī / tatra katamo
bodhisattvanamārthācāryāsvabhāvāḥ / evaṃ priyavaditāyā
yuktisāmdarsitanam sattvanam yathayogam
sīkṣasvārthācāryāyāṃ dharmānūdharmapraticāryāyāṃ
kāruṇyācittamupasthāpyā nīramīsēṇa (dutt 152) cetāsa samādāpāna
vīnāyāna nīvesāna pratīsthāpāna / āyāmārthācāryāyāḥ samāsātāḥ
svabhāvanīrdesāḥ

tatra katama bodhisattvanam sarvārthācārya / sa dvīvidhā
dr̥ṣṭavya / āparīpakvāñcā sattvanam parīpācāna /
parīpakvāñcā sattvanam vimocāna / sa pūnāstrībhir̥mukhāih
veditavya / dr̥ṣṭadharmīke 'rthe samādāpāna / samparāyīke 'rthe
samādāpāna / dr̥ṣṭadharmā-samparāyīke 'rthe samādāpāna / tatra
dharmīkāih karmāgunāih
bhogānamārjāna-rākṣāna-vardhāna-sāmyak-samādāpānatāyā

drstadharmike 'rthe samadapana veditavya / yenayam paratasca
prasamsam labhate drste ca dharmai sukham /
upakaranasukhenanugrhitō viharati / tatra bhogan utsrjya
bhiksakavrtta-jivika-pratibaddhamavrajya-samadapana /
samparayike 'rthe samadapana veditavya / yenayam niyatam
samparayasukhito bhavati na tvavasyam drste dharme / tatra ya
grhino va pravrajitasya vanupurvena vairagya-gamana-samadapana /
iyam drstadharmā-samparayike 'rthe samadapana veditavya /
yenayam drste ca dharme prarabdha-kaya prarabdha-cittah sukham
sparsam viharati / samparaye ca visuddhidevesupadyate /
nirupadhisese nirvanadhatau parinirvati /

tatra katama bodhisattvanam duskara arthacarya / sa trividha
drastavya / purvakusalamulahetvacaritesu sattvesvarthacarya
bodhisattvanam duskara / tatha hi te duhkhasamadapya bhavanti
kusale / mahatyam bhogasampadi vartamanesu sattvesu
tadadhyavasānagatesvarthacarya bodhisattvanam duskara / tathahi te
mahati pramadapade pramadasthane vartante / ito bahyakesu tirthikesu
purvam [ca] tirthika drsticaritesu sattvesvarthamcarya
bodhisattvanam duskara / tatha hi te svayam
sammudhascabhinivistascasmin dharmavinaye /

tatra katama bodhisattvanam sarvatomukhi arthacarya / sa caturvidha
drastavya / iha bodhisattvah asraddham sraddhasampadi
samadapayati yavatpratisthapayati / duhsilam silasampadi
dusprajñam prajñasampadi matsarinam tyagasampadi samadapayati
yavatpratisthapayati /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya satpurusarthacarya / sa pañcavidha
drastavya / iha bodhisattvah sattvan bhute 'rthe samadapayati /
kalena samadayapati / arthopasamhite 'rthe samadapayati / slaksnena
samadapayati / maitracittena samadapayati /

tatra katama bodhisattvanam sarvakarthacarya / sa sadvidha
saptavidha caikadhyamabhisaksipyā trayodasavidha drastavya / iha
bodhisattvah samgrahitavyamsca sattvan samyak samgrhnati /
nigrahitavyamsca sattvan samyagnigrhnati / sasanapratihatanañca
sattvanam pratighatamapanayati / madhyasthan sattvanasmin sasanee
'vatarayati / avatirnasca sattvan samyak trisu yanesu paripacayati
/ paripakvamsca sattvan vimocayati / tadekatyamsca
sambhara-raksopacaye samniyojayati / yaduta hinayana-nihrtim
varabhya mahayana-nihrtim varabhya / yatha sambhararaksopacaye
evam praviveke cittaikagratayamavarānavisudau
manaskarabhavanayam ca sanniyojayati / sravaka-pratyeka-buddhagotran
sravaka-pratyeka-buddhayane sanniyojayati / tathagata-gotrananuttare
samyaksambodhiyane niyojayati /

tatra katama bodhisattvanam vigharthikarthacarya / sa
'stavidha drastavya / hretavyesu

sthanevahirikyaparyavasthana-paryavasthitanam
sattvanamahrikyaparyavasthanam vinodayatyapanayati / yatha
ahrikyaparyavasthanamevamapatrapitavyesu anapatrapyaparyavasthanam
middhaparyasthanamauddhatyaparyavasthanam
kaukrtyaparyamvasthanamirsaparyasthanam
[matsaryaparyavasthanam] vinodayatyapanayati /

tatra katama bodhisattvasyehamutrasukha 'rthacarya / sa navavidha
drastavya / parasattvanam kayakarmaparissuddhimarabhya sarvakara
pranatipatat prativiratisamanapanata /
sarvakaradattadanat-prativirati-samadapanata / sarvakara
kamamithyacarat-prativirati-samadapanata / sarvakara
suramaireyamadyapramadasthanat prativirati-samadapanata /
vakkarmaparissuddhimarabhya sarvakara
mrsavada-prativirati-samadapanata / sarvakara
paisunya-prativirati-samadapanata / sarvakara
parusya-prativirati-samadapanata / sarvakara
sambhinnapralapa-prativirati-samadapanata / (dutt 154)
manaskarmaparissuddhimarabhya
sarvakarabhidhyavyapadamithyadrsti-prativirati-samadapanata /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya visuddha 'rthacarya / sa dasavidha
drastavya / bahisuddhimupadaya pañcavidha /
antahsuddhimupadaya pañcavidha / bahisuddhimupadaya
bodhisattvanam pañcavidha sattvesvarthacarya katama / anavadya
'paravrtta 'nupurva sarvatraga yathayogam ca /

iha bodhisattvah sattvanna duscariavyamisre duscariapurvagame
savadye sakliste 'kusale sanniyojayati / iyamasyanavadya
bhavatyarthacarya sattvesu /

punarbodhisattvo namokse canekantavisuddhe cayatane moksa esa
ekantavisuddha esa iti sattvamstatraiva samadapayati /
iyamasyaparavrtta sattvesvarthacarya /

punarbodhisattvah purvam balaprajñanam sattvanamuttanam
dharmadesanam karoti / uttanamavavadanusasanimanupravartayati /
madhyaprajñamsca namviditva madhyam dharmadesanam
suksmamavavadanusasanimanupravartayati anupurvena
kusalapaksasamudagamaya / iyamasyanupurva sattvesvarthacarya /

punarbodhisattvascaturnam varnanam a-devamanusyanam
sarvasattvanam yathasaktiyathabalamarthamacarati / hitasukham
paryesate / tatraiva samadapayati / imamasya marvatrgha
sattvesvarthacarya /

punarbodhisattvo ye sattva yasmin svarthe kusale paritte madhye 'dhimatre
va sakyarupah samadapayitum yena copayena sakyarupah
samadayitum tan yathayogam tatra tatha samadapayati / iyam
tavadbodhisattvanam sattvesu pañcavidha vahisuddha arthacarya /

tatra katama bodhisattvanam pañcavidha 'ntahsuddha
sattvesvarthacarya / iha bodhisattvo vipulena sattvesu karunyasayena
pratyupasthitenarthamacarati / punarbodhisattvah sattvanamarthe
sarvadhukhparisramairapyaparikhinnamanasah pramudita evam
sattvanamarthamacarati / punarbodhisattvah pravarayamagyayamapi
sampadi vartamano
dasavatpresyavadvasyaputravaccandaladarakavannicacitto
nihatamadamanahamkarah namarthamacarati / (dutt 155) punarbodhisattvo
niramisenakrtrimena ca paramena ca premna
sattvanamarthamacarati / punarbodhisattva atyantikenapunah
pratyudavartyena maitrena cetasa sattvanamarthamacarati / iyam
bodhisattvasya pañcavidha 'ntahsuddha sattvesvarthacarya veditavya /
ya ca pañcavidha vahihsuddha ya ca pañcavidha 'ntahsuddha tam
sarvamekadhyamabhisamskipya dasavidha bodhisattvanam visuddha
'rthacaryetyucyate /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya samanarthata / iha bodhisattvo yasminnarthe
yasmin kusalamule paran samadapayati tasminnarthe tasmin kusalamula
samadapane tulye va 'dhike va svayam samsiksyate / iti yaivam
bodhisattvasya paraistulyarthata iyamucyate samanarthata / tam
samanarthatam pare vineya bodhisattvebhya upalabhya drdhaniscaya
bhavantyapratyudavartyastamin kusala[mula]samadapane / tatkasya hetoh
/ tesamevam bhavati / nunametadasmakam hitametatsukham yatraymentam
bodhisattvo 'sman samadapitavan / yasmadayam bodhisattvo yatraivasman
sanniyojayati tadevatmana samudacarati / tatraymentam janannahitamasukham
natmana samudacarediti na casya samanarthasya bodhisattvasyaivam
bhavanti pare vaktarah / tvam tavat svayam na kusalam samadaya
vartase / kasmattvam param kusale 'tyartha samadapayitavyam
vaktavyamavavaditavyam manyase / tvameva tavadanyairvaktavyo 'vavaditavyo
'nusasitavya iti / asti bodhisattvah paraih samanartha eva samstam
samanarthatam paresam nopadarsayati / astyasamanartha eva san
samanarthatamupadarsayati / asti samanarthah
sasanarthatamupadarsayati / asti naiva samanartha napi
samanarthatamupadarsayati / tatra prathama koti
tulyagunaprabhavanam bodhisattvanam bodhisattvamarge
acaryatvamabhyupaganam tulyagunaprabhavo bodhisattvah
praticchannakalyanataya gunan prabhavañca nopadarsayati / dvitiya
koti hinadhimuktikanam sattvanam gambhiresu
sthanesuttrastanam pratisamkhyaya bodhisattvah tesameva
sattvanam tenopayena vinayanartham sahadharmikamatmanamupadarsayati
/ sancintya a-candalanam a-sunamartham kartukama upadravam
samsamitukamo vinayitukama a-candalanam asunam (dutt 156)
sabhagatayamupapadyate / tritiya koti
calakusalamulasamadananam vineyanam sthirikaranartham
bodhisattvah samanarthah adhikartha va samanarthatamupadarsayati /
caturthi koti svayam pramattah pararthamapyabhyupeksate /
tatra yacca danamanekavidham nirdistam yacca silam vistarena

yavadya ca samanarthata tatra paramitabhiradhyatmam
buddhadharmaparipakah / samgrahavastubhih [sarva]sattvapariapakah /
samasato bodhisattvasyaitatkusalanam dharmanam karma veditavyam /
tatra yacca danamanekavidham purvavadyavat samanarthata
ityesamanekavidhanamaprimeyanam kusalanam dharmanam
bodhipaksikanam tribhih karanaih samudacaro veditavyah /
dvabhyam karanabhyam sresthata veditavya / tribhih
karanairvisuddhirveditavya /

kayena vaca manasa samudacaro veditavyah /
udaratvadasamklistatvacca sresthata niruttarata
asadharanata ca veditavya / tatra sattvabhedo vastvabhedatah
kalabhedattascodarata veditavya / tatra sattvabhedo yadbodhisattvah
sarvasattvanadhisthaya sarvasattvanarabhya tani danadini
kusalamulani samudacarati na kevalasyatmana evarthe / tatra vastvabhedo
yadbodhisattvah sarvani sarvakarani tani kusalamulani
danadikani samadaya vartate / tatra kalabhedo yadbodhisattvah
satatasamitamirakrtaprayogo 'niksiptadhuro ratrau ca diva va
drste va dharme tenaiva ca hetuna 'bhisamparaye 'pi tani
danadini kusalamulani samudacarati / tatra
caturbhirakarairasamklistata veditavya / iha bodhisattvo
muditacittah tan kusalan dharmanisevate na dukkhi na durmana
avipratisari bhavati tato nidanam / punarbodhisattvah paramanapahatya
drstigitanyanabhinivisya duscaritenavyamisrani tani
kusalamulani danadikani samudacarati / punarbodhisattvah satkrtya
sarvatmana tesveva gunadarsi saradarsi santadarsi suniscito
'parapratyayo 'nanyaneyah tan kusalan dharman danadin samadaya
vartate / punarbodhisattvo na tersa danadinam kusalanam
dharmamnam vipakam pratikamsate cakravartitvam va
sokratvam va maratvam va brahmatvam va napi paratah pratikaram
pratyasamsate / na tatra nisrito bhavati / na
sarvalabhasatkaraslokesu napyantatah kayajivite 'pi nisrito bhavati
/ iti ya ebhirakaraih prasadapramodyasahagatascavisamasca satkrtya
canisritasca danadinam samanarthatapyavasananam (dutt 157)
kusalanam dharmanam samudacarah / sa
esamasamklistatetyucyate / visuddhiruttaptata acalata
suvisuddhata ca veditavya / tatra sadya suddhibhumipravistasya
bodhisattvasya uttaptanyacalani caitani kusalamulani bhavanti /
tatreyamuttaptata yadasayasuddhasya bodhisattvasya sarve te kusala
dharma apratisamkhyanakaraniya bhavanti / tatreyamacalanata
yadasayasuddho bodhisattvo yatha pratilabdhebhyo yathopacitebhyasca
ebhyah kusalebhyo dharmebyo na parihyate / na bhavyo bhavatyayatyam
parihanaya / nanyatra tesam tesam
ratridivanamatyayattesam tesamatmabhavanam
samatikramaccandro va suklapakse pratyupasthite vardhata eva ebhih
kusalairdharmairna [pari]hiyate bodhisattvah
nisthagamanabhumiavyavasthitasya punarbodhisattvasyaikajatipratibaddhasya

caramabhavikasya va ete kusala dharmah suvisuddha veditavya
yesamuttari bodhisattvabhūmau parisuddhatarata nasti / evam tribhīh
karanāresam kusalanam dharmanam samudacarah /
dvabhyam karanabhyam sresthata / tribhīh karanāih
suvisuddhata veditavya danadinam samanarthatavasananam /

tatra sarvadanasya sarvasilasya vistarena yavatsarvasamanarthataya
asevitayah suvisodhitayah sakalasampurnaya anuttara
samyaksambodhirvajrasasarirata saddharmacirasthitikata ca
phalamabhinirvartate / tatra duskaradanena duskarasilena
yavadduskarasamanarthataya asevitaya suvisodhitaya
tathagatasypatisamascaryadbhutadharmasamanvagatatvam
phalamabhinirvartate / tatra sarvatomukhena danena sarvatomukhena silena
vistarena yavatsarvatomukhaya samanarthataya tathagatasya sarvatah
pradhanasattvairdevamanusyaīh puḡyatvam phalamabhinivartate / tatra
satpurusadanasya satpurusasilasya yavatsatpurusasamanarthatayah
tathagatasya ye kecītsattva apada va [dvīpada va] catuspada va
bahupada va rūpīno va 'rūpīno va samjñīno va samjñīno va
nāivasamjñānasamjñāyatanopaga va [tesam] sarvesam
sattvanamagryatvam phalamabhinirvartate / tatra sarvakarasya danasya
[sarvakarasya] silasya vistarena yavatsarvakarayah
samanarthatayastathagatasypameyavicītrapunyaparīgrhitam
dvātrīmsanmahapurusalaksanasīyanuvyañjanakayata
phalamabhinirvartate / (dutt 158) tatra vīghatarthīkadanasya
vīghatarthīkasilasya vistarena yavadvīghatarthīkasamanarthatayah
tathagatasya bodhīmānda nisannasya
sarvamarapratyarthīkavidhatavīhethavīkampanapratībalanata
phalamabhinirvartate / tatrehāmūtrasukhasya danasya ihāmūtrasukhasya
silasya vistarena yavadīhamūtrasukhayah
samanarthatayastathagatasya
paramadhyānavīmoksasamadhīsamapattīsukham phalamabhinirvartate / tatra
visuddhasya danasya visuddhasya silasya vistarena yavadvisuddhayah
samanarthamṡaya asevitayah suvisodhitayah
sakalasampurnayastathagatasya sarvakarascatasrah parisuddhayah
Ā•Ā•rayapariĀ•uddhirĀ•lambanapariĀ•uddhīĀ•cīttapariĀ•uddhirjĀ•Ā•napariĀ•uddhīā,
phalamabhinirvartate / tatha trīnyaraksyaṡi
dasabalavāīsaradyasmṡyupasthāna-sarvavenīkabuddhadharmavisuddhīscā
phalamabhinirvartate / idamasya bodhisattvasya danadinam kusalanam
dharmanam paryāntagatam phalam niruttaram /
anyaccasyapramānamīstamanāvadyam bodhisattvacaryasū samsarato
veditavyam /

īti bodhisattvabhūmāvadhare yogasthāne pañcādasamam
samgrāhavastupāṡalam /

puḡjaseva 'pramānapāṡalam (chapter 1.16)

uddanam /

ratna-puja mitra-seva apramanaisca pascimam /

tatra bodhisattvasya tathagatesu tathagata-puja katama / sa samasato
dasavidha veditavya / sarira-puja caitya-puja sammukha-puja
vimukha-puja svayamkrta-puja para-karita-puja labha-satkara-puja
udara-puja asamklistapuja pratipatti-puja ca /

tatra yadbodhisattvah saksat tathagata-rupa-kayameva pujayati /
iyamasyocyate sarira puja /

tatra yadbodhisattvastathagatamuddisya stupam va gaham va kutam
va puranacaitya va abhinava-caityam va pujayati / iyamasyocyate
caitya-puja /

yad bodhisattvastathagata-kaya va tathagata-caityam va
sammukhibhutamadhyaksa pujayati / iyamasya sammukha-pujetyocyate /

tatra yad bodhisattvastathagate va tathagate-caitye va sammukha-pujam
kurvannevamadhyasaya-sahagam prasada-sahagam cittamabhisamskaroti
/ ya ekasya tathagatasya dharmata sa sarvesam
tathagatanamatitanagatapratyutpannam dharmata / ya ekasya
tathagata-caityasya dharmata sa sarvesam tathagata-caityanam
dharmata / ityato 'hametañca sammukhibhutam tathagatam pujayami
sarvamsca tan atitanagatapratyutpannamsca tathagatan pujayami /
etacca sammukhibhuta tathagata-caityam pujayami / tadanyani ca dasasu
diksvanantaparyantesu lokadhatusu sarvani stupani gahani
kutagarani purana-caityani abhinava-caityani pujayami /
itiyam tavad bodhisattvasya sadharana sammukha /

vimukha ca tathagata-puja tathagata-caitya-puja ca veditavya /
yatpunarbodhisattvah asammukhibhute tathagate tathagata-caitye va
tathagatacittamabhisamskrtya (dutt 160) pujam prayojayati
sarvabuddhanuddisya sarvatathagatacaityani coddisya / sasya kevala
vimukhaiva puja veditavya / yadapi bodhisattvah parinirvrte tathagate
tathagatamuddisya tathagatasya sariram stupam va karayati gaham
va kutam va ekam va dvau va sambahulani va yavat
koti-satasahasrani yathasakti-yathabalam / iyamapi bodhisattvasya
tathagatesu vimukha vipula puja apramana-punya-phala
'neka brahmapunyaparigrhita / yatha bodhisattvah anekaireva
kalpai[rmahakalpai]raviniapatagami bhavati / na canuttarayah
samyaksambodheh sambharam na paripurayati tannidanam / tatra yeyam
bodhisattvasya kevalaiva tathagate tathagatacaitye va puja iyameva
tavadvipulapunyaphala drastavya tato vipulatarapunyaphala kevalaiva
vimukha drastavya / tato vipulatapunyaphala
sadharanasamsukhavimukha puja drastavya /

tatra yad bodhisattvastathagate va tathagatacaitye va pujam
kartukamah svayameva svahastam karoti na
dasidasakarmakara-[pauruseya-]mitramatyajñatisalohitaih
karayatyalasyakausidyam pramadasthanam va nistritya / iyam

bodhisattvasya svayamkrta puja veditavya / tatra
yadbodhisattvastathagate va tathagatacaitye va pujam kartukamo na
kevalam svayeva karotyapi tu matapitrbyam karayati putradarena
dasidasakarmakarapauruseyairmitramatyajñatisalohitaih paraisca
rajabhih
rajamahamatrairbrahmanairghapatibhirnaigamairjanapadairdhanibhih
sresthabhih sarthavahairantatah stripurusadarakadarikabhih
krpanaiduhkhitaira a-candalairapi karayati / tatha
'caryopadhyayaih sardhaviharyantevasibhih sabrahmacaribhisca
pravrajitairapyanyatirthyaistathagate [va tathagata-]caitye va pujam
karayati / iyam bodhisattvasya sadharana puja svaparakrta
veditavya /

yatpunarbodhisattvah paritte pujakaraniye deyavastuni samvidyamane
karunasahagatena cetasa samcintya paresameva tadvastvanuprayacchatyete
duhkhitha sattva alpapunyasasaktasca tathagate va
tathagatacaitye va karam krtva sukhita bhavantviti / pare ca tena
vastuna tathagate va tathagatacaitye va pujam kurvanti na
bodhisattvah iyam bodhisattvasya kevala parakarita puja veditavya /

tatra ya kevala svayamkrta sa mahapunyaphala / ya kevala
parakarita sa mahattarapunyaphala / ya punah sadharana ya
mahattamapunyaphala niruttara veditavya /

tatra yadbodhisattvah tathagate va tathagatacaitye va
civarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarairabhiva
danavandanapratyutthanañjalikarmabhisca
dhupagandhaiscurnagandhairanulepanagandhairvicitraisca
malyairvicitairvadyai
rvicitraischatradhvajapatakapradiadanairvicitrah
stotrabhivyaharaih pañcamandalapranamaih
pradaksinavartaih pujam karoti / tatha 'ksayanikapradanaih
manimuktavaiduryasamkhasilapradasmagarbhamusaragalvajatarupa
rajatalohitika-daksinavartaprabhrtibhih
ratnapradanairmanikundalakeyuradyalankarapradanairantatasca
ghantapradanakarsapana-ksepasutraparivestanaih pujayati /
iyam bodhisattvasya tathagate va tathagatacaitye va labhasatkarapuja
veditavya /

tatra yadbodhisattvo dirghakalikiñca tathagate va tathagatacaitye va
etameva labhasatkarapujam karoti prabhutavastukañca
pranitavastukañca sammukhavimukhañca svayamkrtaparakrtañca
ghanarasena ca prasadena sammukhibhutena tivraya cadhimuktya pujam
karoti / tacca kusalamulamanuttarayai samyaksambodhaye parinamayati /
iyam bodhisattvasya saptakara udarapujetyucyate /

tatra yadbodhisattvah svahastam tathagate va tathagatacaitye va
karam karoti na parairavajñaya karayati pramadakausidyadva /
satkrtya karoti / napaviddhamaviksiptacittah

pratipattisahagata tathagata puja 'gryavara (dutt 163) pranita
niruttara / yasyah pujayah purvika labhasatkarapuja
sarvakarapi satatamimapi kalam nopaiti sahasratamimapi kalam
nopaiti vistarena yavadupanisadamapi nopaiti / itiyam
dasabhirakaraih sarvakara tathagatapuja veditavya /

yatha tathagatapuja evam dharmapuja samghapuja yathayogam
veditavya /

tatra trisu ratnesvetam dasakaram pujam
kurvanbodhisattvastathagatalambanaih sadmiradhyasayaih karoti /
gunaksetraniruttaradhyasayataya upakariruttaradhyasayataya
'padadvipadadisarvasattvagryadhyasayataya udumbarapuspat
sudurlambha 'dhyasayataya ekakinastrisahasrama sahasre loka
utpadatkevaladhyasayataya
laukikalokottarasampatsarvarthampratisaranadhyasayataya / tasyaibhiih
sadbhiradhyasayaih tathagate tasya va dharme tasya va samghe
puja prakalpita parittapyaprameyaphala bhavanti prageva prabhuta /

tatra katibhirakaraih samanvagatam bodhisattvasya kalyanamitram
veditavyam / katibhiscakaraih kalyanamitrata 'bandhya bhavati /
katibhikararaih samanvagatam kalyanamitram
prasadapadasthanagatam bhavati / kati kalyanamitrabhutasya
[bodhisattvasya] vineyesu kalyanamitra-karaniyani bhavanti /
katividha ca kalyanamitrasamseva bodhisattvasya / katyakaraya ca
samjñaya kalyanamitrasyantikadbodhisattvena dharmah srotavyah /
katisu ca sthanesu kalyanamitrasyantikad bodhisattvena dharmam
srnvata tasmindharmabhanake pudgale 'manasikarah karaniyah /

tatrastabhirangaih samanvagatam bodhisattvasya kalyanamitram
sarvakaraparipurnam veditavyam / vrttastho bhavati
bodhisattvasamvarasilesu vyavasthito 'khandacchidrakari /
bahusruto bhavati navyutpannabuddhih / adhigamayuktasca bhavati labhi
bhavanamayasyanyatamanyatamasya kusalasya lami samathavipasyanayah
/ anukampakasca bhavati karunikah so 'dhyupeksya svam
drstadharmamsukhaviharam paresamarthaya parayujyate / visarado
bhavati na paresamasya dharmam desayatah smrtih pratibhanam - va
saradyabhayat pramusyate / ksamasca bhavati parato
'vamananavahasnavaspandana durukta-duraga-tadinamanistanam
vacanspathanam vividhanañca sattvavipratipattinam /
aparikhinnamanasasca (dutt 164) bhavati balavan pratisamkhyanabahulah
akilasi catasrnam parisadam dharmadesanayai /
kalyanavakyasca bhavati vakkaranenopeto
dharmatapanastaspastavak /

tatra pañcabhirakaireva sarvakaragunayuktasya bodhisattvasya
kalyanamitrasyabandhyam kalyanamitrakaraniyam bhavati / sa hi
paresamadita eva hitasukhaisi bhavati / tacca hitasukham
yathabhutam prajanati / na tatra viparyastabuddhirbhavati / yena

copayena yadrupaya dharmadesanaya yah sattvah sakyarupo bhavati
vinetum tatra sakto bhavati pratibalah / aparikhinnamanasasca bhavati /
samakaranyasca bhavati / sarvasattvesu hinamadyavisistesu na
paksapatitah /

tatra pañcabhirakaraistatkalyanamitram prasadapadasthitam bhavati
yenainam pare 'tyarthamabhiprasidantyanusravenapi srutva prageva
sammukham niriksya / iryapathasampanno bhavati prasanteryapathah
sarvangapratyangainirvikarah / sthito
bhavatyannuddhataacapalakayavanmanahkarmantapracarah / niskuhakasca
bhavati na paresam kuhanarthamiryapatham sthairyam va
pratisamkhyaya kalpayati / anirsukasca bhavati na paresam
dharmyam katham labhasatkaram va arabhyamarsamutpadayati / api
tu svayamadhyesyamano 'pi dharmakathane paraih labhamano 'pi vipulam
labhasatkaram paramapadisati asathena cetasa prasannena / paresam
tacca dharmakathikatvam tañca labhasatkaramarabhyyanujanati / yatha
svena labhasatkarena tusto bhavati tatha bharsataram paralabhena
parasatkarena tusto bhavati / [sumanah] samlikhitasca
bhavatyalpabhando 'lpapariskarah
utpannotpannaparityaktasarvopakaranah /

tatra pañcabhirakarairayam kalyanamitrabhuto bodhisattvah
paresam vineyanam kalyanamitrakaryam karoti / codako bhavati /
smarako bhavati / avavadako bhavati / anusasako bhavati / dharmadesako
bhavati / esañca padanam vistarena vibhago veditavyah / tadyatha
sravakabhumavavavadanusasanañca bhuyastata uttari veditavyam
tadyatha balagotrapatale /

tatra caturbhirakarairbodhisattvasya kalyanamitraseva paripurna
veditavya / kalena kalam glanopasthanasvasthopasthana kriyaya
premagauravaprasadopasamhrtaya / (dutt 165) kalena
kalamabhivadanavandanapratyutthanañjalisamicikarmapujakriyaya
dharmacivarapindapasayanasanaglanapratyayabhaisajyapariskarada
napujaya ca / nisritasya ca dharmikesvarthasamyoga-viyogesu
vasavartanataya avikampanataya yathabhutatvaviskaranataya / kalena
ca cajñamiprayasyopasamkramanaparyupasanapariprechanasravanataya
/

tatra kalyanamitrasyantikaddharmam srotukamena bodhisattvena
pañcakaraya samjñaya dharmah srotavyah / ratnasamjñaya
durlabharthena / caksuhsamjñayodarasahajaprajñapratilabhaya
hetubhavarthena / alokasamjñaya pratilabdhasahajajñanacaksusa
sarvakara-yathabhuta-jñeyasamprakasanarthena /
mahaphalanusamsamjñaya
nirvanasambodhiniruttarapadapraptihetubhavarthena /
anavadyaratisamjñaya drste dharme 'prapta
nirvanasambodhidharmayathabhutapracicayasamathavipasyana
'navadyamaharatihetubhavarthe /

tatra bodhisattvena kalyanamitrasyantikaddharmam srunvata
tasmindharmabhanake pudgale pañcasthanesvamanasikaram krtva
'vahitasrotrena prasannamanasena dharmah srotavyah / silabhramse
'manasikarah karaniyah / naivam cittamabhisamskartavyam
duhsilo 'yamasamvarasthah nahamatah srosyami / kulabhramse
'pyamanasikarah karaniyah / naivam cittamabhisamskartavyam
nilakulo 'yam nahamatah srosyami / rupabhramse 'pyamanasikarah
karaniyah / naivam cittamabhisamskartavyam virupo 'yam
nahamatah srosyami / vyañjanabhramse 'pyamanasikarah
karaniyah / naivam cittamabhisamskartavyam anabhisamskrtavakyo
'yam nahamatah srosyami / nanyatrarthapratiskanena bhavitavyam
na vyañjanapratiskanena / madhuryabhramse 'pyamanasikarah
karaniyah / naivam cittamabhisamskartavyam parusavakyoyam
krodhano na ca madhuram dharmam bhasate nahamatah srosyamiti /
ityevam pañcasu sthanesvamanasikaram krtva bodhisattvena
sadarena saddharmaparigrahaḥ karyo na jatu dharmah pudgaladosena
dusto bhavati / tatra yo 'sau mandaprajño bodhisattvah
pudgaladosesupahatacitto dharmam necchati srotum sa atmana
evahitaya prajñāparihanaya pratipanno veditavyah /

kathañca bodhisattvascatvaryapramanani bhavayati / maitrim
karunam muditamupeksam / iha bodhisattvah samasatastrividhani
catvaryapramanani bhavayati / sattvalambanani
dharmalambananyanalambanani ca / yadbodhisattvastrisu rasisu
sarvasattvanavasthapyā sukhitan dukkhitan adukkhitasukhitan sattvan
sukhakamanadhikṛtya sukhopasamharadhyasayagatena maitrena cetasa
dasadisah spharitva sattvadhimoksena viharati / iyamasya
sattvalambana maitri veditavya / yatpunah dharmamatrasamjñi
dharmamatre sattvopacaramasayataḥ sampasyamstameva maitrim
bhavayati / iyamasya dharmalambana maitri veditavya /
yatpunardharmanapyavikalpayamstameva maitrim bhavayati /
iyamasyanalambana maitri veditavya / yatha sattvalambana
dharmalambana 'nalambana maitri evam karuna muditopekṣa api
veditavya / tatra bodhisattvo dukkhitan sattvanarabhya
dukkhapanayanadhyasayo dasasu dikṣu karunasahagatam cittam
bhavayati / sasya karuna / sukhitanva punah sattvanarabhya
sukhanumodanadhyasayo dasasu dikṣu muditasahagatam cittam
bhavayati / sasya mudita / sa tesameva trividhanam
sattvanamadukhasukhitana dukkhitanam sukhitanañca
yathakramam mohadvesaragaklesavivekadhyasayo dasasu
dikṣupekṣasahagatam cittam bhavayati / iyamasyopekṣa / tatra
yani bodhisattvasya maitryadinyapramanani sattvalambanani
tanyanyatirthyā sadharanani veditavyani / yani punardharmalambanani
tani sravakapratyēkabuddhasadharanani na tvanyatirthyasadharanani
veditavyani / yani tu bodhisattvasyanalambananyapramanani tani
sarvatirthyā-sravakapratyēkabuddhasadharanani veditavyani / tatra
bodhisattvasya trinyapramanani sukhadhyasayasamgrhitani

veditavyani / maitri karuna mudita ca / ekama pramanam
hitadhyasayasamgrhitam veditavyam yaduta upeksha / sarvani
caitanyapramanani bodhisattvasyanukampetyucyate / tasmattaih
samanvagata bodhisattva anukampaka ityucyante /

tatra dasottarasatakaram dukkham sattvadhatau sampasyanto
bodhisattvah sattvesu karunam bhavayanti / dasottarasatakaram
dukkham katamat / ekavidham dukkham / avisesena
pravrttidukhhamarabhya sarvasattvah pravrttipatita dukkhitah /
dvividham dukkham / chandamulakam yesam [priyanam]
vastunam parinamadanyathibhavad dukkhamutpadyate /
sammohavipakañca dukkham yaistivraih sarirairveditaih
sprstastasminnatmabhava ahamiti va mameti va sammudho 'tyartham
socati / yena dvisalyam vedanam vedayate kayikiñcaitasikiñca /
trividham dukkham dukkhadukkhataya samskaradukkhataya
viparinamadukkhataya ca / caturvidham dukkham / virahadukkham
priyanam visamyogadyadutpadyate / samucchedadukkham
nikayasabhaganiksepanmaranadyadutpadyate / santatidukkham
muttaratramrtasya janmaparamparyena yadutpadyate /
atyantadukhhamaparinirvanadharmakanam sattvanam ye
pañcopadanaskandhah / pañcavidham dukkham /
kamacchandaparyavasthana pratyayam
vyapadastyana-middhauddhatya-kaukrtya-vicikitsa-paryavasthanapratyayañc
a yaddukham / sadvidham dukkham /
hetudukhhamapayaheturnisevanat phaladukhhamapayopapattitah /
bhogan punararabhya
paryestidukhhamaraksadukhhamatrptidukhham
vipranasadukhhañca / tadetadabhisamasya sadvidham dukkham
bhavati / saptavidham dukkham / jatirdukkham
jaravyadhirmaranamapriyasamyogah priyavinabhavah
yadapicchanparyesamano na labhate tadapi dukkham / astavidham
dukkham / sitadukhhabhusnadukhham jighatsadukhham
pipasadukhhamasvatantryadukhham / atmopakramadukhham tadyatha
nigranthaprabhrtinam / paropakramadukhham tadyatha
panilostasamsparsadibhih parato damsamasakadisamsparsaisca
/

iryampathaikajatiyaviharadukhhañca / navavidham dukkham /
atnavipattidukhham paravipattidukhham [jñativipattidukhham
bhogavipattidukhham] arogyavipattidukhham silavipattidukhham
drsti-[vipattidukhham] drstadharmikadukhham
samparayikañca dukkham / dasavidham dukkham /
bhojanakayapariskaravaikalyadukhham
panayanavastralankarabhandopaskarapariskaravaikalyadukhham
gandhamalyavilepanapariskaravaikalyadukhham
nrtyagitavaditrapariskaravaikalyadukhham
alokapariskaravaikalyadukhham
stripurusaparicaryakayapariskaravaikalyadukhhañca dasamam

punaranyam navavidham duhkham veditavyam / sarvduhkham
mahaduhkham sarvatomukham duhkham vipratipattiduhkham
pravrttiduhkhamakamakaraduhkham vighataduhkhamanusangikam
duhkham sarvakarañca (dutt 168) duhkham / tatra sarvduhkham yat
purvahetusamutpannam vartamanapratyayasamutpannañca / tatra
mahaduhkham yaddirghamkalikam pragadham citram nirantarañca
/ tatra sarvatomukham duhkham yannarakam tairyagyonikam
pretalaukikam sugatiparyapannañca / tatra vipratipattiduhkham yad
drste va dharme paravyatikramat parapakarakanallabhate
samutthapayati / visamabhojanaparibhogaddhatuvaisamyajam duhkham
samutthapayati / anayena vatmadrstadharmaduhkhopakramat svayam
krtam duhkham samutthapayati /
ayonisomanaskara-tadbahulaviharitaya va
klesopaklesaparyavasthanaduhkham pratyanyubhavati /
kayavanmanoduscaritabahalyadba ayatyamapayikam duhkham
pratyanyubhavati / tatra pravrttiduhkham yat
sadaradaniyamadutpadyate samsare samsaratah /
atmabhavaniamadraja bhutva adhyah krpano bhavati /
matapitraniyamat putradaraniyamaddasidasakarmakarapauruseyaniyamat

mitramatyajñatisalohitaniyamat matapitarau bhutva yadvistarena
mitramatyajñatisalohito bhutva 'parena samayena samsarato vadhako
bhavati pratyarthikah pratyamitrah / bhoganiyamacca samsare samsaran
mahabhogo bhutva punaraparena samayena paramadaridro bhavati /
tatrakamakaraduhkha yaddirghayuskamasya
akamamalpayuskatayotpadyate /

abhirupyakamasya cakamam vairupyatah / uccakulopapattikamasya
cakamam nicakulopapattitah / aisvryakamasyakamam
daridryopanipatatata [maha-]balakamasya cakamam daurvalyopanipatata
utpadyate / jñeyam jñatukamasya cakamam sammohajñanasamudacara
utpadyate / paraparajayakamasya cakamam
paraparajayadatmaparajayadyaddahkhamutpadyate / tatra
vighataduhkham yadgrhinañca putradaradyapacayad yadutpadyate /
pravrajitanañca ragadiklesopacayad yad duhkhamutpadyate / yacca
dukham durbhiksopaghatadva paracakropadhatadva
'tavidurgapravesasambadha samkatopaghatadva utpadyate / yacca
duhkham parayattavrttataya utpadyate / yacca
duhkhammangapratyangavaikalyopaghatad votpadyate / yacca duhkham
vadhbandhanacchedanatanapravasanyupadyatadutpadyate /
tatanusangikam duhkham yadastasu lokadharmesu duhkham
nasana dharmake naste ksayadharmake ksine jaradharmake jirne
vyadhidharmake vyadhite maranadharmake mrte 'labhato va punarayasasto
va nindato va yaddahkham / ityetadastavidham duhkham
praryanaduhkhañca / idamucyate anusangikam duhkham / tatra
sarvakaram duhkham (dutt 169) yatpañcakaram
yathoddistasukhavipaksena duhkham hetuduhkham
vedayitaduhkham sukhabhavamatraduhkham

veditayanupacchedaduhkham
naiskramyapravivekopasamasambodhisukhavipaksena
vagarikakamadhatuamyogaja-vitarka-prthagjanaduhkham pañcamam
veditavyam / ityetacca pascavidham duhkham /
aupakramikamupakaranavaikalyajam dhatuvaisamyajam
priyaviparinamajam
traidhatukavacaraklesapaksyadosthulyaduhkhañca pañcamam / ityetat
pañcaavidham purvakam caikadhyamabhisamsipya dasavidham dukham
sarvakaramityucyate /

iti purvakañca [pañcapañcasadakaramidañca]
pañcapañcasadakaramaikadhyamabhisamsipya dasottarasatakaram
duhkham bhavati bodhisattvah karunaya alambanam yenalambanena
bodhisattvanam karunotpadyate vivardhate bhavanaparipurim gacchati /

atasca mahato duhkaskandhadekannavimsatiprakaraduhkhalambana
mahakaruna pravartate / ekannavimsatiprakaram duhkham katamat /
sammohavipakam duhkham samskaraduhkhatasamgrhitam
duhkhamatyantikam duhkham hetudukham jatiduhkham
svayamkrtaupakramikam duhkham silavipattiduhkham
drstivipattiduhkham purvahetukam duhkham mahadduhkham
narakam duhkham sugatisamgrhitam duhkham
sarvavipratipattijam duhkham
sarvapravrttiduhkhamajñanaduhkhamaupacayikam
duhkhamanusangikam duhkham vedayitaduhkham
dausthulyaduhkhañceti /

tatra caturbhih karanaih karuna mahakarunetyucyate gambhiram
suksmam durvijñeyam sattvanam duhkhamalamvyotpanna bhavati /
dirghakalaparicita ca bhavatyaneka kalpasatasahasrabhyasta / tivrena
cabhogenalambane pravrtta bhavati yadrupenabhogenayam
karunavisto bodhisattvah sattvanam duhkhanayanahanetoh
svajjivitasatanyapi parityajet pragevaikam jivitam prageva ca
kayapariskaram / sarvaduhkhayatanaprakaramscodvahet / suvisuddha
ca bhavati tadyatha nisthagatanasca bodhisattvanam
bodhisattvabhummivisuddhya tathagatanañca tathagatabhummivisuddhya /

anena khalu dasottarenakararatena ye bodhisattvah karunam
bhavayanti sattvesu te sarvam bodhisattvakarunam bhavayanti / te
punah ksiprameva karunasayasuddhimadhigacchanti
suddhasayabhummipravistam / sattvesu catyartham snigdhasattvasca
bhavanti premacittasca kartukamacittascakhinnacittasca
dukkhodbahanacittasca karmanyavasyacittasca / na ca tatha
dukkhasatyamabhisamitavata aryasravakasya nisthagatasya duribhuta
(dutt 170) nirvit-sahagata cittasamtatih pravartate yatha
bodhisattvasyura sattvesu karunapurvagamena cittena
dasottarakarasatapatitametam mahantam dukkaskandham
sampsyatah / na ca bodhisattva evam karunaparibhavitamanasah
kiñcidadhyatmikabahyam vastu yanna parityajet / nasti

tacchilasamvarasamadanam yanna kuryat / nasti sa parapakarah
kascidyanna ksamet / nasti sa viryarambho yannarabheta / nasti
taddhyanam yanna samapadyeta / nasti sa prajña yam nanupraviset /
tasmattathagatah prstah santah-kutra pratisthita
bodhisattvasya bodhiriti-samyak vyakurvana vyakurvanti
karunapratisthita bodhisattvasya bodhiriti /

tatraikaikamatra yathanirdistamapramana[mapramanaya] samrddhya
samrddhim bodhisattvasya pravartate /
apramanesthaphalaparigrahakamapramanaiscakarairekantakusalairan
avadyaih pravartate / evamapramanabhavananuyuktasya bodhisattvasya
catvaro 'nusamsa veditavyah / sasyapramanabhavana adita eva
paramadrstadharmasukhaviharaya bhavati /
apramanapunyasambharaparigrahopacayaya bhavati / anuttarayam
samyaksambodhasayadrhatvaya bhavati / sattvanam carthe
samsare sarvadukkhodvahanaya bhavati /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhare yogasthane sodasamam
pujasevapramanapatalam /

bodhipakṣyapatalam (chapter 1.17)

uddanam /

hridhrtyakhedata caiva sastra-lokajñata tatha /
samyak syatpratisaranam tathaiva pratisamvidah //

sambharo bodhipakṣyasca samathasca vipasyana /
upayakusalatvañca dharani pranidhanata /
samadhayastrayo jñeya dharmoddanacatustayamiti //

tatra katamad bodhisattvanam hrivyapatrapyam / tat samasato dvididham
veditavyam / svabhavataścādhīsthanatasca /

avadyasamudacare atmana evapratirupatam veditva bodhisattvasya lajja
hrih / tatraiva paresam bhayagauravallajja vyapatrapyam / sa
punarllajja bodhisattvasya prakrtyaiva tivra bhavati pragevabhyasta /
evam svabhavato bodhisattvasya hrivyapatrabhyam veditavyam /

adhīsthanam punah samasatascaturvidham /
bodhisattvakarānīyāsanuṣṭhane ya lajja / idam
prathamamadhīsthanam / tatha bodhisattvakarānīyāsanuṣṭhane ya
lajja / idam dvitīyamadhīsthanam / tatha bodhisattvasyatmanah
praticchannapatayam ya lajja / idam tritīyamadhīsthanam /
tatha bodhisattvasya kaukrtye samutpanne sapratisarane anusangike ya
lajja / idam caturthamadhīsthanam / evamadhīsthanato veditavyam /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya dhrtibaladhanata / sapi dvididha
drastavya / svabhavataścādhīsthanatasca /

klistacittasanniyacchanata klesavasa[na]nuyayita
dukkhadhivasanasilata vicitrabhūtodriktairapi

bhayabhairavairamukhaih samyak prayogavikampanata prakrtisattvayogat
pratisamkhyanadva dhirata / itiyam dhrtibaladhanata svabhavato
veditavya /

asyah khalu bodhisattvanam dhrtibaladhanatayah samasatah
pañcavidhamadhisthanam veditavyam / vicitrah
samsaraduhkhopanipato vicitra vineyakrta vipratipattih /
dirghakalikalah sattvanamarthe samsarabhyupagamah /
paravadibhirakalananyogo mahatyañca parisadi dharmadesana /
sarvabodhi [sattva-]siksa[pada]bhyupagamah /
udaragambhiradharmsravanañca pañcamamadhisthanam veditavyam /

tatra pañcabhih karanairaparikhinnamanasata bodhisattvanam
sarvasamyak prayogesu veditavya / iha bodhisattvah prakrtya balavan
bhavati yena na parikhidyate / punah saivakhinnamanasata 'nena punah
punarabhyasta bhavati yena na parikhidyate /
punarupayaparigrhitenaviryamrambhena prayukto bhavati yena
paurvaparyena visesam samanupasyan na parikhidyate / tivrena ca
prajñapratisamkhyanabalena samanvagato bhavati yena na parikhidyate /
tivrañcasya bodhisattvasya sattvesu karunyacittamanukampacittam
satatasamitam pratyupasthitam bhavati yena na parikhidyate /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya sastrajñaya / iha bodhisattvena
pañcavidhasthananyarabhya
namakaya-padakaya-vyañjanakaya-pratisamyukto dharmah paratah
sugrhitto bhavati / vacasa ca supericitah / tasyaiva ca dharmasyarthah
parato va susruto bhavati / svayam va suvici[nti]to bhavati
svabhyuhitah / evamapi ca dharmajñenarthajñena bodhisattvena tasyaiva ca
dharmasyarthasyavismaranaya prayogo 'nirakrto bhavatyanyasya
cabhinavasyabhinavasyottarottarasya dharmarthavisesasya jñanaya /
srutacintanisthagatenapi canena kalantarakrtah paripakah
prasadah tasmindharme carthe ca pratilabdho bhavati /
ebhirakarairbodhisattvasyapramana paripurna aviparita ca
sastrajñata veditavya /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya lokajñata / iha bodhisattvah
sattvalokamarabhyavim yathabhutam prajanati-krechram vatayam
loka apanno yaduta jayate 'pi jiryate 'pi mriyate 'pi
cyavatepyupapadyatepyatha ca punarami sattva jaramaranasyottari
nihsaranam yathabhutam [na] prajanantiti / punah sattvalokasyaiva
kasayotsadalakalatañca yathabhutam (dutt 173) prajanati /
niskasayanutsadakasayakalatañca yaduta pañcakasayanarabhya
ayuskasayam [sattvakasayam] klesakasayam kalpakasayam /
tadyatha etarhyalpam jivitam manusyanam yasciram jivati sa
varsasatam / tadyathaitarhi sattva yadbhuyasa [a]matrjña
apitrjña asramanya abrahmanya na kulajyesthapacayaka
narthakara na krtyakara na iha loke na paraloke avadye bhayadarsino na
danani dadati na punyani kurvanti nopavasamupavasanti na silam
samadaya vartante / tadyathaitarhi yadbhuyasa 'dharmaragasca

visamalobhasca

sastradanadandanakalahabhandanavigrahavivadasathyavañcanan
ikrtimrsavadamithyadharmasamgrhita anekavidhah papaka
akusala dharmah prajñayante / tadyathaitarhi saddharmapralopaya
saddharmantardhanaya saddharmapratirupakani prabhutani
pradurbhutani mithyadharmartha-santiranapurvikani / tadyatha
etarhi durbhiksantarakalpasamasannani pracurani
durbhiksanyupalabhyante / rogantarakalpasamasannasca rogasca
pracura upalabhyante /

sastrantarakalpasamasannasca pracurah sastrakah pranatipata
upalabhyante / na tu tatha purvamasit / evam hi bodhisattvah
sattvalokamarabhya lokajño bhavati / punarbodhisattvo bhajanalokasya
samvartavivartam yathabhutam prajanati yatha bhajanalokah
samvartate vivartate ca / punarbodhisattvo lokañca [loka]samudayañca
lokanirodhañca lokasamudayagaminiñca pratipadam lokanirodhagaminiñca
pratipadam lokasyasvadamadinavañca nihsaranañca yathabhutam
prajanati / punarbodhisattvah caksuryavanmanah arupinasca
skandhamscaturmahabhautikañca purusasya
samucchrayametavanmanusyativamityucyate / tatra ya samjña atma va
sattvo veti samjñamatramevaitat / tatra ya pratijña aham caksusa
rupani pasyami yavanmanasa dharmana vijanamiti pratijñamatrameva
tat / tatra yo vyavahara ityapi sa ayusmanevamnama evamjatiya
evamgotra evamahara evam sukhadukhaphratisamvedi evam
diryayurevam cirasthitika evamayusparyanta iti
vyavaharamatramevaitaditi sarvam yathabhutam prajanati / iti hi sa
bodhisattvah sattvalokapravrttiñca bhajanalokapravrttiñca
astakaralokopapariksarthañca [lokaparamartham ca] yathabhutam
prajanati / tasmallokajñaityucyate / punarbodhisattvo vrddhatarakam
gunaprativisistatarakam drstva samyak
sambhasatyutthayasanenopanimantrayati (dutt 174)
abhivadanavandanapratyutthanañjalisamicikarma pravartayati / tulyam
va punarvayasa gunaisca drstva samyagalapati pratisamodayati
slaksnairmadhurairvacanapathaih / na canena saha manamasrityatmana
paritulayati / hinam va punarvayasa gunaisca drstva saktya
gunadhanamarabhya protsahayati / bhutañcasya gunam
svalpamapyudbhavayati / bhutañca dosam praticchadayati / na
vivrnoti yenasya syanmamkubhavah / na cainamavamanyate /
napyarthikam kenaciddharmamisena tam jñatva vimukho bhavati
bhrkutikrtah / napi cainam skhalite 'vahasati / napi vinipatitam
paribhavati / tatha sarvesameva hinatulyavisistanam sattvanam
purvabhibhasi ca bhavati / ehi svagatajadi samyak pratisamakasca
samyagdharmaamisabhyam yathasaktya samgrahakasca / napi ca
sattvesu kutilagambhiryopeto bhavati na garvitah
kenacidevocchrayavisesena / yathopattam sattvam sarvopakaranairapi
nadhyupeksate glanam va svastham va anulomikena ca
kayavakkarmana / yatha samstutam tathaiवासamstutam sarvam

mitrasakha ca bhavati vigatapatyarthikah /
 sarvesañcanathanamaprisarananam sattvanam yathasaktya
 yathabalam carthakriyam karoti / na ca kenacit paryayena paresam
 dukkhadaurmanasyamupasamharati kaccidesam muhurtamapyasparsaviharo
 bhavatviti / etameva pratyayam krtva parihasannapi paraih saha
 yuktaparihaso bhavati nayuktaparihasah / asatyavacanani ca na
 kathayatyapi niratyayaih paramavisrambhopagatairvayasyakaih / na ca
 ciram paresam krudhyati / krodho 'pi ca paresam na marmani
 kirtayati / paraisca kayena vaca vahatah san pratisamkhyaya
 dharmatam va pratisarati atmanameva va 'paradhikam pasyati /
 sthiracittasca bhavatyacalah /
 sthirakayavanmanahpracarascaturdasamalakarmapagatasca bhavati /
 saddigbhagapratichannah catuhpapamitraparivarjitah /
 catuhkalyanamitraparigrhitah / etacca yathasutrameva sarvam
 veditavyam / drstadharmahitartham va bhogapratismyuktamarabhya
 utthanasampanno bhavatyarakasampannah samajivi / ca laukikesu
 ca silpakarmasthanesu kausalyapratih / asathasca bhavatyamayavi
 na paravañcanasilah / hrimamsca bhavatyavadyasamudacarisu /
 caritrasampannasca (dutt 175) bhavati tadgurukascaritaraksakah /
 niksiptasya visvasena paradravinasya na drogdha bhavati / upattasya
 parata rnasya na visamvadayita bhavati / dayadasya ca na
 parivañcayita bhavati / ratnam va ratnasammatamupadaya yavat
 karsapane 'pi sammudhanam na vipralambhayita bhavati
 vipralobhyainam / tatha laukikisu vyavaharanitisu
 laukanugrahakarisu paturbhavati / tesu ca tesvarthakaraniyesu
 parairayacitah san sahayibhavam gacchati na vikampate nanyenanyam
 pratisarati / susamprayukta-karmantasca bhavati na kuprayukta-karmantah
 / rajyam va punah karayan dharmena karayati nagharmena / na ca
 dandarucirbhavati / dauhsilyacca mahajanakayam vyavartayitva
 silesu samadapayati / tatharyairastabhirvyavaharaih samanvagato
 bhavati / drste drstavaditaya srute mate vijñate
 vijñatavaditaya adrste 'drstavaditaya asrute 'mate
 'vijñate avijñatavaditaya ityebhirevam bhagiyairdharmaih
 samanvagato bodhisattvo yatha loke vijñatavyo yatha loke vartitavyam
 tatsarvam yathabhutam prajanati tasmallokajña ityucyate /

 tatra katham bodhisattvascaturso pratisaranesu prayujyate / iha
 bodhisattvah arthartha parato dharmam srnoti na
 vyañjanabhisamskarartha / so 'rthartha dharmam sunvan na
 vyañjanartha praktayapi vaca dharmam
 desayamanamarthaprisarano bodhisattvah satkrtya srnoti /
 punarbodhisattvah kalapadesañca [mahapadesañca] yathabhutam
 prajanati / prajanan yuktipratisarano bhavati na
 sthavirenabhijñatena va pudgalena tathagatena va [samghena va] ime
 dharma bhasita iti pudgalaprisarano bhavati / sa evam
 yuktipratisarano na pudgalaprisaranastattvarthat na vicalati /
 a-parapatyayasca bhavati dharmesu punarbodhisattvastathagate

vivistasraddho nivistaprasada ekantiko
vacasyabhiprasannastathagata-nitartham sutram pratisarati na neyartham
/ nitartham sutram pratisaran asamharyo bhavatyasmaddharmavinayat /
tathahi neyarthasya sutrasya nanamukhapraktarthavibhago 'niscitah
samdehakarobhavati / sacetpunarbodhisattvo nitarthe 'pi sutre
'naikantikah syadevamasau samharyah syadasmaddharmavinayat /
punarbodhisattvo 'dhigamajñane saradarsi bhavati na
srutacintadharmarthavijñanamatrake / sa yadbhavanamayena jñanena
jñatavyam na tacchakyam srutacintavijñanamatrakena vijñatumi
(dutt 176) veditva paramagambhiranapi tathagatabhasitandharman
srutva na pratiksipati napavadati / evam hi
bodhisattvascatursupratisaranesu prayujyate / evañca punah suprayukto
bhavati / tatraisu catursu pratisaranesu samasatascaturam
pramanyam samprakasitam / bhasitasyarthasya yukteh sastuh
bhavanamayasya cadhigamajñanasya / sarvaisca [punasca]turbhih
pratisaranaih samyakprayogasamarambhagatasya
bodhisattvasyavibhrantaniryanamabhidyotitam bhavati /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya catasro bodhisattvapratismvidah /
yatsarvadarmanam sarvaparyayesu yavadbhavikataya
yathavadbhavikataya ca bhavanamayamasaktamavivartyam jñanam /
iyamesam dharmapratismvit / yatpunah sarvadarmanameva
sarvalaksanesu yavadbhavikataya yathavadbhavikataya ca
bhavanamayamasaktamavivartyam jñanam / iyamesamarthapratismvit /
yatpunah sarvadarmanameva sarvanirvacanesu yavadbhavikataya
yathavadbhavikataya ca bhavanamayamasaktamavivartyam jñanam /
iyamesam niruktipratismvit / yatpunah sarvadarmanameva
sarvaprakarapadaprabhedesu yavadbhavikataya yathavadbhavikataya ca
bhavanamayamasaktamavivartyam jñanam / iyamesam
pratibhanapratismvit / etascatasro bodhisattvapratismvidas nisrityo
'prameyam bodhisattvanam pañcasthanakausalyam veditavyam /
skandhakaushalyam
dhatvayatanapratityasamutpadaasthanasthanakausalyañca /
ebhiscaturbhirakaraih / sarvadharmabodhisattvena svayañca
svabhisambuddhabhavanti / paresañca suprakasitah / ata uttari
svayamabhisambodho nasti kutah punah paresam prakasana /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasya bodhisambharah / sa dvididho drastavyah
/ punyasambharo jñanasambharasca / tasya punardvididhasyapi
sambharasya vistaravibhago veditavyah / tadyatha svapararthapatale /
sa punah punyajñanasambharo bodhisattvasya prathame kalpasamkhyeye
mrdurveditavyo dvitiye madhyastrtiye 'dhimatro veditavyah /

katham bodhisattvah saptatrimsetsu bodhipaksyesu dharmesu yogam
karoti / iha bodhisattvascatasro bodhisattvapratismvidas
nisrityopaya-parigrhitena jñanena
saptatrimsetsadbodhipaksyandharmanyathabhutam prajanati / na caitan
saksatkaroti / sa (dutt 177) dvididhenapi yananyena tan yathabhutam

prajanati sravakayanayanena ca mahayanayanena ca / tatra
sravakayanayanena yathabhutam prajanati / tadyatha sravakabhuma
sarvam yatha nirdistam veditavyam / kathaṅca bodhisattvo
mahayanayanena saptatrimśadbodhipaksyan dharman yathabhutam
prajanati / iha bodhisattvah kaye kayanudarsi viharan naiva kayam
kayabhavato vikalpayati / napi sarvena sarvamabhavatah / taṅca
kayanirabhilapyasvabhavadharmatam yathabhutam prajanati / iyamasya
paramarthiki kaye kayanupasyana smrtiyupasthanam / samvrtinayena
punarbodhisattvasyapramanavyavasthana-nayajñananugatam kaye
kayanupasyana smrtiyupasthanam veditavyam / yatha kaye
kayanupasyana smrtiyupasthanam evamavasistani
smrtiyupasthanani avisistasca bodhipaksya dharma veditavyah /
sa naiva kayadindharman dukhato va vikalpayati samudayato va / napi
tatkrtam prahanam nirodhatah kalpayati / napi tatpraptihetum
margatah kalpayati / nirabhilapyasvabhavadharmataya ca
dukkhadharmatam samudayadharmatam nirodhadharmatam
margadharmatam yathabhutam prajanati / iyamasya paramarthiki
bodhipaksyabhavana-sannirayena satyabhavana bhavati / samvrttya
punarapramanavyavasthana-nayajñananugata bodhisattvasya
satyalambanabhavana drstavya /

tatra ya bodhisattvasyaisa dharmanamevamavikalpana so 'sya samatho
drastavyah / yacca tadyathabhutajñanam paramarthikam yacca
tadapramana-vyavasthananayajñanam dharmesu iyamasya vipasyana
drstavya /

tatra bodhisattvasya samasatascaturakarah samatho veditavyah /
paramarthikasanketika-jñanapurvangamah
paramarthikasanketika-jñanaphalam sarvaprapañcasamjñasu
anabhogavahanah tasmimsca nirabhilapye vastumatrai nirnimittataya ca
nirvikalpacittasantya sarvadharmasamataikarasagami /
ebhiscaturbhirakarai bodhisattvanam samathamargah pravartate
yavadanuttara-samyaksambodhijñanadarsana-parinispattaye samudagamaya
/

tatra bodhisattvanam samasatascaturakaraiva vipasyana veditavya /
etaccaturakara-samathapurvangama sarvadharmesu
samaropasadgrahantavivarjita apavadasadgrahantavivarjita
apramanadharmaprabhedavyavasthana-nayanugata ca vipasyana /
ebhiscaturbhirakarai r bodhisattvanam vipasyanamargah pravartate
yavadanuttara-samyaksambodhijñanidarsana-[pari]nispattaye (dutt 178)
samudagamaya / itiyam bodhisattvanam samathavipasyana
samasanirdesatah /

tatra katamadbodhisattvanamupayakausalyam / tatsamasato dvadasakaram /
adhyatma-buddhadharmasamudagamamarabhya [sadvidham /]
bahirdha-sattvapari pakamarabhya sadvidhameva /

adhyatma-buddhadharmasamudagamamarabhya sadvidhamupayakausalyam

katamat / ya bodhisattvasya sarvasattvesu karunasahagata apeksa yacca
sarvasamskaresu yathabhutasarvaparijñanam ya
canuttarasamyaksambodhijñane sprha / yacca sattvapeksam nisritya
samsaraparityagah ya ca samskaresu yathabhutaparijñanam
nisrityasamklistacittasya samsarasamsrti / ya ca buddhajñane
sprha nisrityottaptaviryata /
idamadhyatmabuddhadharmamsamudagamamarabhya
sativadhamupayakausalyam veditavyam /

tatra katamadbahirdha-sattvapariapakamarabhya sadvidhamupayakausalyam /
yenopayakausalyena bodhisattvah parattani kusalamulani
apramanaphalatayamupanayati / tathalpakrcchrena
vipulanyapramanani kusalamulani samavartatyatyupasamharati / tatha
buddhasananapratihatnam sattvanam pratighatamapanayati /
madhyasthanavatarayati / avatirnan paripacayati / paripakvan vimocayati
/

kathañca bodhisattvah sattvanam parittani kusalamulani
apramanaphalatayamupanayati / iha bodhisattvo yat kimcit sattvam
pratyavaramapi vastvantatah saktuprasrtam pratyavara eva ksetre
pradapayati antastastiryagyonigate 'pi parittam tacca pranibhute
dapayitva canuttarayam samyaksammobdhau parinamayati / evam
tatkusalamulam vastuto 'pi ksetrato 'pi parittam tacca
parinamana-vasenapramanaphalatayamupanitam bhavati

katham ca bodhisattvah sattvanamalpakrcchrena vipulanyapramanani
kusalamulani samjanayati / iha bodhisattvo
mithya-masopavasanasanadyadhimuktanam
sattvanamaryastangamupavasam vyapadisati / tasmadvicchandayati
krcchradanistaphaladupavasat / tasminnakrcchrasamadane mahaphale
copavase samadapayati / tatha atmaklamathayogamanuyuktanam
moksakamanam mithyaprayuktanam [sattvanam] (dutt 179)
madhyamam pratipadamantadvayavigatam vyapadisati tasyam
cavatarayati / tatha svargakamanam [sattvanam]
mithyaprayuktanamagnipravesatataprapata 'nasanasthanadibhih
samyagdhyanam drstadharmasukhaviharaya cayatyam akrchrena
sahaiva sukhena saha saumanasyena svargopapattaye vyapadisati /
punarvaidikamantroddesasvadyayasuddhinisthagamanadhimuktan
buddhavanoddesasvadyayakriyayamarthacintayañca samadapayati /
punargambhramstathagatabhasitan sunyatapratismyuktandharman
tatha tatha uttanikaroti samprakasayati yatha pare srutva tivrañca
samvegmutpadayanti tivram ca prasadam / tadekaksanikamapi
samvegaprasadasahagatam cittam vipula[kusamula]samgrahe
samkhyam gacchati prageva prabandhikam / punarbodhisattvo yani
kanicinnalyani gandhajatanani ca loke vividhani pravaranani pranitani
taih prasadasahagatenadhyasayena
buddhadharmasamgha[tri]ratnapujamadhimucyate paramscadhimocayati
dasasu diksu / punah sarva disastenaiva prasadasahagatenadhyasayena

spharitva sarvam triratnapujamabhy anumodate paramscabhy anumodayati /
punar buddhanusmrtim satatasamitam bhavayati paresañca
samadapayati dharmanusmrtim samghanusmrtim
yavaddevatanusmrtim / punarmanojalpaistriratna-namaskriyaya abandhyam
kalam karoti karayati ca / punah sarvasattvanam
sarvapunyamanumodate anumodayati ca / punah sarvasattvanam
vipulakarunanupravistenadhyasayena sarvaduḥkhamatmani
sampraticchati / tatraiva param samadapayati /
punaratitapratyutpannani sarva-skhalitani sarvavyatikramamsca
kalyanena siksakamanugatenā cetasa sarvadikṣu buddhanam
bhagavatamantike pratidesayati / tatraiva ca paran samadapayati /
tasyaivamabhikṣnam skhalitam pratidesayataḥ sarvakarmavaranebhyo
vimokṣo bhavatyalpākrcchrena / punah prabhutairvicitraisca
nirmanaiḥ sarvadikṣu buddhadharmasamghadhisthanam
sattvadhistanāñcaprameyam bodhisattvaḥ
rddhimamscetovasipraptāḥ punyaparigrahaḥ karoti /
punar bodhisattvaḥ maitrim karuṇam muditamupekṣam bhavayati /
tatraiva ca param samadapayati / evaṃ hi bodhisattvo 'lpākrcchrena
vipulanyaprameyaphalāni kusalamulanyabhiniharati samudanayati /
kathāñca bodhisattvaḥ pratihatāñca sattvanam pratighatamapanayati
/ madhyasthamscavatarayati / avatirnamṣca paripacayati /
parikvaṃsca vimocayati / (dutt 180) atrapi bodhisattvasya
caturvidhasyapyasya sattvarthasyabhiniṣpattaye samasataḥ sadvidha
evopayo veditavyaḥ / anulomiko vibandhasthayaḥ visabhagasayah
avastambhajaḥ kṛtaprakṛtikāḥ visuddhasca sastha upayāḥ /
tatrayam bodhisattvasyanulomika upayāḥ / iha bodhisattvaḥ purvameva
tavad yesam sattvanam dharmam desayitukāmo bhavati tesam
slakṣnairmadhurāiḥ
kayavakṣamsudacarairupapradananuvṛttisamudacaraiscatmagatam
tesam pratighatamapanayati / pratighatamapaniya premagaurava janayati /
premagauravam janayitva dharme 'rthitvam janayati / tata esam
pascaddharmam desayati / tañca punardharmam yatharham supavesam
gamakam kalenanupurvamaviparitamarthopasamhitañca desayati /
vimardasahisnusca bhavati / sattvavinaye paramaya ca kartukamataya
anukampacittena samanvagato bhavati / sa rddhya cittadesanaya
yuktarupaya dharmadesanaya param va 'dhyesya vicitairva
prabhutaisca nirmitaiḥ sattvanvinayati /
samksiptanāñcarthopasamhitānam sastrānam
pravistarānataya ativistṛtānam cabhisamkṣepānataya tatha
uddesādanena anusmaranapariṣcchadanena
dhrtanāñcodgrhitāñca dharmanam samyagarthavivaranataya
sarvalambanasamādhyavataṃmukhesucānulomikya avavadanusāsanya
sattvananugrhnati sattvanamarthamacarati / ye ca sattva
gambhīranam tathagatabhasitānam sunyatapṛtisamyuktānam
sutrāntānamabhīprayikāḥ tathagatānamarthamavijñāyā ye te
sutrāntāḥ niḥsvabhavatāḥ dharmanamabhivadanti

nirvastukatamanutpannaniruddhatama kasasamatam mayasvapnopamatam
dharmanamabhivadanti tesam yathavadarthamavijñayotrastamanasah
tan sutrantan sarvena sarvam pratiksipanti naite
tathagatabhasita iti / tesamapi sattvanam sa bodhisattvah
anulomikenopayakausalyena tesam sutrantanam
tathagatabhiprayikamartham yathavadanulomayati /

tamsca sattvan grahayati / evañca punaranulomayati / yatha neme
dharmah sarvena sarvam na samvidyante api tvabhilapatmakah
svabhava esam nasti teneme nihsvabhava ityucyante /
yadyapyetavabhilapyavastu vidyate yadasrityabhilapah pravartante tadapi
yairabhilapairyat svabhavamabhilapyate tadapi na tatsvabhava
paramarthatah / tasmannirvastuka ityucyante evañca sati te 'bhilapyah
svabhava dharmanamadita eva sarvena (dutt 181) sarvam na
samvidyante / te kimutpatsyante va nirotsyante va tasmadanutpanna
aniruddha ityucyante / tadyatha cakase vicitrani prabhutani
rupani rupakarmani copalabhyante / sarvesañca tesam
rupanam rupakarmanam cavakasam dadati / tadakasam
gamanagamanasthanotpatananipatanakuñcanaprasaranadinam / yada ca
punastad rupam tani ca rupakarmanyapanitani bhavanti tada
rupabhavamamatratmakameva parisuddhamakasam khyati / evam
tasminnakasasthaniye nirabhilapye vastuni vividhabhilapakrtah
samjña vikalpah prapañcasamjñanugatah rupakarmasthaniyah
pravartante / sarvesañca tesamabhilapakrtanam
samjñavikalpanam prapañcasamjñanugatanam
citrarupakarmasthaniyanam tannirabhilapyam vastvakasa
sthaniyamavakasam dadati / yada ca punarbodhisattvairjñanenaryena
te 'bhilapasamutthita mithyasamjñavikalpah
prapañcasamjñanugatah sarvena sarvamanita bhavanti tada
tesam bodhisattvanam paramaryanam tenaryajñanena
tannirabhilapyam vastu sarvabhilapyasvabhavabhavamatramakasopamam
parisuddham khyati / na ca tasmad paramanyam svabhavamasya mrgayante
/ tasmaddharma akasa sama ityucyante / tadyatha maya na ca yatha
khyati tathasti / na ca punah sarvenaiva sarvam nasti tanmayakrtam
/ evam na caite dharma yathaiabhilapasamstavavasena khyanti
balanam tathaiva samvidyante / na ca punah sarvena sarvam na
samvidyante paramarthika-nirabhilapyatmana / te canena nayapravesena
na santo nasanta ityadvaya mayavat / tasmanmayopama ityucyante / evam
hi bodhisattvah sarvasmaddharmadhatorna kiñcidutksipati na ca kiñcit
pratiksipati noni-karoti nadhikam karoti na vinasayati / bhutañca
bhutatah prajanati / tathaiva ca samprakasayati / ayam
bodhisattvasyanulomika upayo veditavyah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasya vibandhasthayi upayah iha bodhisattvo
bhojanapanadi-dasa-kayadipariskarthikanam [sattvanam]
vipratibandhenavatisthate / sa cenmatrjña bhavatheti pitrjñah
sramanyah brahmanya vistarena purvavat yavatsacecchilam
samadaya vartadhve evamaham yusmakam bhojanapanadin

kayapariskaranyavadarthamanupradasyami / anyatha na dasyamiti /
tatha

ksetravastugrhavastvapanavastu-rajyavastu-desavastu-dhanavastu-dhanya
vastu arthikanam (dutt 182) tatha silpakarmasthanavidyarthikanam
tatha tena saha

sakhyarthikanamavahavivaharthikanamabhaksanasambhaksanarth
ikanam krtyasahayarthikanañca sattvanam

karyavipratibandhenavatisthate / evamaham yusmakam vistarena
yavatkrtyesu sahayibhavam gamisyami sa cenmatrjña bhavatheti
purvavat / punarbodhisattvah aparadhisu dusisvapakarisu sattvesu
parairvadhbandhanacchedanatadanakutsanatarjanapravasanyopattesvadham
anabandhana-vikrayaya copattesu vipratibandhe navatisthate saktah
pratibalah / sa cenmatrjñah [pitrjña] bhavatheti vistarena
purvavat evamaham bhavato 'smadvyanadvimocayisyamiti /
punarbodhisattvo

rajacaurodakagnimanusyamanusyajivikaslokadibhayabhitanam
sattvanam vipratibandhenavatisthate / sa cenmatrjña bhavatheti
purvavat vistarenaivamaham bhavato 'smadbhayat paritrasyamiti /
punarbodhisattvah priyasamagamakamanam vapriyaviyogakamanañca
sattvanam vipratibandhenavatisthate / sa cenmatrjña bhavatha
vistarena purvavat evamaham bhavatam

priyasamagamapriyavinabhavam copasamharisyamiti / punarbodhisattva
abadhikanam sattvanam vyadhitanam vipratibandhenavatisthate
/ sa cenmatrjña bhavatha vistarena purvavat evamaham bhavato
'smadvyadhiduhkhat parimocayisyamiti / te ca sattvah evam
vibandhavasthitasya bodhisattvasya laghuladhveva tasmin kusalasamadane
papaprahane ca yathakamam karaniya bhavanti / ayam bodhisattvasya
vibandhasthayi upaya ityucyate /

ye punah sattva evam vibandhasthayino bodhisattvasya
yathaparikirtitesu vastusu na laghu-laghveva yathakamam pratipadyante
tesam bodhisattvo yatha parikirtitairvastubhirarthikanam tani
vastuni nanuprayacchati hitakamataya / na cadatukamasayo bhavati /
vyasanasthan bhitanpriyapriyasamyogavisamyogakaman vyadhiduhkhena
artan sattvan kañcikalamadhyupeksate hitakamataya / na
copeksanasayo bhavati neparitranasayah / te ca sattva evam
nisthurakarmana pratipadyamanasya bodhisattvasya na tvasayatah
aparena samayena yathakamakaraniya bhavanti papaprahanaya
kusalasamadanaya ca / ye ca sattva napyarthino (dutt 183) bodhisattvasya
napi ca vyasanastha napi vistarena yavadvyadhitaste casya
samstutah sapranayah / tanapi bodhisattvastasminneva kusala-[mule]
samadapayati yaduta matrjñatayam vistarena
yavacchilasamadanuvartanayam / ta evam bodhisattvena
samadapyamanah sa cedvikampanena [na] pratipadyante tesam
bodhisattvah kupitamapyatmanamupadarsayati hitakamataya / na
casayatah kupito bhavati / krtyesu vaimukhyamupadarsayati
hitakamataya / na casayato vimukho bhavati / tadekatvamapyasyanartham

laukikamupasamharati hitakamataya / na casayato 'narthakamo bhavati /
visabhago 'sya bodhisattvasya tesu [sattvesu] tasyascestayah sa
asayo bhavati / tena ca tansattvamstasmin papaprahane
kusalasamadane ca sanniyojayati / tasmadayam sattvavinayopayo
bodhisattvasya visabhagasaya ityucyate /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasyavastambhaja upayah / iha bodhisattvah
svamibhuto va rajabhuto va adhipatyapraptah svam va parijanam
sva va vijitamevam samyak samanusthi / yo me kascitparijane va vijite
va 'matrjño bhavisyati vistarena yavaddausilyam samadaya
vartisyate tasyahamucitam va bhaktacchadanam samucchetsyami
varayisyami va tadayisyami va sarvasvena va viyojayisyami
sarvena va sarva vijitat pravasayisyamiti / tatra ca karmani
kusalan daksan pauraśvānīyojayati / te ca sattvastasmanmahato
dandakarmano bhīṭā pāṇā prajāṭī kusalañca samadaya
vartante / akamaka api tena balavastambhena kusale sanniyojyante te
sattva anenopayena / tasmadayamavastambhaja upaya ityucyate /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasya kṛtapratikṛtika upayah / saha bodhisattvena
yesam sattvanam purvamevopakarā paritthā prabhūto va kṛto
bhavati danena va vyasanaparitrāṇataya (dutt 184) va
bhayaparitrāṇataya va priyapriyasamyogavisayogopasamharāṇataya va
vyadhīśasamanataya va tesam kṛtājñānam kṛtavedinam
pratyupakāra-kāmanamantikādbodhisattvah kusalasamadānameva
pratīkarato yacate sampraticchati / na kiñcidanyallokāmīsam / evam
caha / ayameva me bhavatamantīkāmahapratyupakāro bhavisyati / sa
cedyuyameva matrjña bhavatha pitrjña vistarena yavacchilam
samadaya vartadhve kṛtasya pratikṛtam kusalasamadānam parataḥ
pratyasamsate tena copayena paramstātra kusale samadapayati /
tasmadayamupayah kṛtipratikṛtika ityucyate /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasya visuddha upayah / iha
nisthagamāna-bodhisattvabhūmi-sthito bodhisattvah
suvisodhitābodhisattvamārgasthite devānikāye upapadyate / amūko
bodhisattvavasthite devānikāye upapannāḥ / sa na cīrasyedānim
jambudvīpe anuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambhotsyate / tam
vayamarāgāyema na virāgāyema / tasya ca bodhisattvasyāntīke 'smakam
janma bhavedityaparimitasattva-samyak-chanda-jānanārtham
chāṇḍabāhulikāranārtham / punarbodhisattvasthite devānikāyāccyutva
ucce va sammate va kule upapadyate yaduta rājakule va purohitakule va /
tathodāraṇa kāmānustṛjyā nīskramati sattvanam
bāhūmānotpādānārtham / punarduskarācāryābhyupagacchati
duskarācāryādhimuktānam sattvāna vicchāṇḍānārtham / punarānuttaram
samyak sambodhimabhisambudhyate / tadānyesam sattvanam
bodhīvimuktisāmanyopagāmanāparīhāsanārtham / punarānuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambudhya brahmādhyeśānam pratīksate / na
tavāsattvanam dharmam desayati / tesam sattvanam
dharmāgauravotpādānārtham / navaramātrakāmetaddharmākhyānam bhavati

yatredanim brahma [svayam] dharmadesanayai bhagavantamadhyesata iti
/ punarbuddhacaksusa lokam vyavalokam yati / brahmadhyesite 'nena
dharmo desito brahmagauravat / paravyaparitena na tu svena sattvesu
karunyacittena natmana eva pratirupatam viditveti / tadekatyanam
sattvanamevamrupasya mithyagrahasya vipranasartham /
punardharmacakramapravartitapurvam loke pravartayati / tatha dharmam
desayati / siksapadani ca prajñāpayati / ayamucyate bodhisattvasya
visuddha upayah / yasmadupayadanya upaya uttari atikrantatarasca
pranitatarasca nasti /

itidam sadvidhamupayakausalyam bodhisattvanam
samasavyasanirdesatah pratihatnam sattvanam pratighataya
nayanaya madhyasthanamavatarayavatirnanam paripakaya
paripakkanam vimocanaya / iti nastyata uttari nastyato bhuyah /
idam bodhisattvanamupayakausalyam /

tatra katama bodhisattvanam dharani / samasatascaturvidha
drastavya / dharmadharani / arthadharani / mantradharani /
bodhisattvaksantilabhaya ca dharani /

tatra dharmadharani katama / iha bodhisattvastadрупam
smrtiprajñābaladhanatam pratilabhate yatha
srutamatrakenaivanamnatan vacasa 'paricitan
namapadavyañjanakayasamgrhitananupurvacaritananupurvasamayuktan
pramanam granthanapramanam kalam dharayati /

tatrarthadharani katama / purvavat / tatrayam visesah /
tesameva dharmanamapramanamarthamanamnatamaparicitam manasa
'pramanam kalam dharayati /

tatra mantradharani katama / iha bodhisattvastadрупam
samadhivasitam pratilabhate yatha yani mantrapadaniti samsamanaya
sattvanamadhitisthanti / tani siddhani bhavanti /
paramasiddhanyamoghanyenekavidhanamitinam samsamanaya / iyamucyate
bodhisattvasya mantradharani /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya bodhisattvaksantilabhaya dharani / iha
bodhisattvah svayam pragadhahetucaritah prajñāvan
praviviktavihari vacamapyanudirayan darsanapathamapyanagacchan kenacit
saha tatha matrabhoji asamkirnabhoji ekaprakaranabhoji
pradhyanaparatah alpam ratrau svapan bahu jagran yanimani
tathagatabhasitani bodhisattvaksantilabhaya mantrapadani tadyatha
iti miti kitibhih ksantipadani svaha / ityetasam
mantrapadanamartham cintayati tulayatyupapariksate / sa tesam
mantrapadanamevam samyak pratipanna evamartham svayamevasrutva
kutascit pratividhyati / tad yatha nastyetasam mantrapadanam
kacidarthaparinispatih nirartha evaite / ayameva caisamartho yaduta
nirarthata / tasmacca param punaraparamartham na samanvesate / iyata
tena tesam mantrapadanamarthah supratividdho bhavati / sa (dutt 186)
tesam mantrapadanamartham samyak pratividhya tenaivarthanusarena

sarvadharmānamatyartham samyak pratividhyati svayamevasrutva paratah
/ evañca punarartham pratividhyati / sarvabhilāpāih sarvadharmānam
svabhavarthapariniṣpattih / ya punaresam nirabhilāpyasvabhavata
ayamevaisam svabhavarthah / sa evam sarvadharmānam
svabhavartham samyak pratividhya tasmātparamartham na samanvesate /
udarañca tasyarthasya prativedhat pritiṣṭamodyam pratilabhate / tena
bodhisattvena pratilabdha tani dharanipadanyadhīstaya
bodhisattvaksantirvaktavya / tasyasca labhat sa bodhisattvo na
cirasyaedanimadhyasayavisuddhim pratilabhate /
adhimatrayamadhimutticaryabhūmiksantau vartate / iyam bodhisattvasya
bodhisattvaksantilabhaya dharani veditavya /

tatra dharmadhāranimarthaḍḍharāniñca bodhisattvah prathamasya
kalpasamkhyeyasyatyayacchuddhadhyasayabhūmipravisto labhate
niyatam sthīramudarañca / tatah punararvag labhate
pranidhanavasena va dhyānasannīrayena va natu niyatam na
sthīram nodaram / yathadharmarthadhārani evam mantradharāni
veditavya / bodhisattvaksantilabhaya tu dharāni yathāiva vyakhyata
tathāiva labhyate /

etaḥ punah sarva dharānīrbodhisattvascaturbhīgunāiryukto labhate
nanyatamavikalāh / katamāiscaturbhīh / kamesvanādhvavasito bhavati
parasamucchrāyesviriyam notpadayati / anīrsurbhavati
sarva-yacita-pradāscā bhavatyānanutāpyadayi / dharmāmascā bhavati
dharmarato bodhisattvapitakamārabhya pitakamātrkāḥ va

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya bodhisattvapranidhanam / tat samasataḥ
pañcavidham drastavyam / cittopadapranidhanam
upapattipranidhanam gocapranidhanam samyakpranidhanam
mahapranidhānāñca /

tatra prathamacittopado bodhisattvasyanuttarayam samyaksambodhau
cittopadapranidhanamityucyate /

ayatyam sattvarthanukūlasu sugatyupapattisu pranidhanam
bodhisattvasyopapattipranidhanamityucyate /

samyagdharmapracayapranidhanam
apramānadikūsaladharmābhavāna-visaya-pranidhānāñca bodhisattvasya
gocapranidhanamityucyate /

ayatyam sarvabodhisattvakūsalasamgrāhaya sarvagūnasamgrāhaya ca
samāsato vyāsato va pranidhanam bodhisattvasya samyak
pranidhanamityucyate /

mahapranidhanam punarbodhisattvasattvasyasmādeva
samyakpranidhanāveditavyam / tat punarādasavīmdham / ayatyam
sarvakāraprāmēya-tathagata-pūjopasthānatayai prathamam pranidhāna
bodhisattvasya mahapranidhanamityucyate / buddhanam ca bhāgavatam
saddharma-parīgrāharakṣānatayai dharmānetrīsāndhāranāya
mahapranidhanam / tusitābhāvanāvasamupādāya purvavādyavat

parinirvanaya mahapranidhanam /
bodhisattva-sarvakarasamyakcaryacaranatayai mahapranidhanam /
sarvasattvaparipekaya mahapranidhanam / sarvalokadhatusandarsanaya
mahapranidhanam / buddhaksetraparisodhanaya mahapranidhanam /
sarvobodhisattvaikasayaprayogatayai mahayanavataranatayai
mahapranidhanam / abandhyasarva-samyakprayogatayai mahapranidhanam /
anuttarasamyaksambodhyabhisambodhaya mahapranidhanam /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasya sunyatasamadhih / iha bodhisattvasya
sarvabhilasatmakena svabhavena virahitam nirabhilapyasvabhavam
vastu pasyatah ya cittasya sthithih / ayamasyocyate sunyatasamadhih
/

apranihitah samadhih katamah / iha bodhisattvasya tadeva
nirabhilapyasvabhavam vastu mithyavikalpasamutthapitena klesena
duhkkena ca parigrhitatvadanekadosadustam samanupasyato ya
ayatyam tatrpranidhanapurvika cittasthithih /
ayamasyapranihitah samadhityucyate /

animittah samadhih katamah / iha bodhisattvasya tadeva
nirabhilapyasvabhavam vastu sarvavikalpaprapañca nimittanyapaniya
yathabhutam santato manasi kurvato ya cittasthithih / ayamasyocyate
animittah samadhih / kasmatpunaresameva trayanam samadhinam
prajñaptirbhavati / nata uttari nato bhuyah dvayamidam saccasacca /
tatra samskrtamasaskrtañca sat asadatma vatmiyam va / tatrah
(dutt 188) samskrte satyapranidhanatah pratikulyato
'pranihitasamadhiyavasthanam / asamskrte punarnirvane
pranidhanatah samyagabhiratigrahanato nirnimittasamadhiyavasthanam /
yat punaretadasadeva vastu tatra bodhisattvena na pranidhanam
napranidhanam karaniyam / api tu tadasadasadityeva yathabhutam
drastavyam / tacca darsanamadhikrtya sunyatasamadhiyavasthanam
veditavyam / evam hi bodhisattva esu trisu samadhisu yogam karoti /
evam ca vyavasthanam yathabhutam prajanati / tadanyakaranapi
trinsamadhinyathabhuta-vyavasthana-nayapravesena
bhavana-nayapravesena ca yathabhutam prajanati yesu sravakah
siksante samudagacchati ca /

catvarimani dharmoddanani yani buddhasca bodhisattvasca sattvanam
visuddhaye desayanti / katamani catvari / anityah sarvasamskara iti
dharmoddanam / duhkha sarvasamskara iti dharmoddanam /
anatmanah sarvadharmā iti dharmoddanam / santam nirvanamiti
dharmoddanam / etat pratisamyuktārtha yadbhuyasa dharmamudirayanti
buddhabodhisattvah sattvanam / tasmadetani dharmoddananityucyante /
pauranesca
santamanasairmunibhiruditatvannityakalamuddananityucyante /
mahodayagamini bhavagrordhvamgamini caisa pratipat
tasmaduddananityucyante /

katham ca bodhisattvah sarvasamskarananityatah samanupasyati / iha

bodhisattvah sarvasamskaranamabhilapyasvabhavam nityakalameva
nastityupalabhyanityatah sarvasamskaran pasyati / punaravijñatasya
bhutatastasyaiva nirabhilapyasya vastunah
aparijñanahetukamudayavyayamupalabhyatan nirabhilapyasvabhavan
sarvasamskarananityatah samanupasyati / so 'titan
samskaranutpannaniruddhansamanupasyati / tesam naiva hetumupalabhate
napi svabhavam / tasmattesam naiva hetuto naiva svabhavato
vidyamanatam samanupasyati / pratyutpannaniruddhansamanupasyati /
tesam hetum nopalabhate dattaphalatvat / svabhavam punarupalabhate
aniruddhatvat / tasmattesam svabhavato vidyamanatam samanupasyati
no tu hetutah / anagatan samskarananutpannaniruddhan pasyati /
tesam hetumupalabhate adattaphalatvat / no tu svabhavamanutpannatvat /
tasmattesam bodhisattvo hetuto vidyamanatam (dutt 189) pasyati no tu
svabhavatah / sa eva trisvadhvasvavyavacchinnam samskara-santatim
pravartamanam drstva ekaikasmin samskaraksane trini
samskrtasya samskrtalaksanani pasyati / ksanadurksvam
caturtham samskrtalaksanam samanupasyati / tatra
purvasamskaraksane svabhavavinasanantara yo
'purvasamskaraksanasvabhavapradurbhavah sa jatiriti pasyati /
utpannasya yastatkalavipranasah sa sthitiriti pasyati / tam
purvaniruddham samskarajñanasvabhavamapeksya tasyotpannasya
yadanyatvamanyathatvam va sa jareti pasyati /
tasmajjatiksanaurdhvam tasyaivotpannasya samskaraksanasya
yah svabhavavinasah sa vyaya iti pasyati / sa yatsvabhavameva
tamutpannam samskaraksanam samanupasyati / tatsvabhavaneva tasya
jatim sthitim jaram ca / [na] pasyati tadanyasvabhavan /

tasmacca ksanadurdhvam ca eva tasya
samskaraksana[svabhava]syapagamah sa eva tesam
jatyadinamiti yathabhutam pasyati tanyetani catvaryasi
samskrtalaksananyaabhisamasya samskaranam samasato
dvayavastha-prabhavitani / bhavaprabhavitanyabhavaprabhavitani ca /
tatra bhagavata yo bhavastadekam samskrtalaksanam vyavasthapitam
/ yastvabhavastat dvitiyam samskrtalaksanam vyavasthapitam / sa
ca bhavastesam samskaranam sthityanyathatvaprabhavita iti
krtva tritiam samskrtalaksanam vyavasthapitam / tatra
bodhisattvah samskaramatram sthapayitva na tasya jatim na
sthitim na jaram nanityatam sarvakalam
dravyasvabhavaparinispattitah pasyati / tatkasya hetoh /
samskaramatram sa utpadyamanamupalabhate / nasyanyam jatim na
sthitim na jaram nanityatam / samskaramatrameva ca jayamanam
tisthantam jiryamanam vinasyamanamupalabhate / na tasyanyam
jatim sthitim jaramanityatañca / yuktyapi bodhisattvo vimrsannetan
jatyadin dravyato nopalabhate / evañca punarvimrsannopalabhate / sa
cedrupadisamskaravinirmuktah anyo jatidharmah syat sa yathaiva
rupadikah samskarah svatmanotpadyate / tathaiva so 'pyutpadyeta /
evam sati dve janmani syatam yacca samskara-janma yacca jati-janma

tatra tatsamskarajanma tasmajjatijanmanah ananyadeva va syat /
[anyadeva va /] yadi tavadananyadevam satyaparthika jatidravyakalpana /
anya jatirdravyato 'stitim na yujyate / (dutt 190) atha ca
punaranyadevam sati samskara-janma jatirna bhavati / samskara-janma
jatiriti na yujyate / yatha jatirevam sthithirjara vinasasca
vistarena veditavyah / sa cedvinaso nama svabhavato dharmah
parinispannah syat so 'pyutpadyeta nirudhyeta va / yada ca vinasa
utpannah syattada sarvasamskarairniruddhairbhavitavyam syat / evam
satyalpakrcchrena nirodhasamapannasyeva cittacaitasikanam
dharmanamapravrttih syat / tasya ca punarvinasasya nirodhat
niruddhairapi taih samskaraih punareva bhavitavyam syat vinasa
esam nastiti krtva / ato vinasa utpadyate nirudhyate ceti na
yujyate / na ca punah kulaputrasya va kuladuhiturva sarvakalastitañca
dravyasatam svabhavapariniapatiñca prajñapti satam pasyato
nirvidvirago vimuktisya yujyate / ato viparyayena tu yujyate /
ityebhirakarairbodhisattvah sarvasamskara anitya iti yathabhutam
prajanati /

tan punareva anityan samskaran prabandhena vartamanadbodhisattvah
trihprakaraya dukkhatayah sannisrayabhavena pasyati
samskaradukkhatayah viparinamadukkhatayah
dukkhadukkhatayasca / evam hi bodhisattvah sarvasamskara
dukkha iti yathabhutam prajanati /

punah sarvadharmam bodhisattvah samskratasamskratanam
dviividham nairatmyam yathabhutam prajanati / pudgalanairatmyam
dharmanairatmyam ca / tatredam pudgalanairatmyam / yannaivate vidyamana
dharmah pudgala / napi vidyamanadharmavinirmukto 'nyah pudgalo
vidyate / tatredam dharmanairatmyam / yatsarvesvabhilapyesu vastusu
sarvabhilapasvabhavo dharmo na samvidyate / evam hi bodhisattvah
sarvadharmam anatmana iti yathabhutam prajanati /

yah punaresameva samskaranam purvam hetusamucchinanam
pañcādaśoparamastadanyeāśāntyanamanabhinirvāṭṭtiraprādurbhāvā
/ idamucyate nirvanam / tacca santam klesopasamat
dukkhopasamacca veditavyam / evam ca tavadanadhyasayasuddho
bodhisattvah adrstasatyō va sravakayaniyo nirvanamadhimukto
bhavati / evañcābhivadati-santam nirvanamiti / na casya
tasminnirvane yathabhutavagamo yathavajjñānadarsanam (dutt 191)
pravartate / asti tvesa yoniso manaskarah / tadyatha rajaputro va
grhapatiputro va rajña grhapatina va 'ntargrhe samvardhitah
syat tasya ca daharasyaiva kumarabhutasya tena rajña grhapatina va
krtrimaka mrgarathaka va go-asvarathaka va hastirathaka va
upasamhrta bhavayuh / sa ca rajaputro va grhapatiputro va taih
kridan ramamanah paricarayamstesveva krtrimesu mrgesu
mrgasamjñi syat krtrimesu go 'svesu hastisu hastisamjñi
syat / athaikada sa raja va grhapatirva svasya putrasya
vrddheranvayadindriyanam paripakadbhutanam mrganam

varnam bhaseta / bhutanam yavaddhastinam varnam bhaseta
/ tasya puna rajaputrasya [va] grhapatiputrasya va ta varnavadam
srutva evam syat / esamayam raja grhapatirva asmakam
mrgarathakanam yavaddhastirathakanam va varnam bhasata iti /
athaparena samayena sa raja gahapatirva svam putram
bahiragarannivisyā bhutaneva mrgamstasmai upadarsayedbhutaneva
yavaddhastina upadarsayet / tasya tan drstva tasmīnsamaye
pratyatmam pratyavagamo yathabhuta utpadyeta / ime te bhutarthika
mrgarathaka vistarena yavaddhastirathaka yesamasmakam pita
dirgharatram varnam bhasitavanasmakameva tvayathabhute arthe tat
pratirupamatrake tatpratibimbapratibhasamatrake adhimokṣaḥ pravṛtta
iti / tena purvakenadhimokṣenaritiyeran / evameva
samsarantargrhasamvṛddhanamasuddhasayanam
bodhisattvanamadrstasatyanañca sravakanam
putrasthaniyanam pitṛkalpairbuddhairbodhisattvaisca
mahabhumipravistairnirvanapratyaksadarsibhistesam
bodhisattvanam sravakanañca purastannirvanasya
yathadrstasya varno bhasitah / taisca tannirvanam gunato
ghosamatranusarinya buddhya dirgharatramadhimuktam / yada
punastesam sambharaparipakavṛddheranvayat sraddhasayanañca
bodhisattvanam drstasatyanañca sravakanam nirvane
pratyaksam jñānadarsanamutpadyate / tada tesamapi yathabhutah
pratyavagama utpadyate / idam tannirvanam
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhanam yasya buddhabodhisattvairvarna
bhasitah / asmabhistu purvabalaprajñataya na yathabhutamadhimuktam
/ asti tu tadasya pratirupakam / asti pratibhasamatrakam / te tena
purvakenadhimokṣena (dutt 192) rityante pascimakam
yathabhutadhimokṣam nisṛitya / tadyatha kiñcidvyadhitam
purusam kascīnmahavāidyastasya prapyupasthitasya vyadheh
prasamayanulomikairbhaisajyairupatisthet / sa ca vyadhitapuruso
dirghakalapratinisevanattesam bhaisajyanam tadadhimukta eva
bhavet tadaramah / tesveva saradarsi bhavet / atha tasyaiva
vyadhitapurususya sa ca purvako vyadhistaya bhaisajyasevaya
vyupasamyedanyascapurvo vyadhiranyabhaisajyasadyah pradurbhavet /
atha sa mahavāidyah purvakasya ca vyadheh prasamam pascimakasya
cotpadamanyabhaisajyasadyam viditva tañca purvakam
bhaisajyaprayogam pratikṣipedanyam canulomikam vyapadised
bhaisajyam / sa balo vyadhita purusah
purvabhaisajyadhimuktastesveva pathyasamjñi yenaiva mahavāidyena
tani purvapascimani bhaisajyani vyapadistani /
evamapyucyamanastena sammukhamapathyanyetani purvakani bhaisajyani
pascime vyadhaviti sampratyayena na gacchannasya
vacanamabhisraddhavyadevameva tadupamaste bala bodhisattvah
sravakasca veditavyah / ye vyadhitapurusa eva klesagrasta
mahavāidyasya
tathagatasyottaraduttarataramuttamatamamuttanaduttanatarāma
gambhirad gambhiratarāma gambhiratamam

hinadudaramudaratararamudaratumam dharmadesanam
samyagvyapadesamavavadanusasanim navataranti nadhimucyante na
pratipadyante dharmasyanudharmam / tatra sraddho bodhisattvah sravako
va na kasmimscittathagatabhasite vimatisandehamutpadayati / sa punah
sarvangapariskarasamayuktamivajanyaratham tam
tathagatabhasitam dharmarathamabhiruhya kusala iva sarathiryavati
tena bhumirgantavya bhavatyānupraptavya tam laghuladhveva ganta
bhavatyadhāndhayamanah /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhare yogasthane saptadasamam
bodhipakṣyapatalam /

bodhisattvaguṇapatalam (chapter 1.18)

uddanam /

ascāryam cāpyānascāryam samacittopakarita /
pratīkarastatha sasti syadabandhyaprayogata //

pañceme bodhisattvasyascāryadbhūta dharmā anuttare
samyaksambodhiyane siksamanasya veditavyah / katame pañca /
niskaranavatsalata sarvasattvesu / sattvanamevarthaya samsare
'prameyaduhkhasahisnuta / bahuklesanam durvineyanam ca
sattvanam vinayopayajñata / paramadurvijñanatattvarthanupravesah
/ acintyaprabhavata ca / ime pañca bodhisattvanamascāryadbhūta dharmā
asadharanastadanyaih sarvasattvaih /

pañcemani bodhisattvasyānascāryāni yaiḥ samanvagato bodhisattvah
ānascāryadbhūtadharmasamanvagata ityucyate / katamani pañca / yad
bodhisattvah parahitahetukena duhkkena sukhatmaka eva san kṛtsnam
parahitahetukam duhkhamabhyupagacchati / idam bodhisattvasya
prathamamanascāryam yena samanvagato bodhisattvah
ānascāryadbhūtadharmasamanvagata ityucyate / punaraparam yad
bodhisattvah samsaradosajño nirvanagunajña eva ca san
sattvaparīsuddhipriyastenaiva ca sukhatmakah
sattvaparīsuddhimevadhipatim kṛtva samsaramabhyupagacchati / idam
bodhisattvasya dvitīyamanascāryam purvavat / punaraparam yad
bodhisattvastusnimbhava-sukharasajña eva san
sattvaparīsuddhipriyastenaiva ca sukhatmakam
sattvaparīsuddhimevadhipatim kṛtva sattvanam dharmadesanayai
prayujyate / idam bodhisattvasya tritīyamanascāryam purvavat /
punaraparam yad bodhisattvah [sat] paramitopacitam kusalamulam
sattvaparīsuddhipriyastenaiva ca sukhatmakah
sattvaparīsuddhimevadhipatim kṛtva sarvasattvanamasayataḥ
samutsrjati / na ca punastasya samutsargasya vipakenarṥi bhavati / idam
bodhisattvasya caturthamanasvāryam purvavat / punaraparam yad
bodhisattvah parakaryasvakārya iva sarvaparakaryarthakriyasu
samdrsyate / idam bodhisattvasya pañcamamanascāryam yena
samanvagato bodhisattvah ānascāryadbhūtadharmasamanvagata ityucyate /

pañcabhirakarairbodhisattvah sarvasattvesu samacitto veditavyah /
katamaih pañcabhih / prathamena bodhaya cittotpada-pranidhanena /
tatha hi bodhisattvah sarvasattvanamarthe samam taccittamutpadayati /
anukampasahagatena cittena samacitto bhavati / bodhisattvah sarvasattvesu
ekaputraka iva premasahagatena cittena samacitto bhavati / bodhisattvah
sarvasattvesu ekaputraka eva premasahagatena cittena samacitto bhavati /
bodhisattvah sarvasattvesu pratityasamutpannesu ca
[sarva]samskaresu sattvasamjñeti viditva bodhisattvo ya ekasya
sattvasya dharmata sa sarvesamiti dharmasamatanugatena cetasa
sarvasattvesu samacitto viharati / yatha caikasya sattvasyarthamacarati
tatha sarvesam / evam hi bodhisattvah sarvarthakriyasahagatena
cetasa sarvasattvesu smacitto viharati / ebhih
pañcabhirakarairbodhisattvah sattvesu samacitto bhavati /

pañcabhirakarairbodhisattvanam sattvesu sarvopakarakriya veditavya
/ katamaih pañcabhih / samyagajivavyapadesopasamharena /
vilomesu ca krtyesvarthopasamhitesvanulomopadesopasamharena /
anathanam ca duhkhitam krpananamapratissaranam
sanathakriyaya / sugatigamanaya margavyapadesopasamharena
yanatrayavyapadesopasamharena ca /

pañcabhirakaraih sattva upakarino bodhisattvasya pratyupakarena
pratyupasthito bhavanti / katamaih pañcabhih / atmanam gunaih
samyojayanti paragunadhanaya prayuktaro bhavanti / anathesu
dukkhitesu krpanesvapratissaranesu sattvesu sanathyam
kurvanti / tathagatan pujayanti / tathagatabhasitañca dharmamukhena
va lekhyitva va dharayanti tañca pujayanti /

pañcemani sthanani bodhisattvena nityamevamasamsitavyani bhavanti /
katamani pañca / buddhotpadaraganata / tesameva ca
buddhanamantikāte paramita-bodhisattvapitakasravanam /
sarvakarasattvaparipacanapratibalata / anuttarasamyaksambodhipraptih
/ abhisambodhesca sravakasamagri /

pañcabhih karanaih bodhisattvasya sattvesvbandhyo
'rthakriya-prayogo bhavati / katamaih pañcabhih / iha bodhisattva adita
eva sattvesu hitasukhaisi bhavati / tacca hitasukham yathabhutam
prajanati / aviparyastabuddhirbhavati / iti sarvam purvavad veditavyam
yadyatha pujaseva 'pramanapatale /

uddanam /

samyak prayogo hanisca visesagamanam tatha /
pratirupasca bhutasca guna vinayanam tatha //

pañcabhih prayogairbodhisattvasya sarvasamyaksamprayoga samgraho
veditavyah katamaih pañcabhih / anuraksana-prayogena /
anavadyaprayogena pratisamkhyanabalaprayogena /
adhyasayasuddhiprayogena / niyatapatitaprayogena ca /

tatra bodhisattvo 'nuraksana prayogena medham raksati yena sahajena

jñanena dharman laghuladhvevodgrhnati / smrtim raksati yaya
smrtya udgrhitan dharman dharayati / jñanamaraksati yena
jñanena dhrtanam dharmanamarthamupapariksate / samyak prajñaya
pratividhyati medhasmrtibuddhihanabhagiyanidanaparivarjanataya
sthitivrddhibhagiyanidanapratinisevanataya ca / svacittamaraksati
indriyanam guptadvarataya / paracittamaraksati
samyakparicittanuvartanataya / tatra bodhisattvasyanavadyaprayogo yah
kusalesu dharmesvaviparitascottaptascapramanasca satatasca
bodhiparinamitasca / pratisamkhyanabalaprayogah punarasya
sarvasyamadhimukticyabhuma drastavyah /
[suddhadhyasayaprayogah] suddhadhyasayabhuma carya
pratipattibhuma ca drastavyah / niyatipatitaprayogo niyatayam
bhuma nisthagamanabhuma ca drastavyah / ivamebhih pañcabhih
prayogairbodhisattvasya sarvasamyakprayogasamgraho bhavati /

pañceme bodhisattvasya hanabhagiya dharma veditavyah / katame pañca /
agauravata dharme dharmabhanake ca / pramadakausidyam / klesa-aseva
'dhivasanata / duscarita-aseva 'dhivasanata / tadanyaisca
bodhisattvaih saha paritulanabhimanata dharmaviparyasabhimanata ca /

pañceme bodhisattvasya dharma visesabhagiya veditavyah / te
punaresameva pañcanam krsnapaksyanam dharmanam
yathakramam viparyayena veditavyah /

pañceme bodhisattvanam gunapratirupakah bodhisattvadosa
veditavyah / katame pañca / raudraduhsilesu sattvesu tato
nidanamapakarakriya / kuhakasyeryapathasampattikralpana /
lokayatairmantraistirthikasastrapravisamyuttairjñatra pratilambhah
panditasamkhyā-gamanata ca / savadyasya ca danadikasya
kusalasyadhyacarah / saddharmapratirupakanam ca / rocana desana
vyavasthapanā /

pañceme bodhisattvasya bhuta bodhisattvaguna veditavyah / katame
pañca / raudraduhsilesu sattvesu visesena karunyacittata /
prakrtya iryapathasampannata / tathagatapranitenagamadhigamena
jñatrapratilambhah / panditasamkhyāgamanata ca / anavadyasya ca
danadikasya kusalasya kriya / saddharmasya ca prakasana
saddharmapratirupakanam ca pratiksepanata /

dasasu sthanesu samasato bodhisattva vineyan sattvan samyageva
vinayanti / katamesu dasasu / duscaritaviveke / [kamaviveke] / apattyana
dhyacaravyutthane / indriyairguptadvaratayam /
samprajanaviharitayam / samsargaviveke
praviviktasyasadvitarkaviveke / avaranaviveke /
klesaparyavasthanaviveke / klesapaksadausthulyaviveke ca /

uddanam /

vyakrtirniyatau pato hyavasyakaraniyata /
satatyakaraniyāna pradhanyam pascimam bhavet //

sadbhirakaraih samasatastathagata bodhisattvamanuttarayam
samyaksambodhau vyakurvanti / katamaih sadbhiih /
gotrasthamanupaditacittam / tathotpaditam cittam sammukhavasthitam /
viparoksavasthitam / parimitam kalamiyata kalenanuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambhotsyata iti / aparimitakalam vyakurvanti na tu
kalaniyama kurvanti /

traya ime bodhisattvasya niyatipatah / katame trayah / gotrastha eva
bodhisattvo niyatipatita ityucyate / tatkasya hetoh / bhavyo 'sau
pratyayanasya niyatamanuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambodhdhum /
punarekatyo bodhisattvo niyatam cittamutpadayatyanuttarayam
samyaksambodhau na punastavatpratyudavartayati yavadanuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate / punarbodhisattvo vasitaprapta
sarvam sattvarthacaryam yathecchati yatharabhate tathaivabandhyam
karoti / ta ete trayo niyatipata bhavanti / gotrasthaniyatipatah /
cittotpadaniyatipatah / abandhya-carya-niyatipatasca / tatra pascimam
niyatipatamarabhya tathagata niyatipatitam bodhisattvam vyakurvana
vyakurvanti /

pañcemani sthanani bodhisattvasyavasyakaraniyani bhavanti
yanyakrtva bodhisattvah abhavyo bhavatyannuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambodhdhum / katamani pañca / prathamascittotpadah
/ sattvesvanukampa / uttaptaviryam / sarvavidyasthanesu योग्यता /
akhedasca /

pañcemani bodhisattvasya sthanani satatyakaraniyani / katamani pañca
/ apramado bodhisattvasya satatyakaraniyah / anathesu sattvesu
[duhkhitesu ca] apratisaranesu sanathakriya / tathagatapuja
skhalitaparijñanam / sarvakriyacaraviharamanasikaresu
bodhicittapurvangamata bodhisattvasya pañcamam satatyakaraniyam /

daseme dharma bodhisattvanam pradhanasammata yan bodhisattva agrato
dharayantyagryaprajñaptisu ca prajñapayanti / katame dasa /
bodhisattvagotram sarvagotranam pradhanam / prathamascittotpadah
sarvasamyak pranidhananam pradhanam / viryam ca prajña ca
sarvaparamitanam pradhanam / priyavadita sarvasamgrahavastunam
pradhanam / tathagata sarvasattvanam pradhanam / karuna
'pramananam pradhanam / caturtham dhyanam [sarvadhyananam
pradhanam /] trayanam samadhinam sunyatasamadhih pradhanam /
sarvasamapattinam (dutt 198) nirodhasamapattih pradhanam /
sarvopayakausalyanam visuddhamupayakausalyam yathanirdistam
pradhanam /

uddanam /

prajñapteh syadvyavasthanam dharmanamesana tatha /
yathabhutaparijñanamaprameyastathaiva ca //

desanayah phalam caiva mahattvam yanasamgrahah /
bodhisattva dasa jñeya namaprajñaptayastatha //

catvarimani bodhisattvanam prajñaptivyavasthanani yanim
bodhisattva eva samyak prajñapayanti vyavasthapayanti tathagata va / na
tvanyah kasciddevabhuto va manusyabhuto va sramanabrahmanabhuto
vanyatraitebhya evam srutva / katamani catvari /
dharmaprajñaptivyavasthanam satyaprajñaptivyavattthanam
yuktiprajñaptivyavasthanam yanaprajñaptivyavasthanañca /
tatra ya dvadasangasya sutradikasya vacogatasyanupurvaracana
anupurvavyavasthanasamayogah / idamucyate dharmaprajñaptivyavasthanam /
satyaprajñaptivyavasthanam punaranekavidham / avitatharthena tavadekameva
satyam na dvitiyamasti / dvididham satyam / samvrtisatyam
paramarthasatyam ca / trividham satyam / laksanasatyam vaksatyam
kriyasatyam ca / [caturvidham satyam /] dukkhasatyam
yavanmargasatyam / pañcavidham [satyam /] hetusatyam phalasyam
jñānasatyam jñeyasatyam agryasatyam ca / sadvidham [satyam] /
satyasatyam mrsasatyam pariñeyasatyam prahatavyasatyam
saksatkartavyasatyam bhavayitavyasatyam ca / saptavidham satyam /
asvadasatyam adinavasatyam nihsaranasatyam dharmatasatyam
adhimuktisatyam aryanam satyam anaryanam satyam ca /
astavidham [satyam] / samskaradukkhatasatyam
viparinamadukkhatasatyam dukkhadukkhatasatyam pravrttisatyam
nivrttisatyam samklesasatyam vyavadanasatyam samyakprayogasatyam
ca / navavidham [satyam] / anityasatyam dukkhasatyam sunyatasatyam
nairatmyasatyam [bhavatrnsasatyam] (dutt 199)
vibhavatrnsasatyam tatprahanopayasatyam
sopadhisesanirvanasatyam nirupadhisesanirvanasatyam [ca] /
dasavidham satyam / aupakramikadukkhasatyam
bhogavaikalyadukkhasatyam dhaturvaisamyadukkhasatyam
prijaviparinamadukkhasatyam dausthulyadukkhasatyam karmasatyam
klesasatyam tatha sravanayonisomanaskarasatyam
samyakdrstisatyam samyagdrstiphalasatyam ceti / idamucyate
bodhisattvanam satyaprajñaptivyavasthanam / prabhedasah
punaretadapramana veditavyam /

catasro yuktayo yuktiprajñaptivyavasthanamityucyate / tasam punah
pravibhagah purvavadveditavyah /

trayanam yananam ekaikasya saptabhirakaraih
prajñaptivyavasthanam / sravakayanasya pratyekabuddhayanasya
mahayanasya yanaprajñaptivyavasthanamityucyate / catursvaryasatyesu
ya prajña tasya eva ca prajñaya ya asrayah alambanam sahayah
karma sambharastasya eva ca prajñaya yat phalam ebhiih
saptabhirakaraih sravakayanaprajñaptivyavasthanam sakalyena
veditavyam / yatha sravakayanamevam
pratyekabuddhayanaprajñaptivyavasthanam / nirabhilapyam
vastvalambanikrtya sarvadharmesu ya tathata nirvikalpasamata
niryanata prajña tasya eva ca prajñaya ya asraya alambanam
sahayah karma sambharastasya eva ca prajñaya yatphalam / ityebhiih

saptabhirakarairmahayanaprajñaptivyavasthanam veditavyam /
atitanagatapratyutpannesvadhvasu ye kecidbodhisattvah
samyakprajñaptivyavasthanam krtavantah karisyanti kurvanti va
punah sarve ta ebhiscatubhirstubhah / nata uttari nato bhuyah /

catvarimani bodhisattvanam sarvadarmanam yathabhutaparijñayai
paryesanavastuni / katamani catvari / namaparyesana /
vastuparyesana / svabhavaprajñaptiparyesana /
visesaprajñaptiparyesana ca / esam ca vibhagah
purvavadveditavyah tadyatha tattvarthapatale /

(dutt 200) catvarimani bodhisattvanam sarvadarmanam
yathabhutaparijñanani / katamani catvari / namaparyesanagatam
yathabhutaparijñanam vastuparyesanagatam
svabhavaprajñaptiparyesanagatam
visesaprajñaptiparyesanagatam yathabhutaparijñanam / esamapi
vibhagah purvavadveditavyah / [tadyatha tattvarthapatale /] /

pañceme aprameya bodhisattvanam sarvakausalakriyayai samvartante /
katame pañca / sattvadhaturaprimeyo lokadhaturaprimeyo
dharmadhaturaprimeyah / vineyadhaturaprimeyo vineyopayascaprimeyah /
catuhsastih sattvanikayah sattvadhaturastadyatha manomapyam
bhumau / santanabhedena punaraprimeyah / dasasu diksuprimeya
aprimeyanamalokadhaturastadyatha iyam saha nama lokadhaturasya namna
brahma sahapratityucyate / kusalakusalavyakrta dharmah
prabhedanayenaprimeya veditavyah / syadekavidho vineyah sarvasattva
vineya iti krtva / syad dvidvidhah / sakalabandhano vikalabandhanasca /
syat trividhah mrdvindriyo madhyendriyastiksnendriyasca /
caturvidhah / ksatriyo brahmano vaisyah sudrasca / pañcavidhah
/ ragacarito dvesacarito mohacarito manacarito vitarkacaritasca /
sadvidhah / grhi pravrajitah aparipakvah paripakvo [vimuktasca]
vimuktasca / saptavidhah / pratihato madhyasthah vipañcitajñah
uddhatitajñah tadatvavineyah apattivineyah pratyayaharyascavineyo
yadrsan pratyayan labhate tatha tatha parinamati / astavidhah /
astau parisadah / ksatriyaparisadamadim krtva
yavadbrahmaparisat / navavidhah / tathagatavineyah
sravakapratyekabuddhavineyah bodhisattvavineyah krcchrasadhyah
[akrcchrasadhyah] slaksnasadhyah avasdana-sadhyah dure
vineyah antike ca vineyah / dasavidhah / narakah tairyakyonikah
yamalaukikah kamavacaro divyamanusyakah antarabhavikah rupi
arupi sajñi asamjñi naivasajñinasamjñi ca / ayam tavat
prakarabhedena pañcapançasadakarah / apramanastu santanaprabhedena
veditavyah / tatra (dutt 201) sattvadhaturaprimeyo vineyadhaturaprimeyo
nanakaranam sattvadhaturavisesena sarvasattva
gotrasthacagotrasthasca / ye purnagotrastha eva tasu tasvavasthasu
vartante / sa vineyadhaturityucyate / vineyopayah punah purvavadyatha
nirdisto veditavyah / so 'pi caprabheyah prakarabhedatah /
ta ete 'bhisamasya pañcaprimeya bhavanti / tatkasya hetoh / iha

bodhisattvo yesam sattvanamarthe prayujyate sa prathamo 'prameyah /
tanpunah sattvan yatrasthanupalabhate / sa dvitiyo 'prameyah
tanpunah sattvamstesu tesu lokadhatusu yairdharmaih
samklisyamanamsca visudhyamanamscopalabhate / sa trtiyo
'prameyah / tebhyasca sattvebhyo yansattvan bhavyan
sakyarupanatyantaduhkhavimoksaya pasyati / sa caturtho 'prameyah /
yascopayastesameva sattvanam vimoksaya sa pañcamoprimeyah /
tasmadete pañcaprimeya bodhisattvanam sarva[kausala]kriyayai
samvartante /

pañceme buddhabodhisattvanam sattvesu dharmadesanaya vipulah
phalanusamsa veditavyah / katame pañca / tadekatyah sattvah
tasminneva saddharne desyamane virajo vigatamalam dharmesu
dharmacaksurutpadayanti / tadekatyah sattva desyamana eva
saddharmatah asravaksayamanuprapnuvanti / tadekatyah sattva
anuttarayam samyaksambodhau cittamutpadayanti / tadekatyah sattvah
paramam bodhisattvaksantim pratilabhante / srutamatra eva
tasminsaddharne desitasca saddharmo buddhairbodhisattvaisca
uddesasvadyayasampratipattiparampariyayogena
saddharmanetryascirasthitikatayai samvartate / itime pañca desanaya
vipulah phalanusamsa veditavyah /

saptemani mahattvani yairyuktam bodhisattvanam yanam
mahayanamityucyate / katamani sapta / dharmamahattvam / tadyatha
dvadasangadvacogatad bodhisattvapitakavaipulyam / cittopadamahattvam
/ tadyatha ekatyo 'nuttarayam samyaksambodhau cittamutpadayati /
adhimuktimahattvam / tadyathaikatyah tasminneva ca dharmamahattve 'dhimukto
bhavati / adhyasayamahattvam / tadyathaikatyah adhimukticaryabhumim
(dutt 202) samatikramyadhyasayasuddhibhūmanupravisati /
sambharamahattvam / yasya punyasambharasya jñanasambharasya
samudagamadanuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate / kalamahattvam /
yena kalena yaistribhiskalpasamkhyeyairanuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate / samudagamamahattvam / saivanuttara
samyaksambodhih / yasyatmabhavasamudagamasyanyah
atmabhavasamudagamah samo nasti / kutah punaruttari kuto bhuyah /
tatra yacca dharmamahattvam yacca cittopadamahattvam
yaccadhimuktimahattvam yaccadhyasayamahattvam yacca
sambharamahattvam yacca kalamahattvamitmani satmahattvani
hetubhumani samudagama-mahattvasya / tatpunarekam samudagama-mahattvam
phalasthaniyamesam sannam veditavyam /

astavime dharmah sarvasya mahayanasya samgrahaya samvartante /
bodhisattvapitakadesana / tasminneva ca bodhisattvapitake ya
sarvadarmanam tattvarthaprakasana / tasminneva bodhisattvapitake
ya sarvabuddhabodhisattvanamacintya paramodara prabhavasamprakasana
/ tasya ca yadyonisah sravanam / yonisasca
cintapurvakamadhyasayopagamanam / adhyasayopagamanapurvamkasca
bhavanakarapravesah / bhavanakarapravesapurvika ca

bhavanaphalapariniispattih / tasya eva ca
bhavanaphalapariniispatteratyantanairyanikata / evam hi
bodhisattvah siksamana anuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambudhthante /

ke punaste bodhisattva ya evam siksamana anuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyante / te samasato dasa veditavyah /
gotrasthah / avatirnah / asuddhasayah / suddhasayah /
aparipakvah / paripakvah / aniyatipatitah / niyatipatitah /
ekajatipratibaddhah / caramabhavikasceti / tatra gotrastho bodhisattvah
siksamanascittamutpadayati / so 'vatirna ityucyate / sa eva
punaravatirno yavat suddhasayabhumimapravisto bhavati
tavadasuddhasaya ityucyate / pravistastu suddhasayo bhavati / sa eva
punah suddhasayo yavannisthagamanabhumimapravisto bhavati
tavadaparipakva ityucyate / pravistastu paripakvo bhavati / sa
punaraparipakvo yavanniyataniyatacaryabhumau (dutt 203) va
nanupravisto bhavati tavadaniyata ityucyate / pravistastu niyato
bhavati / sa eva punah paripakvau dvididhah / ekajatipratibaddho yasya
janmano 'nantaramanuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambhotsyate /
caramabhavikasca tasminneva janmani sthito 'nuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate / tatra te gotramupadaya
yavadanuttarayah samyaksambodherdasa bodhisattva nirdistah / ye
bodhisattvasiksasu siksante tesam nata uttari siksa vidyate /
yatra sikseran yatha ca sikseran na ca ebhyo yatha nirdistebhyo
bodhisattvebhya uttari bodhisattvo vidyate yo bodhisattvasiksasu siksate
/

tesam punah sarvesam eva bodhisattvanamabhedenimanyevam
bhagiyani gaunani namani veditavyani / tadyatha bodhisattvo
mahasattvah dhimanuttamadyutih jinaputro jinadharah vijeta
jinankurah vikrantah paramaryah sarthavaho mahayasah
krpalurmahapunya isvaro dharmikasceti / tesam punardasasu
diksvanantaparyantesu lokadhatusvanantanam
bodhisattvanamaprameyah prayatmagatah samjñapraprayo
veditavyah / tatra ye bodhisattvah sma iti pratijñayam bodhisattva
vantante na ca bodhisattvasiksasu samyak pratipadyante te
bodhisattvapratirupaka veditavyah / no tu bhutah / bodhisattvah sma
iti pratijñayam vantante samyak [ca ye] bodhisattvasiksasu
siksante te bhuta bodhisattva veditavyah /

iti bodhisattvabhumavadhare yogasthane
bodhisattvagunapatalamastadasamam /

samaptam cadharayogasthanam /

adharanudharmayogasthanam (book 2) bodhisattvalingapatalam (chapter
2.1)

uddanam /

svabhavo 'dhisthanam [phalanusamsah] anukramah samgrahena
ca /

pañcemani bhutasya bodhisattvasya bodhisattvalingani yaih samanvagato
[bodhisattvo] bodhisattva iti samkhyam gacchati / katamani pañca /
anukampa priyavadita vairyam muktahastata
gambhirarthasandhinirmocanata ca / ime punah pañca dharmah pañca
parivartena veditavyah / svabhavato 'dhisthanatah
phalanusamsatah anukramatah samgrahatasca /

tatranukampayah svabhavo dvididhah / asayagatah pratipattigatasca
/ tatrasayagato hitasayah sukhasayasca bodhisattvasya
sattvesvanukampetyucyate / pratipattigatasca svabhavato 'nukampayah
yadasayo bhavati bodhisattvah sattvesu tadeva yathasaktya
yathabalam kayena vaca upasamharati / tatra priyavaditayah
svabhavah purvavadamodani sammodani upakara ca vagveditavya /
tadyatha samgrahavastupatale / tatra sattvam dhrtiralinatvam ca
yadbalam bodhisattvasya ayam vairyamsvabhava ityucyate / tatra ya
bodhisattvasyodaradanata asamklistadanata va / ayam
muktahastatayah svabhavo veditavyah / catasrah
pratisamvidastameva cabhinirharaya yatsamyak prayogikam
jñanamayam bodhisattvanam gambhirarthasandhinirmocanatayah
svabhavo veditavyah /

tatranukampayah pañcadhisthanani / katamani pañca /
dukkhitah sattva duscaritacarinah pramatta mithyapratipannah
klesanusayitasca / narakansattvanupadaya sesam
kesamcitsattvanam dukkha vedana prabandhiki
santatisamarudha vartate / (dutt 208) ime [te] sattva dukkhita
ityucyante / ye punarnavasyam dukkhitaapi tu bahulam
kayaduscaritamadhyacaranti vagduscaritam manoduscaritamadhyacaranti /
tatra cabhiratarupa viharanti / ime sattva duscaritacarina ityucyante
tadyatha aurabhrika-saukarika-kaukkutikaprabhrtayah / ye
punarnavasyam dukkhita na duscaritacarino 'pi tvadhyavasitah
kamanupabhuñjate natanartakahasakalapakreksanapara viharanti
atmopaladanaparah / ime sattvah pramatta ityucyante tadyatha
tadekatyah kamopabhoginah / ye punarnavasyam dukkhita na
duscaritacarino na vapi pramattah api tu drstivipattimasritya
dukkhavimoksaya pratipannah / ime sattva mithyapratipanna ityucyante
tadyatha kamanutsrjya durakhyate dharmavinaye pravrajitah / ye
punah sattva navasyam dukkhita vistarena yavan na
mithyapratipannah api tu sakalabandhanasca vikalabandhanasca klesaih
ime sattvah klesanusayita ityucyante tadyatha ye ca samyak prayuktah
prthagjana kalyanaka ye ca saiksah
etavadanukampadhistanam bodhisattvanam yenadhistanena
yenalambanenankampa pravartate / nata uttari nato bhuyah /
pañcemani bodhisattvanam priyavaditaya adhisthanani / katamani
pañca / samyagalapana samyaganandana samyagasvasana

samyakpravaraṇa nyayopadesasca / tesam punah pratibhago
veditavyah / tadyatha samgrahavastupatale / ebhīh
paccabhiradhīsthanairbhiralambanairbodhisattvanam priyavadita
pravartate / nata uttari nato bhuyah /

pañcemaṇi bodhisattvasya vairyadhīsthanani veditavyani / katamaṇi
pañca / yaireva pañcabhirakarairbodhipaksapatale dhrtibaladhanata
bodhisattvanamukta tanyeva bodhisattvasya vairyadhīsthanani ve
ditavyani / yairadhīsthanairyairalambanairbodhisattvasya vairya
pravartate / nata uttari nato bhuyah /

pañcemaṇi bodhisattvasya muktahastataya adhīsthanani / katamaṇi
pañca / abhiksnadanata pramuditadanata satkṛtyadanata
asamklistadanata anisṛtyadanata ca / esam punarvistarena
vibhago veditavyah / tadyatha danapatale /
ebhiradhīsthanairbhiralambanairbodhisattvanam muktahastata
pravartate / nat uttari nato bhuyah /

pañcemaṇi bodhisattvasya gambhīrarthasandhinirmocanataya
adhīsthanani / katamaṇi pañca / ye te tathagatabhasitah
sutrantaḥ gambhīragambhīravabhasah sunyata-pratisamyukta
idampratyayata / pratityasamutpadanulomah / idam
prathamamadhīsthanam / vinaye va
punarapattikausalyamapattivyutthana-kausalyam ca / idam
dvtīyamadhīsthanam / matrkayam va punaraviparitam
dharmalakṣanavyavasthanam / idam trtīyamadhīsthanam /
abhiprayikanigudhadharmasamjñarthavibhavanata / idam
caturthamadhīsthanam / sarvadharmanañca
dharmarthanirvacanaprakarabhedah / idam pañcamamadhīsthanam /
yenadhīsthanena yenalambanena bodhisattvanam
gambhīrarthasandhinirmocanata pravartate / nata uttari nato bhuyah /

anukampa bodhisattvasya sattvesvadita eva tavadvairaprahanaya
samvartate / tathanukampako bodhisattvah sarvasattvarthakriyasu
adinamanah prayujyate / tasmimsca prayoge na parikhidyate / anumampa
tad-bahulaviharita casyanavadyadrstadharmasukhaviharaya
paranugrahaya ca samvartate / ye ca bhagavata maitrya anusamsa
uktanasya kaye viśam kramati na sasramityevamadayah / te
'pyanukampakasya bodhisattvasya sarve veditavyah / ityayamanukampaya
bodhisattvanam phalanusamso drastavyah /

priyavadi bodhisattvo drste dharme caturvidham vagdosam
vijahati mrsavadam paisunyam sarusyam sambhinnapralapañca
/ sa casya bagatmanugrahaya paranugrahaya ca pravṛtta bhavati /
drsta eva ca dharme ayatyam ca priyavadi bodhisattvah
adeyavacano bhavati grahyavacanah / ityayam bodhisattvasya
priyavaditayah [phala]nusamso veditavyah /

dhiro bodhisattvo drste [tavata] dharme sarvena
sarvamalasyakausidyapagato bhavati pramuditacittasca /

bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadanam karoti / krtva ca na (dutt 210)
visidati / atmanam ca parañca ksantyanugrhnati / ayatyam
ca sarvabodhisattvakrtyasamarambhesu prakrtya drdhasamarambho
bhavati / nakrtva vinivartate / itime bodhisattvanam
vairyaphalanusamsa veditavya /

muktahastataya gambhirarthasandhinirmocanatasca phalanusamsa
veditavyah / tadyatha prabhavapatale danaprabhave prajñaprabhave ca
/ ayamesam bodhisattvavijñanam phalanusamsah /

kascaisamanukramah / purvam tavadbodhisattvo 'nukampaya
sattvananugrhnati tesu ca sapekso bhavatyarthakamah /
tatascakusalatsthanadvuyutthapya kusale sthane pratisthapanaya
yuktim bhasate grahayati vyapadisati / evamavatirnesu ca sattvesu
sattvavipratipattisu [ca] klesavipraktasvarthavidhasu vimardasaho
bhavati / pratipativiprati[patti]sthitam sattvanamanutsargataya / sa
evam dhirah ekatyansattvanamisasamgrahena paripacayati
ekatyandharmasamgrahena tadekatyamstadubhabhyam
dharmabhisasamgrahabhyam / ayamesam pañcanam
bodhisattvalinganamanukramo veditavyah /

pañcemani bodhisattvalingani satparamitah / asam
sannam paramitanam katamaya paramitaya
katamadbodhisattvalingam samgrhitam / anukampa dhyana-paramitaya
samgrhita / priyavadita sila-paramitaya prajñaparamitaya ca
samgrhita / vairyam viryaparamitaya ksantiparamitaya
prajñaparamitaya ca samgrhitam / muktahastata danaparamitayaiva
samgrhita / gambhirarthasandhinirmocanata dhyana-paramitaya
prajñaparamitaya ca samgrhita evamimani [pañca
bodhi]sattvalingani pañcaparivartena veditavyani / svabhavato
'dhisthanatah phalanusamsato 'nukramatah samgrahatasca
veditavyani /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadharanudharṇe yogasthane prathamam
bodhisattvalingapatalam /

paksapatalam (chapter 2.2)

uddanam /

sukrtakarmantata kausalyam paranugrahaḥ parinamanam ca pascimam
/

grhipakṣe va pravrajitapakṣe va vartamanasya bodhisattvasya
samasatascavarō dharma veditavyah / yesu grhi pravrajito va
bodhisattvah siksamanah ksipramevanuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyante / katame catvarah / sukrtakarmantata
kausalyam paranugrahaḥ parinamana ca /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya sukrtakarmantata / ya paramitasu
nityakarita nipunakarita nityakarita anavadyakarita ca / kathañca

bodhisattvo niyatakarī bhavati yaduta dane / iha bodhisattvah
samvidyamane deyadharme yacanake samyak prapyupasthite
apakarinyupakarini va gunavati dosavati va 'vasyam dadati /
nasya danacittam kascidvikampayitum samartho bhavati manusyo va
'manusyo va sramano va brahmano va kascidva punarloke
sahadharmena / katham ca bodhisattvo nipunakari bhavati yadut dane /
iha bodhisattvah samvidyamane deyadharme samyak pratyupasthite yacanake
sarvam dadati / nastyasya kiñcidyparityajyam bhavati sattvebhyah
adhyatmikamapi vastu prageva bahyam / katham ca bodhisattvo nityakari
bhavati yaduta dane / iha bodhisattvo aparikhidyamano danena
satatasamitameva sarvakalam yathotpannam danam dadati / katham ca
bodhisattvah anavadyakari bhavati yaduta dane / iha bodhisattvo
yattatsamklistam danam varnitam danapatale
tatsamklistam varjayitva asamklistam danam dadati / evam
hi bodhisattvah sukrtakari bhavati yaduta dane / yatha dane evam
silaksantiviryadhyana prajñāparamitasu (dutt 212) yathayogam
veditavyam / eta eva catvara akara niyatakarita nipunakarita
nityakarita anavadyakarita ca /

tatra katamadbodhisattvasya kausalyam / tatsamasato dasavidham veditavyam
pratihatnam sattvanam pratighatapanayayopayakausalyam /
madhyasthanamavataranaya avatirnanam paripacanaya
paripakvanam vimocanayopayakausalyam / laukikesu sarvasastresu
kausalyam / bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadane
skhalitapratyaveksanakausalyam samyakpranidhanakausalyam /
[sravakayanakausalyam] pratyekabuddhayanakausalyam
mahayanakausasalyañca / esam sarvesameva kausalyanam
purvavadyathayogam tatra tatrasyameva bodhisattvabhūmau pravibhago
veditavyah / etani punarbodhisattvasya dasa kausalyani pañcakrtyani
kurvanti / purvakaisaturbhih kausalyairbodhisattvah sattvan svarthe
sanniyojayati / laukikesu sarvasastresu kausalyena bodhisattvah
sarvaparavadanabhibhavati / bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadane
skhalitapratyaveksanakausalyena bodhisattvah apattim [na] vapadyate
/ apanno va yathadharmam pratikaroti / suvisuddham
silasamvarasamadanam parikarsati / samyak pranidhanakausalyena
bodhisattvah ayatyam sarvabhipretarthasamrddhimadhigacchati /
tribhinnam kausalyairbodhisattvo yatha gotrendriyadhimuktanam
tadupamam dharmam desayati / anukulam yuktim vyapadisati /
evamebhirdasabhih kausalyairbodhisattvah pañcakrtyani karoti /
yairasya pañcabhih krtyaih sarvakrtyasamaptirbhavati /
drstadharmikasamparayikam carthamarabhya /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasya paranugrahaḥ / iha bodhisattvascatvari
samgrahavastuni nisritya danam priyavaditamarthacaryam
samanarthatañca tadekatyanam sattvanam hitamapyupasamharati /
sukhamapyupasamharati / [hitasukhamapyupasamharati /] ayam
bodhisattvanam paranugrahasya samasanirdesah / vistaranirdesah
punah purvavadveditavyah tadyatha svapararthapatale /

tatra katama bodhisattvasya parinamana / iha bodhisattvo
yatkiñcibhistribhirmukhairupacitopacitam kusalamulam
sukrtakarmantataya kausalyena paranugrahena ca
tatsarvamatitanagatapratyutpannamanuttarayam samyaksambodhau
ghanarasena prasadena parinamayati / na tasya kusalamulasyanyam
phalavipakam pratikamsati nanya[tra]nuttarameva samyaksambodhim /
ye ca kecidbhagavata grhinam va pravrajitanam va
bodhisattvanam siksadharma vyapadistah sarvesam
tesamesveva catursu samgraho veditavyah sukrtakarmantatayam
kausalye paranugrahe parinamanayam ca / tasmadevam
sukrtakarmantasya bodhisattvasya kusalasya paranugrahapravrttasya
parinamakasya evam dusprapa duradhigama ca bodhirasanna samasanna
veditavya / atitanagatapratyutpannesvadhvasu ye kecidbodhisattva
grhi-pravrajita paksesu siksamana anuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambuddhavanto 'bhisambhotsyante 'bhisambudhyante ca
sarve te ebhireva caturbhirdharmaih / nata uttari nato bhuyah / evamapi
catursu dharmesu samyakprayukto grhi pravrajito va bodhisattvo bhavati
/ api tu grhino bodhisattvasyantikatpravrajitasya bodhisattvasya sumahan
visesah / sumahan nanakaranam veditavyam / tathahi pravrajito
bodhisattvah parimukto bhavatyadita eva
tavanmatapitrputtadaradikalatraparigrahadosat / aparimuktastu grhi
veditavyah / punah pravrajito bodhisattvah parimukto bhavati tasyaiva
parigrahasyarthe krsivanijya-rajapaurusyadi-pariklese
vyasangaduhkhebhayah / aparimuktastu grhi veditavyah / punah
pravrajito bodhisattva ekantasankaliktam brahmacaryam saknoti
caritum [na tu] grhi bodhisattvah / punah pravrajito bodhisattvah
sarvesu bodhipaksyesu dharmesu ksiprabhijño bhavati / yadyadeva
kusalamarabhate tatra tatraiva laghuladhveva nistham gacchati / na tu
tatha grhi bodhisattvah / punah pravrajito bodhisattvah paresam
vrataniyame sthitatvad adeyavacano bhavati / na tu tatha grhi
bodhisattvah / ityevambhagiyairdharmaih sumahadantaram
grhi-pravrajitayorbodhisattvayorveditavyam /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadharanudharme yogasthane dvitīyam
paksapatalam /

adhyasayapatalam (chapter 2.3)

uddanam /

vatsalyam sarvasattvesu saptakaram hi dhimatam /
pañcadasasayastesam dasa krtyakara matah //

saptakaram bodhisattvanam sattvesu vatsalyam pravartate yena
vatsalyenopeta bodhisattvah kalyanasayah paramakalyanasaya
ityucyante / saptakaram vatsalyam katamat / abhayam
yuktamakhedamayacitamanamisam vistirnam samañceti / na hi
bodhisattvah kasyacidbhayadvatsalo bhavati / anulomikena
kayavanmanaskarmana samudacarati manapena hitasukhena ca / na ca

punarbodhisattvasya sattvesu yogarahitam vatsalyam pravartate tadyatha
adharme 'vinaye 'satyasamudacare asthane samadapanatayai / tatha ca
bodhisattvo vatsalo bhavati sattvesu yatha tesamarthe sarvarambhairna
parikhidyate / ayacita eva ca bodhisattvah sattvesu vatsalo bhavati na tu
kenacidyacitah / niramisena ca cittena vatsalo [bhavati] na paratah
pratyupakaram pratikamsamanah paratra ca vipakamistam
pratyasamsamana iti niskaranavatsalo bhavati sattvesu
bodhisattvah / vipulañca tadbodhisattvasya vatsalyam bhavati sattvesu
na parittam / tatha ca vipulam bhavati yathaisam
sattvanamantikadbodhisattvah sarvakaramapyapakaram labhamano
notsrjati atmanam kamamapriyam karoti / na tu kenacitpariyayena
paresam papakarmecchati / tatpunarevam laksanameva gunayuktam
vatsalyam bodhisattvanam sarvasattvesveva samamasamanta
sattvadhaturadesikah / evamanena saptakarenaiva vatsalyena yukta
bodhisattvah kalyanasayah paramakalyanasaya ityucyante /

tatra sraddhapurvamko dharmavicayapurvakasca buddhadharmesu yo
'dhimoksaḥ pratyavagamo niscayo bodhisattvasya so 'dhyasaya ityucyate /
te punaradhyasaya bodhisattvasya samasataḥ pañcadasa veditavyah /
katame pañcadasa / agryasayo vrttasayah paramitasayah
tattvarthasayah prabhavasayah hitasayah sukhasayo
vinirmuktasayah drdhasayah avisamvadasayah
asuddhasayah suddhasayah susuddhasayah nigrhitasayah
sahajascasayah / tatra yo buddhadharmasamgharatnesu
bodhisattvasyadhyasayah so 'gryasaya ityucyate /
bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadane yo 'dhyasayo 'yam vrttasaya
ityucyate / danasilaksantiviryadhyanaḥprajñāsamudagamaya yo
'dhyasayo 'yam paramitasaya ityucyate / dharmapugdalanairatmye
paramarthe ca dharmatathatayam gambhirayam yo 'dhyasayo 'yam
tattvarthasaya ityucyate / buddhabodhisattvanamacintye 'bhijñāprabhava
sahaje va prabhava yo 'dhyasayo 'yam prabhavasaya ityucyate /
sattvesu kusalopasamhartukamata hitasaya ityucyate /
sattvesvevanugrahopasamhartukamata sukhasaya ityucyate / sattvesveva
niramisacittata iste ca vipake nispratibaddhacittata
vinirmuktasaya ityucyate / anuttarayam samyaksambodhau ya
citaikantikatayam drdhasaya ityucyate / sattvarthopaye bodhyupaye
aviparitajñānasahagato 'dhimoksaḥ avisamvadasaya ityucyate /
sarvasyamadhimuktivaryabhūmau yo 'dhyasayo bodhisattvanam so
'suddhasaya ityucyate / suddhasayabhūmimupadaya
yavanniyatacaryabhūmeradhyasayo bodhisattvanam suddhasaya ityucyate
/ nisthagamanabhūmavadhyaḥsaya bodhisattvanam susuddhasaya
ityucyate / tatra yo hi [a]suddhasayah sa eva nigrhi[ḥ]tasaya
ityucyate pratisamkhyānakarānīyataya / yah punah suddhah
susuddhāscādhyasayah sa sahajo 'dhyasaya ityucyate prakṛtya
tanmayataya asrayasusamnivīstataya ca /

ityebhirbodhisattvah pañcadasabhiḥ kalyānairadhyasayaiḥ
sarvabhūmigataiḥ samasato dasakṛtyāni kurvanti / katamāni dasa /

agryasayena ratnapujam sarvakaram prayojayanti
sarvabodhisambharanamagryabhutam / vrttasayena
bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadane (dutt 216) jivitahetorapi [na]
samcintyapattimapadyante / apannasca tvaritatvaritam pratidesayanti /
paramitasayena kusalanam dharmanam bhavanasatatyakriyaya
'pramadaviharino bhavanti paramapramadaviharinasca /
tattvarthadhyasayenasamklistacittasca samsare sattvahetoh
samsaranti / avinirmukta-nirvanadhyasayasca bhavanti /
prabhavadhyasayena ghanarasam ca sasane prasadam pravedayanti /
bhavanayam ca sarasamjñinah sprhajata bahulam viharanti / na
tu srutamatracinamatrasamtustah / hitasayena sukhasayena
vinirmuktasayena ca sarvakarasu sattvarthakriyasu prayujyante /
prayuktasca na parikhidyante / drdhasayena uttaptaviryā
vipulaviryah samarambha viharanti / na sithilaprayogah / na
chidraprayogah / avisamvadanadhyasayena ksiprabhijñā bhavanti
tesu tesu kusaladharmabhinirhasesu / na
calpamatrakenavaramatrakena hinena visesadhigamena
tustimapadyante / nigrhitenadhyasayena
sahajadhyasayamakarsanti / sahajena punaradhyasayena
ksipramanuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyante arthaya hitaya
sukhaya devamanusyanam / tatra ye kecidbhagavata
bodhisattvanamadhyasaya akhyatah prajñaptah prakasitastesu
tesvadhikaranesu tesam sarvesamebhireva
pañcadasabhiradhyasayaih samgraho veditavyah /
tasmadatitanagatapratyutpannesvadhvasu ye bodhisattvah
kalyanairadhyasayairanuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambuddhavanto
'bhisambhotsyante 'bhisambudhyante ca sarve ta ebhireva
pañcadasabhiradhyasayaih / nata uttari nato bhuyah / evamete
pañcadasa bodhisattvadhyasaya mahaphalānusamsah /
tasmattanasritya bodhisattvo 'nuttaram samyaksambodhimadhigacchediti /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadharanudharṇe yogasthane
trīyamadhyasayapāṭalam /

vihārapāṭalam (chapter 2.4)

uddanam /

gotram tatha 'dhimuktisca pramudito 'dhisilamadhicitam /
trayah prajñā dve animittesabhogasca anabhogasca /
pratisamvidasca paramasca syattathagatottamo viharah //

evam gotrasampadamupadaya yathoktayam bodhisattvasikṣayam
sikṣamananam yathoktesu ca bodhisattvalingesu
samdrśyamananam bodhisattvapakṣyaprayogesū ca samyak
prayuktanam bodhisattvadhyasayañca yathoktam visodhayatam
bodhisattvanam samasato dvadasabodhisattvavihāra bhavanti /
yairbodhisattvavihāraih sarva bodhisattvacarya samgrhita
veditavyah / trayodasasca tathagato viharo yo 'sya

bhavatyabhisambodherniruttaro viharah / tatra
dvadasabodhisattvaviharah katame / [gotraviharah /]
adhimukticyaviharah / pramuditaviharah / adhisilaviharah /
adhicittaviharah / adhiprajñaviharastrayah /
bodhipaksyapratisamyuktah / satyapratisamyuktah /
pratityasamutpadapravrttiniivrttipratisamyuktasca / iti yena [ca]
bodhisattvastattvam pasyati yañca tattvam pasyati tasya ca
tattvasyajñanad yatha pravrttirduhkhasya jñanacca
punarpravrttirduhkhasya bhavati sattvanam / tadetadbodhisattvasya
tribhirmukhaih prajñaya vyavacarayatah trayoradhiprajñavihara
bhavanti / sabhisamskarahsabhago nischidramargavahano nirnimitto
viharah / anabhisamskaro 'nabhogamargavahano nirnimitta eva viharah
/ [pratisamvidviharah] paramasca parinispanno bodhisattvaviharah /
ime te dvadasa[vidha] bodhisattvanam bodhisattvaviharah /
yairviharairesam sarvaviharasamgrahah
sarvabodhisattvacaryasamgraho bhavati / tathagatah (dutt 218)
punarviharoh yah
sarvabodhisattvaviharasamatikrantasyabhisambuddhabodherviharah tatra
tathagatasya pascimasya viharasya pratisthayogasthane pascime
sakalyena nirdeso bhavisyati /

dvadasanam punarbodhisattvaviharanam yatha vyavasthanam
bhavati tatha nirdeksami /

katamasca bodhisattvasya gotraviharah / katham ca bodhisattvo gotrastho
viharati / iha bodhisattvo gotravihari prakrtibhadrasantanataya
prakrtya bodhisattvagunairbodhisattvarhaih kusalairdharmaih
samanvagato bhavati / tatsamudacare samdrsyate / prakrtibhadratayaiva
na hathayogena tasmin kusale pravarttate / api tu pratisamkhyanatah
savagrahah sambhrto bhavati / sarvesam ca buddhadharmanam
gotravihari bodhisattvo bijadharo bhavati / sarvabuddhadharmanamasya
[sarva]bijanyatmabhavagatanyasrayagatani vidyante /
audarikamalavigatasca bodhisattvo gotravihari bhavati / abhavyah sa
tadrupam [sam]klesaparyavasthanam sammukhikartum / yena
paryavasthanena paryavasthitah anyatamadanantaryakarma samudacaret /
kusalamulani va samucchindyat / yasca vidhirgotrasthasya gotrapatale
nirdistah / sa gotraviharino bodhisattvasya vistarena veditavyah /
[iti] ayamucyate bodhisattvasya gotraviharah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasyadhimukticyaviharah / iha bodhisattvasya
prathamam cittotpadamupadaya asuddhadhyasayasya ya
kacidbodhisattvacarya ayamasyadhimukticyavihara ityucyate / tatra
gotravihari bodhisattvastadanyesam [sarvesam]
bodhisattvaviharanamekadasanam tathagatasya ca viharasya
hetumatre vartate hetu parigrahena / no tu tena kascitu tadanyo
bodhisattvavihara arabdho bhavati na pratilabdho na visodhitah / kutah
punastathagataviharah / adhimukticyaviharina punarbodhisattvena
sarve bodhisattvaviharastathagatasca vihara arabdha bhavanti (dutt 219)

no tu pratilabdha na visodhitah / sa eva tvadhimukticyaviharah
pratilabdho bhavati / tasyaiva cayam visuddhaye pratipannah /
adhimukticyavihare parisuddhe pramuditaviharah purvarabdhomeva
pratilabhate / tasyaiva ca visuddhaye pratipanno bhavati / pramudita vihare
parisuddhe 'dhisilaviharah purvarabdhomeva pratilabhate / tasyaiva ca
visuddhaye pratipanno bhavati / evam vistarena yavatparamah
paranispanno bodhisattvaviharo veditavyah / parame parinispante
bodhisattvavihare parisuddhe 'nantaram purvarabdhasya tatathagatasya
viharasya sakrtpratilambho visuddhisca veditavya / idam
tathagatavihare bodhisattvaviharebhyo visesanam veditavyam /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasya pramuditaviharah / yah suddhasayasya
bodhisattvasya viharah / tatra katamo bodhisattvasyadhisilaviharah /
yo 'dhyasayasuddhinidanena praktisilena samyuktastasya viharah /
tatra katamo bodhisattvasyadhicittaviharah / yo 'dhisilavihara
visuddhinidanailaukikadhyanasamadhisamapattibhirviharah / tatra katamo
bodhisattvasya bodhipaksyapratismyukto 'dhiprajñaviharah / yo
laukikam jñanavisuddhisannirayabhutam samadhim nisritya
satyavabodhaya samyak smrtiyupasthanadinam saptatrimsatam
bodhipaksyanam dharmanam pravicyaviharah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasya satyapratismyukto 'dhiprajñaviharah / yo
bodhipaksyapravicyam nisritya yathavatsatyavabodhaviharah / tatra
katamo bodhisattvasya pratityasamutpadapravrttini vrttipratismyukto
'dhiprajñaviharah / yastameva satyavabodha[madhi]patim krtva
tadajñanat sahetukaduhkhapravrti / pravicyaprabhavitastajjñanacca
sahetukaduhkhanirodhapravicyaprabhavitato viharah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvanam sabhisamskarah sabhogo nirnimitto
viharah / yastameva trividhamapyadhiprajñaviharamadhipatim krtva
'bhisamskarenabhogena nischedranirantarā sarvadharmesu
tathata-nirvikalpaprājñābhavana sahaḡato viharah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvanam anabhisamskaro 'nabhogo nirnimitto
viharah / (dutt 220) yastasyaiva purvakasya nirnimittasya viharasya
bhavana-bahulyat svarasenaiva nischedranirantara-vahirmarganugato
viharah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvanam pravisamvidviharah / yastameva
suparisuddham niscalam prajñasamadhim nisritya
mahamativaipulyamanupraptasya paresam
dharmsamakhyananuttaryamarabhya dharmanam
pariyartha-nirvacanaprabhedapravicyaviharah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvasya paramo viharah / yatra sthito bodhisattvo
bodhisattvamarganisthagato 'nuttarayam samyaksambodhau
mahadharmabhisekaprapta ekajatipratibaddho va bhavati caramabhaviko va
/ yasya viharasyanantaram samhitamevanuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambudhya sarvabuddhakaryam karoti /
tatrādhimukticyavihare [bodhisattvo] bodhisattvabhavanayam

parittakari bhavati cchidrakari aniyatakari punarlabhapanihanitah
/ pramuditavihare bodhisattvastasyameva bodhisattvabhavanayam
vipulakari bhavatyacchidrakari niyatakari
yathapratilabdhaparihanitah / yatha pramuditavihare evam yavat
trivadhijñānavihāresu / pratharma nirnimittam viharamupadaya
yavatparamadbodhisattvaviharadbodhisattvo bodhisattvabhavanayam
apramanakari bhavatyacchidrakari niyatakari ca /
tatrādhimukticyavihāre bodhisattva-nirnimittabhavanayah samārambho
veditavyah / pramuditavihare 'ghisiladhicittadhijñānavihāresu ca
tasya bodhisattva-nirnimittabhavanayah pratilambho veditavyah /
prathame 'nimittavihare samudagamo dvitiye 'nimittavihare
bodhisattva-nirnimittabhavanayah parisuddhirveditavya /
pratisamvidvihare parame ca vihare tasya eva
bodhisattva-nirnimitta-bhavanayah phalaprātyanubhavana veditavya /

adhimukticyavihāre vartamanasya bodhisattvasya ke akarah kani
limgani kani nimittani bhavanti / adhimukticya-vihare vartamano
bodhisattvah pratisamkhyānaliko bhavati / bodhisattvakṛtyaprayogesu
pratisamkhyāya prajñāya prayujyate / no tu prakṛtya tanmayataya /
drdhayah sthirayah avivartaya bodhisattvabhavanayah alabhi
bhavati / yatha bhavanaya evam bhavanaphalasya vividhanam
pratisamvidabhiññāvimokṣasamādhisamāpattinam / (dutt 221) pañca ca
bhayānyasamatikranto bhavati / ajivikabhayamaslokabhayam
marānabhayam durgatibhayam parisadsaradyabhayam ca /
pratisamkhyāya ca sattvarthesu prayujyate na
prakṛtyānukampa-premataya / ekada ca sattvesu mithyāpi pratipadyate
kayena vaca manasa / ekada visayevapyadhyavasito bhavati / ekada
agrhitā-pariskaratayamāpi samdrsyate / sradhdhagami ca bhavati
paresam buddhabodhisattvanam / no tu pratyatmam tattvajñō bhavati
yaduta tathagatam va arabhya dharmam va samgham va tattvartham
va buddhabodhisattvaprābhavam va hetum va phalam va prāptavyam
va 'rtham prāptyupayam va gocaram va / parittena ca
srutamayacintamayena jñānena samānvagato bhavati napramānena / tadāpi
casyaikada sampramusyate / sampramosadharmo ca bhavati / dukhaya
ca dhandhabhiññāya bodhisattva-pratipada samānvagato bhavati / na ca
tivrācchando bhavati mahābodhau / nōttaptaviryō na
gambhirasusānnivistaprasadah / trisu ca sthānesu
musitā-smṛtirbhavati / visayesu mānāpamānāpesu
rupasābdagandharasasprastavyadharmesvekada viparyastacittatayah /
upapattau tatra tatrātmābhāvāntare pratyajātasya
pūrvakatmābhāvāvismāranat / uddistānamudgrhitānam
dharmanam cīrktācīrabhasitasya caikada vismāranat / evamesu
trisu sthānesu musitāsmṛtirbhavati / ekada ca medhavi bhavati
dharmanānamudgrāhanādhāranārthaprāvesasāmārhah / ekada na tatha /
ekada smṛtīmānā bhavati / ekada musitāsmṛtijātiyah / na ca
sattvanam yathāvadvināyopayābhijñō bhavati / nāpyātmano
buddhadharmābhīnīrharopayābhijñāh / hāthēna ca paresam dharmam

desayati / avavadanusasanam va pravartayati / sa casya hathena
pravartita na yathabhutamajñaya / ekada ca vandhya bhavatyekada
cavandhya / ratriksiptanamiva saranam
yadrecchasiddhitamupadaya / ekada ca cittamapyutpaditam
mahabodhadutsrjati / ekada ca bodhisattvasilasamvarasamadhanan
nivartate notsahate va / ekada sattvarthakriyaprayukto 'pi khedamantara
krtva tasmatsattvarthakriyaprayogat pratinivartate /
asayatascatanah sukhakamo bhavati pratisamkhyaya ca
parasukhakamah / bodhisattvaskhalitesu ca pariñābahulo bhavati / no tu
pariñāya pariñāyasesa-prahanavan punah punah
skhalitadhyacarata / ekada neyasca
bhavatyasmadbodhisattvapitakadharmavinayat / (dutt 222) ekada
gambhiramudaram dharmadesanam srutva utvrasati / bhavati casya
cetaso vikampitvatv vimatih sandehasca / sarvena ca sarvam
mahakarunasamudacaravivarjito bhavati sattvesu / alpena ca
hitasukhopasamharena sattvesu pratyupasthito bhavati / na vipulena
naprameyena ca sarvasu paripurnasu yathanirdistasu
bodhisattvasiksasu siksate / na ca sarvaiḥ
paripurnairyathanirdistairbodhisattvalingaih samanvagato bhavati /
na ca sarvesu yathanirdistesu bodhipaksaprayogesu paripurnesu
samdrsyate / dure canuttarayam samyaksambodheratmanam pratyeti
/ na ca tatha nirvane 'syadhyasayah sannivisto bhavati yatha
samsarasamsrtau / uttaptairacalaisca
kusalairbodhipaksyairdharmairasamanvagato bhavati /
itimanyevambhagiyani lingani nimittanime akara
adhimukticyavihare vartamanasya bodhisattvasya veditavyah /
adhimukticyavihare mrdhyam ksantam vartamanasya
bodhisattvasya isam yatha
nirdistanamakalinga-nimittanamadhimatrata veditavya /
madhyam ksantam vartamanasya [madhyata] veditavya /
adhimatrayam ksantam vartamanasya
bodhisattvasya isamakaralinganimittanam mrduta tanutvam
veditavyam / adhimatrayameva ksantam
vartamanasya isamakaralinganimittanamasesaprahanamanantarañca
pramuditaviharapraveso bodhisattvasya veditavyah pratilambhayogena /
tasya pramuditaviharaviharina ete [sarva]dharmah sarvena sarvam na
bhavanti ye 'dhimukticyavihara-viharina akhyatah /
etadviparyayena ca sarve suklapaksya dharmah samvidyante /
yairayam samanvagato bodhisattvah suddhasya ityucyate /
kiñcapyadhimukticyavihare 'pi vartamanasya bodhisattvasya
mrdumadhyadhimatrayogenottarottara suddhiradhimoksasyasti / na tvasau
adhyasayasuddhirityucyate / tat kasya hetoh / tatha hi so 'dhimoksa
ebhiranekavidhairupaklesairupaklistah pravartate /
pramuditaviharasthitasya tu bodhisattvasya
sarvesamesamadhimoksopaklesanam prahanannirupaklesah
suddho 'dhimoksah pravartate /

tatrapramuditavihare vartamanasya bodhisattvasya ke akarah kani
lingani kani nimittani veditavyani / iha bodhisattvo
'dhimukticyaviharat pramuditaviharamanupravesana-purvakañca
bodhisattvapranidhanamanuttarayam samyaksambodhau asupratividdhabodhya
supratividdhabodhyupayam yadbhuyasa parapratyayagasuniscitam (dutt
223) prahayanyadabhinavam sadbhirakaraih su[vi]niscitam
pratyatmam bhavanamayam bodhisattvapranidhanamutpadayati / sarvam
tadanyasulkapranidhana-samatikrantamatulyamasadharanaphalam /
laukikam ca tatsarva[loka]visaya-samatikrantam ca /
sarvasattvaduhkharitrananugatatvat
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhasadharanam / ekaksana[matram]
samutpanne api tasmin pranidhane dharmaprakrtih sa tadrasi ya
'prameyasulkadharmestaphala bhavati bodhisattvanam / nirvikarañca
tatpranidhana[ma]ksayam / nasya pratilabdhasya kenacitparyayena
parihaniranyathabhavo va upalabhyate / visesabhagiyañca
tadaparantakotipatitam / mahabodhinistham tat /

punaretatsuviniscitam bodhisattvapranidhanam cittotpade ityucyate / sa
punaresa cittotpado bodhisattvasya samasatascaturbhirakarairveditavyah
/ katamaiscaturbhih / adita eva tavatkidrsanam bodhisattvanam
taccittamutpadyate / kiñcalambyotpadyate / kidrsañca kim
laksanam kenatmana utpadyate / utpanne ca tasmiscitte ko 'nusamso
bhavati / ityebhiscaturbhirakaraih sa cittotpado veditavyah /
tatraddhimukticyaviharinam sarvakarasupacitakusalamulanam
samasatah samyagbodhisattvacaryaniryatanam bodhisattvanam
taccittamutpadyate / ayatyam samyagasu sarvabodhisambharaparipurim
sarvabodhisattva-sattvarthakriyaparipurimanuttarasamyaksambodhi
sarvakara-sarvabuddhadharmaparipurim buddhakaryakriyaparipurim ca
samasatah alambanikrtya tadbodhisattvanañcittamutpadyate /
samyagasu ca sarvakarasarvabodhisambharanukulam sarvasattvesu
sarv•k•r•bodhisattvaká•ty•nuk•lamanuttara-samyaksaá•f•bodhisvayaá•f•bh•j•±•
napratilambhanukulam sarvakarabuddhakrtyakarananukulam
taccittamutpadyate / tasya ca cittasyotpadadbodhisattvo 'tikranto bhavati
balabodhisattvaparthagjanabhumim / avakranto bhavati bodhisattvaniamam /
jato bhavati tathagatakule / tathagatasyaurasah putro bhavati / niyatam
sambodhiparayanah tathagatavamsaniyato bhavati / sa ca tathabhuto
'vetyaprasadapraptah pramodyabahulo bhavati /
asamrambhavihimsakrodhabahulah (dutt 224) paresam sarvakaram
bodhisattva-sattvarthakriyam sarvakaram bodhisambharaparipurim
sarvakaram bodhim buddhadharmamsca buddhakrtyanusthanam ca
suddhenadhyasayenalambanikurvan adhimucyamano 'vataran
etaddharmasu-samudagamo 'nukulatañcatmanah sampasyan pratyavagacchan
pramodyabahulo bhavati / kusalenodarena naiskramyopasamhitena
niramisenapratismena kayacittanugrahakena pramodyena
uttaptairacalairasmi kusalairdharmaih samanvagatah /
asannibhutasmyanuttarayah samyaksambodheh / visuddhasca me
adhyasayo mahabodhau / sarvani ca me bhayanyapagatani / iti ato 'pi

pramodyabahulo bhavati / tatha hyasya [suvi]niscitotpaditacittasya
bodhisattvasya pañca bhayani prahinani bhavanti /
suparibhavitanairatmyajñanasyatmasamjña tavan na pravartate / kutah
punarasya atma[sneho] va upakaranasneho va bhavisyati / ato 'sya
jivikabhayam na bhavati / na ca paresamantikakīñcitpratikamksati
/ evamkamasca bhavati / mayaivaisam sattvanam sarvartha
upasamhartavya iti / ato 'sya aslokabhayam na bhavati /
atmadrstivigamaccasyatma[vigama]samjña na pravartate / ato 'sya
maranabhayam na bhavati / maranat me urdhvamayatya niyatam
buddhabodhisattvaih samavadhanam bhavisyatiti evam niscito bhavati /
ato 'sya durgatibhayam na bhavati / atmanasca sarvaloke na
pasyatyasayena kañcitsamasamam / kutah punaruttarataramiti / ato 'sya
parisaccharadyabhayam na bhavati / sa evam sarva bhayapagatah
sarvagambhiranirdesatrasapagatah sarvocchrayamanastambhapagatah
sarvaparapakaravipratipattisu dvesapagatah sarvalokamisa
harsapagatah aklistatvadanupahatena uttaptatvadaprakrtenasayena
sarvakusaladharmasamudagamaya drste ca dharme sarvakaram
bodhisattvaviryamarabhate sraddhadhipateyam purvangamam krtva /
ayatyañca yani tani purvanirdistani bodhipaksyapatale
dasamahapranidhanani tanyasmin pramuditavihare
'bhinirhrtyasaya-suddhitamupadaya
agrayasattvadaksiniyasastrdharmasvamipujayai mahapranidhanam
tatpranita-[sad]-dharmasandharanaya
dvitiyamanupurvasaddharmapravartanaya trtiyam
tadanukula-bodhisattvacaryacaranatayai caturtham
tadbhajanasattvaparipecanataiyai (dutt 225) pañcamam
buddhaksetresupasamkramya
tathagatatadarsanaparyupasanasaddharmasravanatayai sasthan
svabuddhaksetra-parisodhanatayai saptamam sarvajatisu
buddhabodhisattvavirahitatayai bodhisattvaisca sahaikasayaprayogitayai
astamam sarvasattvarthakriyamoghatayai
navamamanuttarasamyaksambodhyabhisambudhyanatayai
buddhakrtyakaranatayai ca dasamam mahapranidhanabhinirharati
paramaryena ca sattvadhatvanupacchedavallokadharmanupacchedavadesameva
[me] mahapranidhananam janmani janmani
yavadbodhiparyantagamanadavigamascasampramosascavisayogasca syaditi
samyak cittam pranidadhati / purvakam pranidhatavye 'rthe
pranidhanam pascimakam pranidhanam veditavyam / etanyeva ca
mahapranidhanani pramukhani krtva tasya bodhisattvasya
dasapranidhanasamkhyeyasatasahasranyutpadyante samyak
pranidhananam /

tasyaivamayatyañca pranidhanavatah drste ca dharme
arabdhaviryasya dasaviharaparisodhana dharmah
pramuditaviharaparisuddhaye samvartante /
sarvabuddhadharmanabhisraddadhati / pratityasamutpadayogena kevalam
sattvanam duhkhasandhasamudagamam pasyatah karuna / mayaite

sattva asmatkevalad duhkaskandhadvimocayitavya iti sampasyato
maitri / sarvaduhhkharitranabhiprayasyatmanirapeksata /
tannirapeksasya sattvesvadhyatmikabahyavastuparityagah / paratasca
tesameva sattvanamarthe laukika-lokottaradharmaparigavesano 'khedah
/ akhinnasya ca sarvasastrajñanasamudagamavisuddhitah sastrajñata /
sasrajñasya hinamadyavisistesu sattvesu
yathayoganurupapratipattito lokajñata / tesveva prayogesu
kalavelamatradicaryamarabhya hri-vyapatrapyata / tesveva ca
prayogsvapatryudavartanataya dhrtibaladhanata /
lamsatkarapratipattibhyañca tathagatapujopasthanata / ime dasa
dharma viharaparisuddhaye samvartante / yaduta sraddha
karunamaitrityagah akhedah sastrajñata lokajñata
hrivyapatrapyata dhrtibaladhanata tathagatapujopasthanata ca /
sa ca bodhisattva etamsca dharmam samadaya vartate bahalikaṛoti /
tadanyesañca navanamadhisiladinam bodhisattvaviharanam
sarvakaramargagunadosan paryesate buddhabodhisattvanamantikā /
tadabhijñāscā sukhavipranastamargah
sudgrhitakarapratilambhanisyandanimitthā / svayañca
sarvaviharanakramya mahabodhimadhigacchati mahasattvasarthañca
samsarakantaramargaduttarayati / yairakaraih pravesati ta
akarāh yāh pravesah sa pratilambhah / pravistasya ya
[maha]phalanusamsanispattih samudagamasca sa nisyando veditavyah
/ tasyasminvihare vyavasthitasya dvabhyam karanabhyam bahavo
buddha abhasamagacchanti audarikadarsanasya / ye ca tena sruta bhavanti
bodhisattvapāṭike / ye ca cetasa 'dhimukta bhavanti / santi dasasu dikṣu
nana-namasu lokadhatusu nana-namanastathagata iti /
tanaudarikaprasadasahagatena cetasa darsanayayacate / tasya ca
tathabhutasya rdhyatyeva / sa ayacana idamekam karanam / evañca
cittam pranidadhāti / tatra buddhotpadastatra me janma bhavediti / tasya
tathabhutasya rdhyatyeva tatpranidhanam / sa
evamaudarikaprasadadarsanataya pranidhanabaladhanataya ca
tamstathagatan drstva sarvakaram pujaṃ
sukhopadhanatamupasamharati yathasaktya yathabalam
samghasammananam ca karoti / tesam ca
tathagatanamantikaddharmam srnoti udgrhanati dharayati /
dharmanudharmapratipattya ca sampadayati / tani ca sarvani
kusalamulani mahabodhau parinamayati / caturbhisca
samgrahavastubhih sattvanparipacayati /
tasyaibhistribhirvisuddhikarānaistāni kusalamulāni [yad] bhuyasya
matraya visudhyanti tathagatadharmasamghapuja-parigraha[na]taya
samgrahavastubhih sattvaparipacanataya kusalamulanam
bodhiparinamanataya ca yavadanekani kalpakotiniyutasatasahasrani /
tadyatha suvarnam prakrtisthitam yatha yathagnau prakṣipyate
daksena karmarena tatha tatha visuddhataratam gacchati /
evamevasyasayasuddhasya bodhisattvasya tani kusalamulani
taivimsuddhikaranairvisuddhitaratam gacchanti /

tatrasthascasavupapattito yadbhuyasa cakravarti bhavati janmani (dutt
227) janmani jambudvipesvarah / sarvamatsaryamalapagatah prabhuh
sattvanam matsaryavinayanatayai / yacca kiñcicaturbhih
samgrahavastubhih karmarabhyate tatsarvamavirahitam
ratnasarvakarabodhisamudagama-manaskaraih / kascidham
sarvasattvanamagryah sarvarthapratisarano bhaveyamiti /
akamksamanasca tadrupam viryamarabhate
yatsarvagrhakalatrabhoganutsrjya tathagatasasane pravrajitva
ekaksanalavamuhurtena satam bodhisattvasamadhinam samapadyate /
tathagatasatam nanabuddhaksetresu divyena caksusa pasyati /
tesam ca nirmitadhisthanam bodhisattvadhistañca janati /
lokadhatusatam ca kampayati / tatha kayenakramate / abhaya spharitva
paresamupadarsayati / vineyasattvasatam nirmitasatena paripacayati /
kalpasatamapyakamsamanah sthanamadhitisthati / kalpasatam
ca purvantaparantato jñanadarsanena pravisati / [dharmamukhasatam
ca] pravicinoti skandhadhatvayatanadikanam dharmamukhanam /
kayasatam ca nirmimite / kayañca kayam
bodhisattvasataparivaramadarsayati atahparam
pranidhanabalenapramana prabhavavikurvana bodhisattvanam
veditavya asmin pramuditavihare sthitanam / pranidhanabalika hi te
pranidhanavisesairvikurvanti / tesam samyak pranidhanam na
sukaram samkhya kartu yavatkalpakotiniyutasatasahasrairapi /
evamayam bodhisattvanam pramuditaviharah suviniscita[tah]
caturakarah cittotpadatah samyak
pranidhanaviryarambhabhinirharatah
viharaparisodhanatastadanyaviharavyutpattitah
kusalamulaparisodhanatah upapattitah prabhavatasca samasanirdesato
veditavyah / vistaranirdesa[tah] punaryathasutrameva dasabhumike
pramuditabhuminirdesamarabhya / yasca dasabhumike sutre dasa
bodhisattvabhūmayah ta iha bodhisattvapitake
matrkanirdesa-dasa-bodhisattvavihara yathakramam
pramuditaviharamupadaya yavatparamaviharadveditavyah / tatra
bodhisattvanam parigraharthena bhūmirityucyate / upabhogavasarthena
punarvihara ityucyate /

tatra katame bodhisattvanamadhisilaviharasya akarah kani lingani
kani nimittani veditavyani / iha bodhisattvena purvameva pramuditavihare
dasakarena (dutt 228) cittasayenasayasuddhih pratilabdha bhavati /
sarvacaryagurudaksiniyavisamvadana[dhya]sayah /
sadharmikabodhisattvasauratyasukhasamvasasayah /
sarvaklesopaklesamarakarmabhibhava-svacittavasavartanasayah /
sarvasamskaresu dosasayah nirvane 'nusamsasayah /
kusalanam bodhipaksyanam dharmanam
bhavanasatatyasayah / tesameva ca bhavananukulataya
pravivikyasayah /
sarvalaukamisasamucchraya labhasatkarani rāpeksasayah /
hinayanamapahaya mahayanadhigamasayah

sarvasattvasarvarthakaranasayasca / itime dasa
samyagasayastasmimscitte pravrtta bhavanti / yairasyasayah suddha
ityucyate / esameva casayanamadhimatratvatparipurnatvat
dvtiyamadhisilaviharam bodhisattvah pravisatyakramate / so
'dhisilavihare praktisili bhavati / svalpamapi
mithyakarmapathasamgrhitadauhsilyam na samudacarati / prageva
madhyamadhimatram va / dasasu ca paripurnesu [kusalesu]
karmapathesu prakrtiya samdrsyate / sa evam praktisili
prajñaya klistaklistanam karmapathanam
durgatisugatiyanesu karmasamudacare hetuphalasamudagamavyavasthanam
yathabhutam prajanati / vipakanisyandaphala[ta]sca tani karmani
yathabhutam prajanati / sa svayam cakusalakarmaprahane
kusalakarmasamadane samdrsyate / paramsca tatraiva
samadapayitukamo bhavati samadapayati ca
visamakarmasamacaradosadustañca sattvadhatum sarvamavisesena
sompattivipattigatam paramarthato duhkhitam vyasanastham
vicitairvyasanakarairanukampamano 'nukampavaipulyamanupraptah
pratyaveksate / tasyasmin adhisilavihare vyavasthitasya buddhadarsanam
kusalamulavisuddhii purvavadveditavya / tatrayam visesah /
tadyatha tadeva suvarnam kusalena karmakarena kasisam
grakhsiptam bhuyasya matraya visuddhataram bhavatyagnau
praksipyamanam / evamasya bodhisattvasya sa
kusalamulavisuddhirveditavya / asmimsca vihare
suddhacittasayanispattipravesata
upapatti[ta]scaturdvpakascakravarti bhavati / yadbhuyasa bahulyena ca
dauhsilyadakusalebhyah karmapathebhyyah sattvan vyavartayati /
kusalesu ca karmapathesu samadapayati / prabhavo 'pyasya purvakad
dasaguno veditavyah / ityevam bodhisattvanamadhhisilaviharah /
praktisilatasca sarvakaradauhsilyamalapakarsatasca
sarvakarmapathasarvakarahetuphalajñanaprativehdhatasca subhe karmani
parasamadapanakamascanukampavaipulyapratilambhatasca (dutt 229)
sattvadhatukarmajaduhkhavyasanalocanatasca kusalamulavisuddhitasca
upapattitasca prabhavatasca samasanirdesato veditavyah /
vistaraniirdesatah punaryatha sutrameva yatha dasabhumike vimalayam
bhumau dauhsilyamalapagatatvat vimala bhumirityucyate /
dauhsilyamalapagatatvat evadhisilavihara iti / ya tatra vimala
bhumih sehadhisilaviharo veditavyah /

tatra katame bodhisattvanamakarah kani lingani kani nimittani
adhicittaviharasya / iha bodhisattvena purvamevadhisilavihare te dasa
suddhasaya manasikrta bhavanti justah prativeddha /
dasabhiraparairakaraistesam
cittasayamanasikaranamadhimatratvat
paripurnatvadadhisilaviharam
samatikramyadhicittaviharamanupravisati / suddho me
dasabhirakaraiscittasaya iti manasikarena / abhavyascaham tasmad
dasakarattchuddhasayatparihanayeti manasikarena /

sarvasravasasravesu me dharmesu cittam na praskandati
pratikulatayam ca santisthata iti manasikarena /
tatpratipaksabhavanayam ca me vijñanam samsthitamiti
manasikarena / abhavyascahamasmatpratipaksatpunah parihanayeti
manasikarena / abhavyascahamevam drdhapratipaksastaih
sarvasravasasravairdharmaih sarvamaraiscabhibhavitumiti manasikarena
/ asamlinam ca me manasam pravartate sarvabuddhadharmesviti
manasikarena / sarvaduskaracaryasu ca me nasti vyatheti manasikarena
/ adhimuktam ca me mahayane cittamekantena na tadanyahinayanesviti
manasikarena / sarvasattvarthakriyabhiratañca me cittamiti
manasikarena / ebhirdasabhiscittasayamanasikaraih pravisati /

adhicittaviharasthito bodhisattvah
sarvasamskaranadinavakarairvicitraitirvidusayati / tebhyaasca
manasamudvejyati / buddhajñane canusamsadarsi bhavati
vicitraitranusamsakaraih / tatra ca sprhajato bhavati ghanarasena
cchandena / sattvadhatum duhkhitam vyavalokayati
vicitraitriduhkhakaraih / tesu ca sattvesupeksacitto
bhavatyarthapratisaranacittah / sarvasamskaresvapramattah /
bodhayottaptaviryah / sattvesu vipulakarunasayah / tesam
sattvanamatyantaduhkhavimoksopayam sarvaklesanavaranaññanameva
pasyati / (dutt 230) tasya ca vimoksasya samudagamaya dharmadhatau
sarvavikalpapracara-samlkesotpattipratipaksam prajñam pasyati /
tasya ca jñanalokasya nispatyaye samyaksambodhim pasyati / tañca
dhyanasamadhisamapattinirharam bodhisattvapitakasravanapurvakam
sravananidanam pasyati / drstva [ca] mahata viryarambhena
srutaparyestimapadyate / saddharmasravanahetornasti taddravinam
pariskaramadhyatmika-vahyam vastu yanna parityajati / nasti sa
guruparicarya yannabhyupagacchati / nasti sa santatiryannabhyupagacchati
/ nasti sa kayotpida yannabhyupagacchati / sa pritataro bhavatyeka
catuspadagathasravanena na tvevam trisahasrapurnapratimena
maharatnarsina / pritataro bhavatyekadharmapadasravanena
samyaksambuddhapanitena bodhisattvacaryaparisodhakena na
sarvasakratva[-maratva-]brahmatva-lokapalatva-cakravartitva-samucchrayapratī
lambhaih / sa cedenam kascidevam vadet / evamahamidam [dharmapadam]
samyaksambuddhapanitam sarvabodhisattvacaryaparisodhakam te
'nusravayisyami sa cenmahatyamagnikhadayamatmanam praksipasi
mahantañca duhkhopakramam sampraticchasiti / srutvasyaivam bhavet
/ utsahamyahamasya dharmapadasyarthe purvavat
trisahasramahasahasrapratimayamapyagnikhadayam
brahmalokadatmanamutsrastum prageva pratyavarayam /
narakaduhkhasamvasairapyasmabhirbuddhadharmah paryesitavyah
prageva prakrtairduhkhopakramairiti / evamrupena viryarambhena
dharman paryesyaivam yoniso manasikaroti / yatha
dharmannudharmapratipattim buddhadharmanugatam na
vyañjanasvamatravissaddhimiti viditva tadeva srutam nisritya
dharmanimittani samyagalambanikurvan viviktam kamairvistarena

prathamam dvitiam trtiam caturthāṅca dhyānam laukikam catasra
arupyasamapattirlaukikiscatvaryapramanani pañca cabhijñā
upasampadya viharati / sa tairbahulam vihrtya tani dhyānani samadhin
samapattih vyavartayitva pranidhanavasena kamadhatau yatra
sattvartham bodhipaksadharmaparipurim ca pasyati tatropapadyate / na
tvevasya tadvasenopapattirbhavati / tasya
kamavitaragatvatkamabandhanani prahinani bhavanti
dhyānasamadhisamapattivyavartanatvad (dutt 231) bhavabandhanani /
adhimukticarya-bhumavevasya purvameva dharmatathatadhimokṣad
drstikrtabandhanani prahinani bhavanti /
mithyāragadvesamohascasyatyantam na pravartante / tasya
buddhadarsanam vistarena kusalamulavisuddhiḥ purvavadveditavya /
tatrayam viśeṣaḥ / tadyatha tadeva suvarnakusalasya karmarasya
hastagatam prakṣinamalakasayamapi samadharanamavatisthate
tulyamanam / evamasya sa kusala mulavisuddhirveditavya / upapattitasca
sakro bhavati devendro yadbhuyasa / kusalah sattvanam
kamaragavinivartanatayai / prabhava 'pi yatra purvake vihare
sahasramakhyatam tatreha satasahasram veditavyam / ayam
bodhisattvanamadhicittaviharascittamanaskara-parinipa[tti]pravesatasca
a samsarasattvadhatumahabodhisamyak-prativedha[ta]sca
sattvaduhkhavimokṣopaya-samyak-paryeśanatasca
mahagauravadharmaparyeśanatasca
dharmanudharmapratipatti-laukikadhyānasamadhisamapattiyabhijñābhinihara-
viharatasca tadvyavartanam pranidhaya yatra kamopapattitasca
kusalamulavisuddhitascopapattitasca prabhavatasca samasanirdeśato
veditavyah / vistaranirdeśaḥ punaryathasūtram tadyatha dasabhumike
prabhakaryam bhūmau /
srutakaradharmalokavabhāsa-samadhyalokavabhāsa-prabhavitatvadasya
bhūmeḥ prabhakarītyucyate / adhyatmam cittavisuddhimupadaya sa
prabhā sambhavati tasmatsa viharah adhicitta ityucyate / yenarthena
prabhakari bhūmiḥ tenaivārthenadhicittavihāro veditavyah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvanam bodhipakṣyapratīśamyukto
'dhiprajñāvihārah / iha bodhisattvena purvamevadhicittavihāre daśa
dharmalokapraśeṣaḥ srutaparyeśtimadhipattim kṛtvā pratilabdha
bhavanti / yeśamadhimatratvatparipurnatvadadhicittavihāramatikramya
prathamamadhiprajñāvihāram pravīśati / [te] punaradaśa
dharmalokapraśeṣa granthato yathā sūtrameva veditavyah / ye ca
prajñāpyante yatra ca prajñāpyante yena ca prajñāpyante te ca yatsamaḥ
paramarthaḥ yasya ca samkleśa-vyavādanasca samklīśyante viśuddhante
ca yatpratīyusamkṛtena samkleśena samklīśyante yāya canuttarāya
viśuddhya (dutt 232) viśudhyante / ityāyam samasarthasam
dharmalokanirdeśanam veditavyah / sa tasmin vihāre vyavasthitah /
abhedyasayata purvāṅgamairiyathasūtrameva daśakarena
jñānaparīpakena [jñāna-]parīpacakairdharmāiḥ samanvāgataḥ
samvṛtto bhavati tathagatakule tadatmaka-dharmapratīlambhat /
sarvakaram bodhisattvapekṣasamadhipattim kṛtvā

smrtyupasthanapramukhan saptatrimisadbodhipaksyan dharman bhavayanti
yathasutrimeva / tasya tandharmanupayapariagrahena bhavayatah
satkayadrstih susuksmapyasya
skandhadhatvayatananyabhinivesah sarveñjitani
catyantasamudacaratah prahiyante / tesam prahanad yani
tathagata-vivarnitani karmani tani sarvena sarvam nadhyacarati /
yani punastathagata-varnitani tani sarvapyanuvartante yathavat /
tathabhutasca bhuyasa matraya snigdhamrdukarmanyacittasca bhavati
tatha citrakarasuvisuddhacittasca /
krtajñakrtaveditadibhistadasayanugunairvicitrah sukla-dharmaih
samanvagato bhavati / uttari ca bhumiparisodhakani karmani
samanvesamano mahaviryarambhaprpto bhavati / tasya
tannidanamasayadhyasayadhimuktidhatuh paripuryate / tannidanam
casamharyo bhavati avikampyah
sarvatirthyamarasasanapratyarthikabhutaih / purvavacca
buddhadarsanam vistarena kusalamulavisuddhirveditavya / tatrayam
visesah / tadyatha tadeva suvarnakusalena
karmakarenalamkaravidhikrtamasamharyam
bhavatyakrtabharanairjatarupaih / evamasya bodhisattvasya tani
kusalamulanyasamharyani bhavanti
tadanyabalaviharasthitairbodhisattvakusalamulaih / tadyatha ca
maniratnamuktalokamasamharyam bhavati tadanyairmanibhih /
sarvavatodakavrstibhiscanacchedyaprabham bhavati / evamayam
bodhisattvo 'samharyo bhavati sarvasravakapratyekabuddhah /
anacchedyaprajñalokasca bhavati sarvamarapratyarthikaih / upapattitasca
suyamo bhavati devarajah / kusalah sattvanam
satkayadrstivivartanatayai / prabhava ca yatra purvavihare
satasahasragunam samakhyatam tatrasmim kotisamakhyatam
veditavyam / ayam bodhisattvanam bodhipaksyadhiprajñaviharah /
dharmalokapravesanisattim pratilabhasca jñanaparipaccanatasca
bodhipaksyadharmanisevanatasca
satkayadrstyadi-sarvabhiniveseñjitaprahanatasca
pratisiddhanujñatakarmavivarjana-nisevanatasca tannidanam
cittamardavatasca tadanukulagunasamrddhitasca (dutt 233)
bhumiparisodhaka-karmaparyestimarabhya mahaviryarambhasca
tannidanamasayadhyasayadhimuktivisodhanatasca tannidanam
sarvasasanapratyarthikasamharyatasca
kusalamulavisuddhitascopapattitasca prabhavatasca samasanirdesato
veditavyah / vistaranirdesah punastadyathadasabhumike 'rcismati
bhumirirdeso bodhipaksya dharmastasyam bhumau jñanarcibhutih
samyagdharmaadesana prajñavabhasakarakalokanam / tasmatsa
bhumirarcismatityucyate / saiva ceha
bodhipaksyaprajñavabhasakara-dhiprajñavihara ityucyate /
tatra katamo bodhisattvanam satyapratismyukto dvitiyo
'dhiprajñaviharah / iha bodhisattvah purvake 'dhiprajñavihare [ya]
dasa visuddhasayasamatih pratilabdham tasamadhimatratvat

paripurnatvat dvtiyamadhiprajñāviharam pravisati / dasa
 visuddhasayasamata yathasutram granthato veditavyah / asamaisca
 buddhairbuddhah samah / tadanyasattvadhatusatamiktantah / yaisca
 dharmairyatha samah / ityayam samasartho visuddhasayasamatanam
 veditavyah / so 'sminvihare vyavasthitah / bhuyo
 jñānavaisesikatam prarthayamanah catvāryasatyani
 dasabhirakarairyathabhutam prajanati / granthato yathasutrameva
 sarvam veditavyam / parasamjñāpanatam [pratyatmajñānatam]
 tadubhayadhistanatam carabhya yacca desyate /
 sutravinyamatrkamarabhya yena ca desyate /
 pratyupannaduhkhatmakatam hetu[ta]scanagataduhkhaprabhavatam
 hetuksayat [tat]ksayanutpada[na]tam
 tatprahanopayanisevanatam carabhya yatha desyate / ityayam
 samasarthastasya dasakarasya caturaryasatyajñānasya veditavyah / sa
 evam satyakusalah sarvañca samskaragatam prajñāya samyag
 vidusayati / sattvadhatu ca karunasayam vivardhayati /
 purvantaparantatasca balasattvamithyapratipattim samyak pratividhyati
 / tesañca vimoksaya mahapunyajñānasambharaparigrahe cittam
 pranidhatte / tadgatasayam ca samudanayati / smrtimatigatipramukhaih
 prabhutairvicitrairgunaih samrddhasca / anya manasikarapagatah /
 citraih paripacanopayai sattvan paripacayati / yani ca
 sattvanugrahakani laukikani lipisastramudragananadini
 yathasutrameva silpakarmamsthanani tani sarvanyabhinirharati
 sattvakaruna[ta]ya / (dutt 234) anupurvena yavat
 bodhipratisthapanartham laukikavyavaharanukulataya
 daridrya-nasopayataya
 dhatuvaisamyamanusyamanusyopasamhrtopadravaprasamanataya
 'navadyakridarativastupasamharato dharmarativyavartanataya
 sannivasopakaranarthinamalpakrcchrena
 sannivasopakaranopasamharanataya rajacauradyupadravaparitranataya
 sthanasthanaprayoganujñāpratisedhanataya
 mangalyamangalyavastvadanatyagasanniyojanataya drste dharme
 parasparanabhidrohasamparayaviparitabhyudayamargopadesanataya /
 ityayam tesam sattvanugrahanam silpakarmasthananam
 samasartho veditavyah / sarvamanayatpurvavat / tatrayam visesah /
 tadyatha tadeva svarnakusalena karmakarena musaragalva-mrstam
 pratyarpitamatyataya 'samharyam bhavati tadanyaih suvarnaih /
 evamayam bodhisattvo 'samharyo bhavati sarvasravakapratyebabuddhaih
 tadanyabhūmīsthitaisca bodhisattvaih / tadyatha
 candrasuryanaksatranamabha asamharya ca bhavati sarva
 vatamandalaih / [sarva]vatavaha sadharana ca bhavati /
 evamevasya bodhisattvasya sa prajña asamharya bhavati
 sarvasravakapratyebabuddhaih / laukikakriya sadharana ca bhavati /
 upapattitah samtusito bhavati devarajah / kusalah
 sarvatirthyavinivartanatayai / prabhavasca kotisatasahasrasamkhyā
 nirdesato veditavyah / ayam bodhisattvanam satyapratīsamukto
 'dhiprajñāviharah / suddhasayasamata-nispatti-pravesatasca

upayasatyavyavacarana-prativivardhanatasca
sarvasamskaravidusanatasca karunyavivardhanatasca tadartham
punyajñanasambharopacayapranidhanaprayogatasca
smrtimatigatyadigunavirddhitascananyamanasikara-sarvakara-sattvapa
ripacanabhiyogatasca laukikasilpabhinirharatasca
kusalamulavisuddhitascopapattitasca prabhavatasca samasanirdesato
veditavyah / vistaranirdesatah punastadyatha dasabhumike
sudurjayayam bhumau sattvesu niscayajñanam sudurjayam / tacceha
paridipitam / tasmatsa bhumiḥ sudurjayetyucyate / tenaiva carthena
satyapratīsamukto 'dhiprajñavihāro drastavyah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvanam pratīyasamutpadapratīsamukto
'dhiprajñavihārah / iha bodhisattvena purvameva satyapratīsamukte
adhiprajñavihāre dasa dharmasamataḥ pratilabdāḥ (dutt 235) bhavanti /
yathasūtram grānthatāsta veditavyah /
tasamādhimatratvatparīpurnatvadidam vihāraṇupravisati /
sarvadharmesu paramārthikasya sataḥ svabhāvasya nīrnimittasamātaya
abhiḥlāpabhisamskārapratībhāsayalaksanasamātaya
tasyaivalaksanatvat svayamajatasamātaya hetuḥ 'nutpannasamata
svayam hetu[ta]scanuptannatvadatyantamadisantasamātaya vidyamaṇa[sya]
vastugrahakasya jñānasya nisprapañcasamātaya
adanatyagabhisamskāravīgasamātaya ca tasyaiva
kleśaduhkhasamkleśa-visamyogad viviktasamātaya vikalpitasya
jñeyasvabhāvasya mayānīrmitopamasamātaya nīrvikalpajñānagocarasya
svabhāvasya bhāvabhāvadvayasamātaya / ityayam tasam dasaṇam
dharmasamānāmāthavibhāgo veditavyah / so 'sminvihāre sthitaḥ
sattvesu samvīrddhakarūno bodhau tīvracchānābhīlasajataḥ /
lokaṇam sambhāvañca vibhāvañca sarvakaraya
pratīyasamutpada-samyagvyavācaranātaya vyavācarayati prajānati /
pratīyasamutpadañānasannīritam casya vimokṣamukhatrayamajataḥ
bhavati sunyānānīrmitamapranīhitam / tato nidānam
casyātma-para-karaka-vedakabhāvabhāvasamjñā na pravartante / sa
evam paramārthakusalaḥ sattvasapekṣaḥ yonīsaḥ pratīvidhyati
kleśasamyogat / pratīyāsamāgryacca samskr̥tam
prakṛtīdurbalamatmatmīyavīrahītaṇanekadosadustam pravartate na
vīna kleśasamyogapratīyāsamāgryam / tena māya
kleśasamyogapratīyāsamāgryam ca vīkalīkartavya catmarakṣartham /
na ca sarvena sarvam samskr̥tam vyūpasamāyītavayam
sattvanūgrahartham / tasyaivam jñānakarūṇānūgatasyasmin vihāre
'sangajñānābhīmukho nama prajñāparamītavīhārah abhisammukhi
bhavati / yenayam sarvalokīkacāryasvasaktāscarati / sa ca vihāro ya
tikṣṇa saptamyam bhūmau prayogīkacāryaparyāntagata
bodhisattvaksantīḥ tayanulomīkyā ksantīyā samgr̥hīto veditavyah
/ so 'sangajñānābhīmukha-prajñāparamīta-vīhārabhīmukhyad
bodhyāharakamsca pratīyānāharati / laukīkānāñca
samskr̥tasamvase na samvasati / prasame ca santadārsī bhavati / na
ca tatravāstīthate /

tasyaivamupaya-prajñajñananugata-syavatara-sunyatasamadhipramukhan
 i dasa samadhimukhasatasahasranyamukhi bhavati / yatha
 sunyatasamadhih evamapranihitanimittasamadhayo veditavyah / (dutt
 236) tesamamukhibhavadabhedyasayasca bhavati /
 sarvakaracchasanadasamharyasca bhavati
 sarvamaratirthyasasanapratyarthikaih sesam purvavat / tatrayam
 visesah / tadyatha tadeva suvarnam kusalena karmakarena
 vaiduryamaniratnamustam pratyarpitamasamharyam bhavati
 tadanyaih sarvajatarupaih evamasya bodhisattvasya tani kusalamulani
 visuddhatarani bhavantyasamharyani purvavat / tadyatha
 candraprabha sattvasrayamsca prahaladayatyanacchedyaprabha ca bhavati
 catasrbhivratamandalikabhiih / evamasya bodhisattvasya sa
 prajñabha sarvasattvaklesaparidahañca prasamayati / anacchedya ca
 bhavati sarvamarapratyarthikaih / sunirmitasca bhavati devarajah /
 kusalah sattvanam sarvabhimanavinivartanatayai / prabhavo 'pi
 kotisatasahasram samkhyanirdesato drastavyah / ayam
 pratityasamutpadapratismyukto 'dhiprajñaviharah /
 dharmasamata-parinispattipravesatasca
 pratityasamutpadavabodhavimoksamukhasambhavatasca
 sarvamithyasamjñasamudacaratasca upayasamsarapariagrahasca
 asangajñanabhimukha-prajñaparamitaviharabhimukhasca
 apramana-samadhipratilambhasca abhedyasayapratilambhasca
 sasanadasamharyasca kusalamulavisuddhita upapattitah
 prabhavatasca samasanirdesato veditavyah / vistara[nirdasata]stadyatha
 'bhimukhyam bhumau / asangajñanabhimukhasya
 prajñaparamitaviharasyabhimukhyadabhimukhityucyate /
 tanaivartenayam viharo veditavyah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvanam sabhisamskarah sabhogo nirnimitto
 viharah / iha bodhisattvenanantare 'dhiprajñavihare dasopayena
 prajñaya cabhinirhrtah sarvasattvasadharana laukikah
 sarvalokasadharanasca margantarambhaviseshah pratilabdha
 bhavanti / yesamadhimatratvatparipurnatvatsaptamam
 viharamanupravisati / tesam yathasutrameva granthavistaro veditavyah
 / laukikasampattisamvartakam punyapariagraha marabhya sattvesu
 hitasukhasayamarabhya bodhaya
 punyasambharabodhipaksya-dharmottarotkarsamarabhya
 sravakasadharanatamarabhya pratyekabuddhasadharanatamarabhya
 sattvadharmadhatumarabhya lokadhatumarabhya
 tathagatakayavakcittajñanamaramya / ityatham
 tesamupayaprajñabhinihrtanam
 margantaranamarambhaviseshanamadhikararthah samasato
 veditavyah / sa ebhiryukto 'pramanamasamkhyeyam tathagatavisayam
 pratividhyati / tatsamutthanaya (dutt 237)
 canabhoganirnimittakalpavikalpanataya
 'pramanabuddhivisaya-samutthanam pasyan nirantaram niscchidram
 prayujyate sarveryapatha-caraviharamanasikaresu / nasya

sarvavasthagatasya margaviprayukto bhavati / tasya cittaksane
dasaparamitah pramukhah sarve bodhipaksya dharmah paripuryante
visesena / anyesu tu viharesu na tatha / prathame pramuditavihare
pranidhanadhyalambanataya dvitiye
cittadauhsilyamalapakarsanataya trtiye
pranidhanavivardhanadharmalokapratilabhataya caturthe
margavataranataya pañcabhe laukikakriyavatarana ya sasthe
gambhirapravesanataya / asmin punah saptame vihare
sarvabuddhadharmasamutthapanataya bodhangani paripuryante
bodhisattvaprayogikacaryaparipurisamgrahadasya viharasya
jñanabhijñacaryavisuddhastamaviharakramanacca / tatha hi sa
bodhisattvo 'sya viharasyanantaramastamam visuddham viharam
pravisati / sa ca vihara ekantavisuddhah / ime tu sapta vihara
vyamisrah / visuddhaviharapurvangamatvadasamklistah /
tadasampraptatvatsamklistacayapatita vaktavyah / tasmadasmin
vihare sarve ragadipramukhah klesah prahiyante / sa ca na
samkleso na nihkleso veditavyah asamudacarad
buddhajñanabhilasacca /
tathabhutasyasyadhyasayaparisuddhamapramanam kaya
vadabhanaskarma pravartate / sa yani tathagatavivarnitani karmani
purvat tasya pañcamaviharabhinihrtani laukikani silpajñananiha
paripuryante acaryasammataasca bhavati trisahasramahasahasre
sthapayitva urdhvaviharasthan bodhisattvamstathagatamsca / na
kascidasyasayaprayogabhyam samo bhavati / sarve ca dhyanaayo
bodhipaksya dharmam amukhi bhavanti / bhavanakarabhimukhataya
nottariyakarasthanatah / tadyatha amukhi bhavanti /
bhavanakarabhimukhataya nottariyakarasthanatah / tadyatha
asthame vihare / sa tatha prayuktah
suniscitavisayasamadhipramukhani dasa
samadhisatasahasranyabhinihrtati bodhisattvasamadhinam / tesañca
labhatsamatikranto bhavati sravakapratyekabuddhasamadhivisayam / sa
evam sarvaklesaviviktena durvijñeyena sarvavikalpapracarapatena
kayavanmanaskarmana viharati / na
cottarivisesaparimarganabhiyogamutsrjati sattvapeksaya /
bodhiparipurnartham tasyapramanam sarvanimittapatatam
kayavanmanaskarma pravartate
suparisodhitamanutpattikadharmaksantavyavahsitam / (dutt 238)
asminvihare svabuddhivisayataya
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhavisayasamatikrantastadanyesu tu satsu
buddhadharmadhyalambanataya sasthe ca vihare bodhisattvo nirodham
samapadyate / asmimstu pratiksanam samapadyate /
idañcasyatyadbhutam karmacintyam / yad bhutakotiviharena ca
viharati na ca nirodham saksatkaroti / sa
tamevopayajñanabhiniharamadhipatim krtva
sarvasattvasadharanam bodhisattvacaryañcarati
laukikapratibhasañcatanmayim ca yathasutrameva / tasya tu
pindarthah / punyakriyamarabhya

kadatrparisatparigrahamabhinirvrttivismesaprarthana-samarambham
vimoksatrayaviharatam hinayanadhimuktopayavinayanatam
kamaparibhogam kamavisesaprarthanam tirthikavyavartanatam
paracittanuvartanatam mahajanakayanuvartanatam carabhya sesam
purvavat / tatrayam visesah / tadyatha tadeva suvarnam kusalena
karmakarena sarvamaniratnamrstum pratyarpitamatyartham bhrajate
/ asamharyañca bhavati tadanyairjambudvipakairabharanaih / evamasya
tani kusalamulani visuddhataranyasamharyani bhavanti
sarvasravakapratyekabuddhakusalamulaistadanyaisca
nikrstataraviharasthairbodhisattvakusalamulaih / tadyatha
suryabha jambudvipe yadbhuyasa snehasca parisosayati / asamharya
ca bhavati sa ca tadanyaprabhabhiih / evamasya bodhisattvasya prajñabha
sattvanam sarvaklesavisani ca sosayati / asamharya ca bhavati
purvavat sravakadijñanaprabhabhiih / vasavarti ca bhavati
devarajah / kusalah sravakapratyekabuddhabhisamayopasamharesu /
prabhavah kotisatasahasrasamkhyanirdesato veditavyah / ayam
sabhogo nirnimitto viharah
upayaprajñabhinihrtamargantararambhavisesanisattipravesatasca
tathagatavisayasamutthana-prativedha-nirantaraprayogatasca
pratiksanam sarvabodhipaksyadharmasamudagamatasca
klistaklista-vyavasthanatasca
prayogikacaryaparipurisamgrahatasca asayasuddhikarmapravrttim
adhikrtya sarvalaukikasilpakarmadiparipuranasca
aprameyasravakapratyekabuddhasadharanasamadhi-pratilambhatasca
pratiksananirodhasamapattitasca
sarvasattvasadharanalokacaryacaranatasca kusalamulavisuddhitasca
upapattitah prabhavatasca samasa-nirdesato veditavyah / (dutt 239)
vistaratah purvavat / tadyatha duramgamayam bhumau /
bodhisattva-prayogikacarya-paripurisamgrhitatvat duramgametyucyate
/ tenaiva carthena viharo veditavyah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvanam anabhogo nirnimitto viharah / iha
bodhisattvena prathamē 'nantare vihare dasakaram
sarvadharmaparamarthavatarajñanam pratilabdham bhavati / trisu
adhvesu yathayogam adyanutpannatamajanmatamalaksanatam arabhya
tadanyahetubhavasambhavavinasatañcarabhya paramarthato
nirabhilapyasvabhava vastunyabhilapabhisamskarapratibhasasya
svabhavasya laksanena hetubhavana cavityamanasya tasyaiva
samklesatmanapravrttitañcanivrttitañcarabhya
tadajñanamithyabhinivesahetukañca tasminvidyamane vastuni nirabhilapye
adau madhye paryavasane sarvakalasangklesasamatam carabhya
tathata-samyakpravesanirvikalpasamataya ca tatsamklesapanayanamarabhya
/ ityasya jñanasya
dasakarasyadhimatratvatparipurnatvadimamastamam parisuddham
viharamavatarati /

ihasthascanutpattikesu dharmesu paramam bodhisattvaksantim
suvisuddham labhate / sa punah katama / catasrbhiih

paryesanabhirayam bodhisattvah sarvadhaman paryesya yada
caturbhireva yathabhutaparijñanaih parijanati / tada
sarvamithyavikalpabhinivesesvapanitesu sarvadharmanam drste
ca dharme sarvasamlkesanutpattyanukulatam pasyati / samparaye ca
sarvena sarvam niravasesato 'nutpatim pasyati tesameva
purvamithyavikalpabhinivesahetusamutpannam dharmanam / tah
punah catasrah paryesana yathapurvam
nirdistastattvarthapatale / catvari ca yathabhutaparijñanani
tanyadhimukticyaviharamupadaya yavatsabhoganirnirmittadviharan na
suvisuddhani bhavanti / asmimstu vihare parisuddhani bhavanti / tasmāt
sa bodhisattvah anutpattikesu dharmesu ksanti-pratilabdha ityucyate /
sa tasyah ksanterlabhad gambhiram bodhisattvaviharamanuprpto
bhavati / tasya ye purvake nirnimitte vihare catvaro 'paksalaste
prahina bhavanti / yah sabhogabhisamskara sa prahino bhavati /
uttari ca visuddhavihare autsukyam prahinam bhavati /
sarvakarasattvarthakriyasaktavautsukyam (dutt 240) prahinam
bhavati / suksmasamjña-samudacarasca prahino bhavati / tasmāt sa
viharah suvisuddha ityucyate /

tasya ca tasmin gambhire vihare 'bhiratasya tasmin dharmamukhasrotasi
tathagata-samcodana-samadapana-abhinirharamukha-jñanabhijña-karmop
asamharo 'prameyah / tatha samcoditasya
capramanakayavibhaktijñanabhinirharo dasavasita-praptisca
yathasutrameva vistarena veditavyah / vasitapraptah sa
tavadakamksati tavattisthati / yena va
dhyana vimokadicittaviharenakamksati tena viharati /
samkalpamatrenaivasya sarvabhojanadi-pariskarasampad bhavati /
sarvasilpakarmasthanesu casya yathakamapracarata bhavati /
sarvopapattisamvartaniyesu ca karmasu sarvopapattiyatanesu casya
kamakamopapattita bhavati / yathepsitañca sarvarddhikaryam karoti /
sarvapraniadhanani casya yathakamam samrdhyanti / yad yadeva vastu
yathadhimucyate tattathaiva bhavati nanyatha / yañca jñeyam jñatukamo
bhavati tadapi janite yathavat / namakayapadakayavyañjanakayanañca
nikamalabhi bhavati / sarvadharmasamyakvyavasthanakusalah / evam
vasitapraptasya bodhisattvasyatah parena vasitapraptakrto
'nusamsō vistarena yathasutrameva veditavyah / audarikañca
buddhadarsanam vihaya satatasamitamavirahito bhavati buddhadarsanena /
sesakusalamulavisuddhiriyathasutram veditavya /
maharghasuvarnadrstantena [abhadrstantena] ca / upapattih
prabhavavisesascapyasya bodhisattvasyaminvihare yathasutrameva
veditavyah / ayamanabhogo nirnimitto viharah /
paramarthavatarajñananispattipravesatasca
anutpattikadharmaksantilabhatasca
sarvapaksalapagata-gambhira-bodhisattvaviharapraptitasca
dharmamukhasrotasi
buddhairaprameyabhinirharamukhajñanabhijñakarmopasamharatasca
apramanakayavibhaktijñanapravesatasca vasitapraptitasca

vasitanusamsapratyanubhavanatasca kusalamulavisuddhita upapattih
prabhavatasca samasanirdesato veditavyah / vistarena nirdesato
yathasutram tadyatha 'calayam bhumau /
purvakabhisamskarapagamadanabhoganiscalavahimargasamarudham
(dutt 241) taccittam tasyam bhumau pravartate / tasmāt sa
bhumiracaletyucyate / tenaiva carthenayam viharo drastavyah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvanam pratisamvidviharah / iha
bodhisattvastenapi viharena gambhirenasamtusta
uttarijñānavisesatamanugacchan yaisca dharmajñānabhisamskaraih
paresam dharmah sarvakaro bodhisattvena desayitavyo yacca
dharmakhyanakrtyam tatsarvam yathabhutam prajanati tatredam
dharmaśamakhyanakrtyam / gahanopavicāresu ye ca samklisyante
visudhyante ca / yena ca samklisyante yena ca visudhyante / yacca
samklesavyavadanam / ya ca tasyanaikantikata / ya ca tasyaikantikata
/ ya ca tasyaikantikata 'naikantikata / tasya yathabhutajñānam /
evañca dharmā-desanakusalasya desanakrtyakusalasya ca yat
sarvakaramahadharma-bhanakatvam aprameyadharanipraptasya
sarvasvarangavibhaktikusalasyaksayapratibhanasya / yadrśya
dharmadharanodgrahanasaktya samanvagatasya / yaya
bodhisattvapratīsamvidabhinihrtaya vaca / yadrse dharmasane
nisannasya / yatra yesu ca dharmā desayatah yavadbhirmukhaih
yaya sattva-vijñāpana santosana-krtyasamniyojana-saktya
samanvagatasya / tat sarvam yathasutrameva vistarānirdesato veditavyam /
kusalamulavisuddhyupapattiprabhavaviseso 'pi yathasutrameva
veditavyah / ayam bodhisattvanam pratisamvidviharah
santavimokśasantustipravesatasca
dharmaśamakhyanabhisamskarajñānatasca tatkrtyajñānatasca
acintyamahadharma-bhanakatvapratīlambhatascakusalamulavisuddhita
upapattitah prabhavatasca samasanirdesato veditavyah /
vistarānirdesatah punah yathasutrameva / tadyatha sadhumatyam
bhumau / sarvasattvanam hitasukhasayaparisuddhya
bodhisattvapratīsamvinmatya dharmasamakhyanadhikaratvat sa bhumiḥ
sadhumatityucyate / tenaiva carthenayamapi viharo drastavyah /

tatra katamo bodhisattvanam paramo viharah / iha bodhisattvasya
pratisamvid-vihare sarvakaraparisuddhe dharmarajatvarhasya
dharmabhisekasamasannasya
vimaladisamādhi-aprameyapratīlambha-tatkrtyakaranatah
sarvajñānavisesabhisekapascimasadhisammukhibhavacca (dutt 242)
sarvabuddhebhyaśadanurupasanakayaparivarapratīlabhinah
svaśmīgamanapratyagamanaih
sarvakarasarvajñānabhisekapratīlambhatasca abhisiktasya ca
sarvavīneya-samudanayana-tadvimokśopaya-buddhakrtyajñānatasca
aprameya-vimokśa-dharani abhijñā pratīlambhatasca tadadhipateya
mahasmrtijñā nabhinirharanirvacanavyavasthanatasca
mahabhijñābhīnirharatasca
kusalamulavisuddhi-upapattiprabhavavisesatasca samasanirdesatah

paramo viharo veditavyah / vistarani rdesatah punaryathasutrameva
tadyatha dharmameghayam bodhisattvabhūmau /
paripurnabodhisattvamargah suparipurna-bodhisambharasca sa
bodhisattvah tathagata namantikā dharmamedhabhūmyamatyudaram
duhsahā tadanyāih sarvasattvāih saddharmamvrsti
sampraticchati / mahamedhabhūtasca
svayamanabhisambuddhabodhi-abhisambuddhabodhisca prameyanam sattvanam
saddharma-vrstaya nirapamaya klesarajamsi prasamayati /
vicitrani ca kusalamulasasyani virohayati vivardhayati pacayati
tasyam bhūmāvavasthitā / tasmāt sa bhūmirdharmameghetyucyate /
tenaiva carthēna paramo viharo drastavyah /

na ca yanyuttarottaresu viharesvāgani nirnistani tani
pūrvakesu viharesu sarvena sarvam na samvidyante / apī tu
mrđutvan na samkhyam gacchanti / tesameva ca madhyadhimatratvat
[ta]danyottarabhūmipratilabha-nispattivyavasthanam veditavyam /
ekaikascatra viharo 'nekairmahakalpakotisatasahasraistato va
prabhūtatarāih pratilabhyate nispadyate ca / te tu sarve
viharastrībhīmahakalpasamkhyeyāih samudagacchanti
mahakalpasamkhyeyenādhimuktīcārya-viharam samatikramya
pramuditaviharo labhyate / yacca vyayacchamano dhrauvyena
navyayacchamanah / dvitīyena mahakalpasamkhyeyena pramuditaviharam
yavatsabhogam nīrnimittam viharamatikramyanābhogam nīrnimittam
pratilabhate / tacca nīya meva / tathā hi sa suddhasayo bodhisattvo
nīyatam vyayacchate / trtīyena mahakalpasamkhyeyenābhogañca
nīrnimittam pratisamvidviharañca samatikramya paramam
bodhisattvaviharam pratilabhate /

tatra dau kalpasamkhyeyau veditavyau / yo 'pī mahakalpaḥ so 'pī
ratrīndivasamasardhamasāganānāyogena kalaprameyatvadasamkhyeya
ityucyate / yapi (dutt 243) tesameva mahakalpanam ganānāyogena
sarvaganāna samatikranta samkhyā so 'pyasamkhyeyah / pūrvakena
kalpasamkhyeyena bodhīranalpāih kalpasamkhyeyairadhigamyate /
pascimakena pūnah kalpasamkhyeyena trībhīrevanādhīkāih /
yastvādhimatradhimatrena viryārambhena prayujyate tathā
kascīdantarakalpan prabhūtan vyavartayati kascīt yavanmahakalpan / na
tvasamkhyeyavyavrttīh kasyacidastīti veditavyam /

ebhisca dvadasābhīrbodhisattvaviharastrībhīrasamkhyeyāih
klesāvanāpakasyāñca dausthūlyam prahīyate
jñeyāvarāna-pakasyāñca / tatra trisu viharesu
klesāvanāpakasyadausthūlyasya prāhanam veditavyam / pramudite
[vihare] apayīkaklesapakasyasya sarvena sarvam
samudacaratastvādhimatramamyasya sarvaklesapakasyasya anābhoge nīrnimitte
vihare 'nutpattīkadharmakṣanti-visuddhīvībandhaklesa pakasyasya
sarvena sarvam dausthūlyasya prāhanam veditavyam /
samudacaratastu sarvaklesanam / parame pūnarvihare
sarvaklesa[sa]vasānanusayāvanāprāhanam veditavyam / tacca

tathagatam viharamanupravisatah jñeyavaranaṅpakṣyamapi
dausthulyam trividham veditavyam / tvaggatamphalgugatam
saragatañca / tatra tvaggatasya pramuditavihare prahanam bhavati /
phalgugatasyanabhoge nirnimitte saragatasya tathagate vihare prahanam
bhavati / sarvavaranaṅvisuddhijñanata ca tesu trisu viharesu tasya
kleśa-jñeyavaranaṅprahanasya tadanye vihara yathanukramam
sambharabhuta bhavanti /

esu trayodasasu viharesu samasata ekadasavidha visuddhirveditavya /
prathame gotraṅvisuddhiḥ / dvitiye śraddhaviṅmuktiviṅsuddhiḥ / tritiye
'dhyasayaviṅsuddhiḥ / caturthe silaviṅsuddhiḥ / pañcame
cittaviṅsuddhiḥ / saste saptame 'stame ca samyak
jñanasamarambhaviṅsuddhiḥ / navame prayogikacarya-paripuriviṅsuddhiḥ
/ dasame tattvajñanabhiniṅrharaviṅsuddhiḥ ekadase tadarthasamyak
parasamakhyanya pratirśavidviṅsuddhiḥ / dvadase
sarvakaśasarvajñeyanupravesajñanaviṅsuddhiḥ / trayodase tathagate
vihare savasana-sarvakleśa-jñeyavaranaṅvisuddhiḥ /

astabhisca purvanirdistairmahayanasamgrahakairdharmairesam
trayodasanam viharanam samgraho veditavyah /
prathamadvitīyavīharayoh śraddhajatasyadhīmuktigatasya (dutt 244)
bodhisattvapitaka-sraṅvacintana / tritiye vihare
'dhyasayopagamanam bhavanakarapratilabhapurvakam / tadanyesu
sarvaviharesu yavat sabhoganirnimittadbhavanavahulyam /
tatascordhvam trisu bodhisattvaviharesu paśisuddhacarya
samgrhitesu bhavanaphalanispattih / tathagate vihare 'tyanta
nairyanikata veditavya /

śravakavihare sadharmyena caisam dvadasanam
bodhisattvaviharanamamukramo veditavyah / yatha śravakasya
svagotraviharastatha 'sya prathamo veditavyah / yatha tasya
[samyakatva]nyamavakrantiprayogaviharah evamasya dvitīyah / yatha
tasya nyamavakrantivīharah tathasya tritiyo viharah / yatha
tasyavyeprasadalabhinah aryakantadhisilavīhara uttari
asravaksayaya tathasya caturtho viharah / yatha tasyadhisilam
nisṛtyadhicittasiksanirharaviharah tathasya pañcama viharah /
yatha tasya yatha pratilabdhasatyajñanadhiprasiksaviharah tathasya
sastha saptamastama vihara veditavya / yatha tasya suvicarita
jñeyasyanimittasamadhiprayogaviharah tathasyanavamo viharah / yatha
tasya paśispanno nirnimitto viharah tathasya dasamo viharah /
yatha tasya vyutthitasya vimuktyayatanaṅviharah tathasyaikadaso
viharah / yatha tasya sarvakaśo 'rhatvaviharah tathasya dvadaso
viharō veditavyah /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadharanudharṅme yogasthane caturtham
viharapatalam /

samaptañca yogasthanam dvitīyam /

adharanisthayogasthanam (book 3)

upapattipatalam (chapter 3.1)

samasato bodhisattvanam pañcavidha upapattih sarvatram
sarvavihāresu ca sarvesañca bodhisattvanamanavadya
parvasattvahitasukhaya / iti-samsamani tatsabhaganuvartani
mahattvopapattiradhipatyopapattiscarama copapattih /

tatreti-samsamani upapattih katama / iha bodhisattvo durbhiksesu
krcchresu mahakantaresu kalesu pranidhaya
sattvanamalpakrcchrena yatranimittam mahamatsyadionisupapadyate
/ vipulesvatmabhavesu yatropapannah krtsnam jagatsvamamsena
santarpayati / vyadhibahulesu ca sattvesu pranidhaya
siddhavidyadhara-mahavaidyatmabhavam parigrhnati tesam
vyadhinam prasamaya / bhṛsa-paracakropadravesu ca sattvesu
balavan bhūmipatirbhavati dharmena samenopayakausalyena
paracakropadravaprasamanartham paraspara-viruddhesu ca
sattvesvadeyavacano bhavati sandhikriyayai vairasayaprahanaya ca /
dandabandhanacitrapidapravrttesu ca prajanam rajasu
tesameva sattvopadravanam prahanaya tadrupesu
rajakulesupapadyate / raja ca dharmiko bhavati sattvanukampah / ye ca
sattva mithyadrstayasca papakarinasca kasmimsciddevayatane
'dhimuktah tesamanukampaya mithyadrstidusciritaprahanaya
tasmindevayatane upapadyate / pranidhanavasitabalabhyañca
iyamupapattiranukampa-purvika aprameya veditavya vistaranirdesatastasu
tasu vicitrasu yonisu tiryagyonyupapannesu sattvesu
samasa-nirdesastvayamasayah /

tatsabhaganuvartini upapattih katama / iha bodhisattvah pranidhaya
va vasitaprapṛtito va vicitresu tiryagyonyupapannesu sattvesu
devanagayaksasuradisu canyonyadrugdha viruddhesu tatha
mithyadrstikesu brahmanesu tatha duscaritacarisu tat (dutt
248) ajivesu tadabhiratesu tathakamesvatyarthadhyavasitesu
kamadhimuktesu [sattvesu] tesam sattvanam
sabha[gata]yamupapadyate pramukhyena tasya dosasya vinivartanartham / sa
pramukho bhutva yatte sattvah samudacaranti tadasa na samudacaranti /
yatte na samudacaranti kusalam tadasau samudacarati /
kusalamudacaraya caisam dharmam desayati / te taya [ca]
dharmadesanaya [taya] ca visabhagasamudacarataya tebhyo
dosebhyastenopayakausalyena vinivartante / iyamapyupapattiprameya
purvavadveditavya /

tatra mahattvopapattih katama / iha bodhisattvah
prakṛtyaivaupapadyamanah
sarvalokaprativisisamayurvarnakulaisvaryadi-vipakamabhinirvartayati
/ tena ca vipakena yathoktam svapararthapatale karma karoti /
sapyupapattirbodhisattvasyaprameya tasu tasu yonisu veditavya /

tatra katama bodhisattvasyadhipatyopapattih / ya bodhisattvasya
prathamam pramuditaviharamupadaya

yavaddasamadviharadupapattirvarnita sa 'syadhipattyopapattirityucyate
/ jambudvipesvaratvamupadaya yavanmahesvaratvadakanisthanatikramya
sarvopapattyayatanapravistam yatra paramaviharaprapta eva
bodhisattva upapadyante / tesam hi tat karmadhipatyena nirvrttam /

tatra carama bodhisattvopapattih katama / yasyamupapattau
paripurnabodhisambhari bodhisattvah purohitakule va rajakule va
upapadyanuttarañca samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyate / sarvañca
buddhakarya karoti / iyamupapattiscarama pascimametyucyate / ye kecid
bodhisattva atitanagatapratyutpannesvadhvasu subhasu bhadrasu
kalyanasu upapattisupapanna upapatsyante upapadyante ca sarve te
asveva pañcasu / nata uttari nato bhuyah sthapayitva
balabhumyupapattih / tatha hi vijñairbodhisattvaih upapattaya etah
pañcabhipretah / tah khalveta upapattayo mahabodhiphalah / ya
asritya bodhisattvah ksipramanuttaram
samyaksambodhimabhisambudhyante /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhare nisthe yogasthane
prathamamapapattipatalam /

parigrahapatalam (chapter 3.2)

tatra sarvasu viharagatasu bodhisattvacaryasu bodhisattvanam
samasatah sadvidhah samyaktvaparigraho veditavyah /
saktarsarvasattvaparigrahaḥ / adhipatyaparigrahaḥ / upadanaparigrahaḥ
/ dirghakalikah / adirghakalikah / caramasca parigrahaḥ /

prathama eva cittotpade bodhisattvena sarvah sattvadhatuh kalatrabhavana
parigrhitah / esam maya yathasakti yathabalam
sarvakarahitasukhopasamharah karaniya iti / tathaiva ca karoti /
ayam bodhisattvasya sakrt sarvasattvaparigrahaḥ /

svamibhutasya matapitrputradaradasidasakarmakarapauruseyaparigrahe
rajabhutasya ca rajyajane bodhisattvasyadhipatyaparigrahasamjñā / sa ca
tasminparigrahe parigrahanurupaya kriyaya bodhisattvanurupaya pravartate
/ matapitarāñca kusalamule sanniojayati vividhairupayaih / kalena ca
kalam pujopasthanam karoti / krtajñāasca bhavati krtavedi /
cittanuvartakasca matapitrorbhavati / dharmesvarthesu tadvasavarti /
putradaradasidasadinam kalena kalam
samyagbhaktapraravanamanuprayacchati / karmantaiscainam na badhate /
vyatikramañcaisam ksamate / glananañca samyagglanopasthanam
karoti / kusale cainam sanniojayati / kalena ca kalam vaisesikena
labhena priyavaditaya copavatsayati na caisu dasadasisamjñām
karoti / atmavaccainam visesena va paripalayati / rajyajane puna
rajabhuto bodhisattvah adandenasastrena rajyam karayati /
dharmena bhoganupasamharati / anvayagatañca rajyam paribhumkte / na
parastram sahasa balenakramati / yathasakti ca yathabalam
sattvan papannivarayati / pitrbhutasca bhavati prajanam /
samvibhagasilasca bhavati parasattvanamapi prageva svabhrtyanam /
anabhidrohi ca bhavati satyavadi ca /

vadhabandhanadanacchedanatanadi-sattvotpida vivarjitah /

tatra samyagganaparikarsanam bodhisattvasyopadanaparigraha ityucyate
/ sa dvabhyam karanabhyam samyak parisadam parigrhnati /
niramisacittena parigrhnati / samyak ca svarthe prayojayati / na
mithyaprayogena vipratipadayati / sarvasmimsca parigrahe samacitto
bhavati na paksapatitah / na ca tesamantike dharmamatsaryam karoti na
cacaryamustim / na ca tesamantikadupasthanaparicaryam
pratyasamsate / kusalakamataya tu svayam kurvata na nivarayati
tesameva-punyasambharopacayanimitam kalam ca prapya
svayamevatesamupasthanaparicaryakarta bhavati /
avyutpannañcaisamartham vyutpadayati / vyutpañca paryavadapayati /
utpannotpannañca samsayam nasayati / kaukrtyañca prativinoda yati /
gambhiram carthapadam prajñaya pratividhya kalena kalam
samprakasayati / samaduhkhasukhi ca tairbhavati / atmanascantikam
tesamarthe amisahetoradhikena vyaparena samanvagato bhavati /
kalena ca kalamesamvyatikrame samyakcodako bhavati / kalena ca
nyayenavasadakam / vyadhitamscaitam vimanaskam va sarvatha
nabhyupeksate vyadhiprasamaya daurmanasyapagamaya / hinamscainan
rupasmrtiviryajñanadibhirna paribhavati / kalena ca kalam tesam
khedamanupravisya yuktarupam dharmam desayati / kalena ca
kalamesamalambane samyagavavadamanuprayacchati / vimardasahisnusca
bhavatyasamksobhyah / taisca saha tulyavrttasamacaro bhavatyadhiko
va [na] nyunah / labhasatkare ca nisprho bhavati / karunikasca
bhavati / anuddhatacacapalasca salidrstyacarajivasampannasca
bhavati / uttanamukhavarnasca [bhavati /] vigatabhrkutih pesalo
madhurabhani purvabhilapi smitapurvangamah /
satatasamitamabhiyuktasca bhavati / kusalapakse /
pramadakausidyapagatah / tathaiva parisado 'nu
siksarthamatmavisesata-gamanatayai ca / na ca bodhisattvah
sarvam kalam parisadupadanam karoti / naiva na karoti / na
canyatha karoti /

tatra ye mrduke paripake vyavasthitah sattvaste bodhisattvasya
dirghakalikamupadanamityucyante cirena kalena visuddhibhavyataya /

ye punarmadhye paripake vyavasthitaste 'dirghakalikamupadanamityucyante
na cirena visuddhibhavyataya /

ye punah sattva adhimatre paripake vyavasthitaste bodhisattvasya
caramamupadanamityucyante tasminneva janmani visuddhibhavyataya / ityayam
savidhah samyaksattvaparigraho bodhisattvanam / yena
parigrahenatitanagatapratyutpanna bodhisattvah sattvan
parigrhitavantah parigrahisanti parigrhnanti va / punah
nastyata uttari nasto bhuyah /

evañca samyaksattvaparigrahavrttanam bodhisattvanam
dvadasasambadhasamkataprayo veditavyah / tasu ca vicaksanena
bodhisattvena bhavitavyam / vyatikramavyavasthitesu sattvesu yudi va

badhanam yadi va 'dhyupeksana bodhisattvasya
sambadhasamkatapraṭṭih katukena ca prayogena sattve
samudacarah svasya casayasya
klesaraksasambadhasamkatapraṭṭih / alpake ca deyadharme
samvidyamane bahunam yacakanam sammukhibhavo yacanaya
sambadhasamkatapraṭṭih / ekatmakasya casya bahunam
sattvanam krtyesu vicitresutpannesu sahayibhavayacana
sambadhasamkatapraṭṭih / pramadasthaniya ca subha laukiki
samapattirdevalokotpattiscakarmanyacetasaḥ
sambadhasamkatapraṭṭih / sattvarthakriyarthinasca
sattvarthakaranasamarthata sambadhasamkatapraṭṭih /
mudhasathakathumkesu sattvesu dharmasya desana
vadhyupeksana va sambadhasamkatapraṭṭih / samsare ca
nityakalam dosadarsanam samsaraparityagasca
sambadhasamkatapraṭṭih / avisuddhe 'dhyasaye musitasmrte
maranam sambadhasamkatapraṭṭih / avisuddhe cadhyasaye
parairagrasya parama-priyasya vastuno yacana sambadhasamkatapraṭṭih
nanadhibhinmatanam nanadhimuktikanam sattvanam
samjñaptika adhyupeksana va sambadhasamkatapraṭṭih /
atyantikascapramadah karaniyah klesasca sarvena sarvam na
prahatavya iti sambadhasamkatapraṭṭih / evam
sambadhasamkatapraṭṭena bodhisattve kvacidgurulaghavam laksayitva
tathaiva prayoktavyam kvacitpudgalapravicayah karaniyah /
kvaciddhairyamalambya hetum samadaya vartitavyam / samyak pranidhanani
ca karaniyani / kvaciccittasya prasaro na deyah / kvacittivram
pratisamkhyanamupasthapyakhinnena ksamena bhavitavyam / kvacid (dutt
252) upeksakena bhavitavyam / kvacidarabdhaviryena ataptakarina
bhavitavyam / kvacidupayakusalena bhavitavyam / evam samyak
pratipaksakusalo bodhisattvah
sarvasambadhasamkatapraṭṭisammukhibhave 'pi na visidati
samyakcatmanam pariharati /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhare nisthe yogasthane parigrahapatalam
dvitīyam /

bhūmipatalam (chapter 3.3)

esu yathavarnitesu trayodasasu viharesvanugataḥ sapta bhūmayo
veditavyah / sat bodhisattvabhūmayah / eka vyamisra
bodhisattva-tathagati-bhūmih / gotrabhūmih / abhimukticyabhūmih
suddhadhyasayabhūmih / caryapratipattibhūmih / niyata bhūmih /
niyatacaryabhūmih / nisthagamanabhūmisca itimah sapta
bodhisattvabhūmayah / asam pascima vyamisra / tatra gotraviharo
'dhimukticyaviharasca dve bhūmi / pramudito viharah
suddhadhyasaya bhūmih / adhisiladhicittaviharau
trayascadhiprajñaviharah sabhogasca nirnimitto
viharascaryapratipattibhūmih / anabhogo nirnimitto viharo niyata
bhūmih / tasyam bhūmau bodhisattvastrīyanīyatipatapatito bhavati /

pratisamvidviharo niyatacaryabhumi / paramo viharastathagatasca
nisthagamanabhumi / tathagatasya punarviharasya bhumesca
pascannirdeso bhavisyati buddhadharmapratistha patale /

tatra bodhisattvah adhimukticyabhume
suddhadhyasayabhumi manupravisana katham apayansamatikramati / iha
bodhisattvo laukikam parisuddham dhyanam
nisrityadhimukticyabhume susambhrtabodhi sambharo dasottarena
purvanirdistenakaratenasattvesvanukampam
bhavayapyanyamanasikarah / sa bhavananvayat tadrupam
sattvesvanukampasayam karunasayam pratilabhate / yenapayan
sattvanamarthe 'garavasayogenadhitisthati / yadi me esveva
sannivasato 'nuttara samyaksambodhih samudagacchati
tathapyahamutsahamiti sattvanam dukkhanayanahetoh / sarvañca
sattvanamapayikam karma tena suddhenasayenatmavaipakyamicchati /
atyantañca sarvakusalakarmasamudacaraya manam sampranidhatte /
tasya tatha paribhavitam tallaukikam parisuddham dhyanam /
apayikaklesapaksyam dausthalyam asrayadapakarsati / acirena
tasya prahanadasrayo 'sya bodhisattvasya parivartate
papakasyapayikasya karmano 'tyantamakaranatayai apayagamanatayai
(dutt 254) ca / iyata bodhisattvah samatikranto 'payagatih sarva
bhavati / samatikrantascadhimukticyabhumi / pravistasca
suddhadhyasayabhumi /

ye ca te dasadharmaviharapatale nirdista / sraddhadayo
viharaparisodhanah ta ihapi bhumi visodhana veditavyah / tesam
vipaksapratipaksato vyavasthanam veditavyam / samasartho 'nukramasca
veditavyah / tatra daseme / esam dasanam bhumi visodhananam
dharmanam vipaksabhuta dharmah / yesam
pratipaksenaisam vyavasthanam bhavati / katame dasa / sarvena
sarvamanarambhacittotpadana bodhisattvasiksapadasamadanam ayam
sraddhaviapakso dharmah / yasya pratipaksena sraddha / sattvesu
vihimsacittam karunavipaksah / yasya pratipaksena karuna /
sattvesu vyapado maitrivipaksah / yasya pratipaksena maitri /
bhogajivikapeksha danavipaksah / yasya pratipaksena tyagah /
sattvebhyo 'pakara-vipratipattilabho bahukartavyata cakhedavipaksah /
yasya pratipaksenakhedata / anupayaprayogah
sastrajñata-vipaksah / yasya pratipaksena sastrajñata /
asauryaparacittanuvartanata lokajñata-vipaksah / yasya
pratipaksena lokajñata / kusaladharmabhavanayam
pramadakausidyam hrivyapatrapya-vipaksah / yasya pratipaksena
hrivyapatrapya / dirghakalikaiscitraistivairnirantaraih
samsaradukhairvyavadiranata dhrtibaladhanata-vipaksah /
tasya pratipaksena dhrtibaladhanata / sastari kamksa
vimatirvicikitsa tathagatapujopa sthanatayah vipaksah / yasya
pratipaksena tathagatapujopasthanata / evam tavadesam
vipaksapratipaksato vyavasthanam bhavati /

kah punaresam samasarthah / samasena
dasabhirebhir dharmairasayasuddhīh prayogasuddhisca paridipita / tatra
tribhīh purvakairasayasuddhīh / avasistaiḥ
prayogasuddhirveditavya / bodhimabhisraddhadbodhisattvaḥ sattvaṇ
duḥkhitān karunayate / karunayamāno mayāite paritratavya itī
maitrayate / tathā maitracittasya sarvaparītyagi bhavatyesu
bhogajivitanirapeksaḥ / nirapeksascaisamarthe prayujyamāno na
parikhidyate / aparikhinnasca sastrajñā bhavati / sastrajñāasca yathā
loke (dutt 255) pravartitavyamanena tathā janati / evam lokajñā bhavati /
svayāñca klesasamudacarena jehriyate vyapatrapate / hrīmanapatrapī
ca klesavasago dhrtibaladhanaprapto bhavati /
dhrtibaladhanapraptasca samyak prayogadaparīhiyamanah kusalaisca
dharmairvīvardhamanah pratipattipujaya labhasatkarapujaya ca
tathagatapujopasthanam karoti / ityayamesam dasanam
dharmanamanukramasamudagamo veditavyah / ebhirdasabhir dharmaiḥ
sarvabhūmivīsodhana bhavati /

itī bodhisattva bhūmāvadhare nisthe yogasthane trīyam
bhūmipatalam /

caryapatalam (chapter 3.4)

adhīmuktīcaryabhūmimupadaya sarvasu bodhisattva bhūmīsu
bodhisattvanam samasatascatasrascarya veditavyah /
[katamascatasrah /] paramitacarya bodhipakṣyacarya [abhijñācarya]
sattvapariṣakacarya ca / tatra sat ca purvanirdistah
paramitah / upayakausalyparamita ca pranidhanaparamita ca
balaparamita ca jñānaparamita ca / itīma dasaparamita abhisamasya
paramitacaryetyu cyate / tatra dvadasakaram
purvanirdistam upayakausalya[mupayakausalya-]paramita / pañca
purvanirdistāni pranidhanāni pranidhanaparamitā /
dasabalaprayogavisuddhirbalaparamitā / sarvadharmesu yathavad
vyavasthanajñānam jñānaparamitā / tatra
paramarthagrahanapravṛtta prajñā prajñāparamitā /
samvṛtīgrahanapravṛtta punarjñānaparamitā /
ityayamanayorvīsesah / aparah paryayah / apramanajñānata
upayakausalyparamitā / uttarottarajñānavāisesikata-prarthana
pranidhanaparamitā / sarvamarairmarganacchedyata balaparamitā /
yathavaj jñāiyavabodhata jñānaparamitā / smṛtyupasthananyupadaya
sarve saptatrimśadbodhipakṣya dharmascatasrasca
paryesanascātvari ca yathabhūtaparijñānāni
yathapurvanirdistānyabhisamasya bodhisattvanam
bodhipakṣyacaryetyucyate / yathā samvarnitasca sabbhijñāḥ
prabhavapatale bodhisattvanamabhijñācaryetyucyate / dvau ca
purvanirdistāvaprāmeyau vineyaprāmeyasca vinayopayaprāmeyasca
[sarvasattvapariṣako yathanirdistah] sattvapariṣakapatale
bodhisattvasyabhisamasya sattvapariṣakacaryetyucyate /
abhiscatasrbhir bodhisattvacaryabhīh sarvabodhisattvacaryamsamgrāho

veditavyah /

tatrasamkhyeyatraya-dirghakalasangamatsvabhavavisuddhivisesatta
danyebhyah sarvalaukikasravakapratyekabuddhakusalamulebhyah
paramabodhiphalaparigrahaccaite dasa (dutt 257) danadayo dharmah
paramena kalena samudagatah paramaya svabhavavisuddhya visuddhah
paramañca phalamanuprayacchanti / iti tasmatparamita ityucyante /

tribhisca karanaih paramitanamanukramavyavasthanam veditavyam /
katamaistribhiih / pratipaksatah upapattito vipakaphalatasca /

tatra matsaryam duscaram sattvesu vairotpidanata kausidyam
viksepo mandamomuhata ca / ami saddharma
bodheravaranaasthaniyah / esam [sannam] dharmanam
pratipaksena sat paramita yathayogam veditavyah / tadanyasca
paramita abhireva samgrhitah / evam pratipaksato vyavasthanam
bhavati /

kathamupapattitah / ihadita eva bhoganirapekso bodhisattvah tyaktva
agarikan kaman silasamadanam karoti / silagauravacca
paraviihetham ksamate / no tu param viiihethayati / samadanatasca
ksantitasca visuddhisilo niscalena nirantarena
kusalapaksaprayogena prayujyate / sa tatha viryenapramattah
sprsati kusalañcittasyaikagratah / sa tatha samahitacitto
yathabhutam jñeyam janati drsyam pasyati /
evamesamevanukramenopapattito vyavasthanam veditavyam /

katham phalavipakatah / iha bodhisattvasya drste dharme etan
danadin kusalandharman samadaya vartamanasya tannidanamayatyam
bahyatasca bhogasampratilambho bhavati danakrtah / adhyatmikasca
pañcakara atmabhavasampratilambho bhavati
tadanyasiladi-paramitakrtah /

pañcakara atmabhavasampratkatama / sugatiparyapanno
divyamanusyakastadanyasattvayuradivisesavan / iyam prathama sampat
/ sahaja cakusalamulaprayoge akhedata paravyatikramasahisnuta ca
paropatapapriyata / iyam dvitiya sampat / sahaja sarvarambhesu
drdhavyavasayata / iyam trtiya sampat / sahaja ca mandarajaskasya
svacittavasita cittakarmanyata sarvarthesu ksiprabhijñatayai /
iyam caturthi sampat / sahajañca mativaipulyam pandityam (dutt
258) vicaksanata ca sarvarthesu / iyam pañcami sampat itidam
phalavipakakrtamanyadanukramavyavasthanam sannam
paramitanam veditavyam /

tatra catasrbhiih paramitabhiih [saha]sambharena svabhavena
parivarena raksaya ca paripurna bodhisattvanamadhisilam
siksa veditavya / dhyanaparamitaya adhicittam siksa /
prajñāparamitaya adhi[prajñam] siksa / na ca bodhisattvasyottari
siksamarga upalabhyate / tribhiih atah
sarvabodhisattvasiksamargamsamgrahatsadeva paramita
[vyavasthapita] / nata uttari nato bhuyah /

catvari cemani bodhisattvanam samasatah krtyani / yairesam
sarvakrtyasamgraho bhavati / bodhaya kusalabhyasah / tatpurvakasca
tattvarthapravedhah prabhavasamudagamah / sattvaparipecanata ca /
etani ca catvari krtyani bodhisattvah
abhiscatasrbhiscaryabhiryathakramam kurvantyanutisthanti /
tasmadapi taduttara carya na vyavasthapyate /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhāre nisthe yogasthane caturtham
caryapatalam /

lakṣmananuvyañjanapatalam (chapter 3.5)

tatra tathagatavihāramarabhyā tathagatiñca nisthagamanabhūmim
bhagavatam catvarimsaduttaramavenikam buddhadharmasatam bhavati
/ dvatrimśanmahapurusalakṣanāni asityunuvyañjanāni catasrah
sarvakarah parisuddhayaḥ daśa tathagatabalāni catvari
vaisaradyāni trīni smṛtyupasthānāni trīnyarākṣāni
mahāmkarūṇāni 'samśosadharmatā vasāna-samuddhātā
sarvakarā-varajñānāñca /

dvatrimśanmahapurusalakṣanāni katamāni / supratisthitapado
mahapurusaḥ samamakramatī mahim / idam mahapurusaḥ
mahapurusalakṣanam / adhasatpādatalayoscakre jate sahasrare
śanabhīke śanemīke sarvakaraparipurne /
dirghaṅgulimāmahapurusaḥ / āyatapadaparsnīh /
mrđutarūṇānīpadāh / jālanīpadāh / ucchāṅgacaranāh /
eneyajāṅghāh / anavanatakayāh / kośagatavastigūhyāh /
nyogradhāparimandālāh / vyāmaprabhāh / urdhvāṅgaromā /
ekāikaromā / ekaikamāsyā romakūpe jātam nīlam kuṇḍalākājātam
pradākṣīnavartam / kāñcānāsannībhātvaḥ / ślakṣṇavatk /
ślakṣṇatvat tvace rājō māsyā kaye navatisthate /
saptotsadākayāh / saptasyotsadāh / kaye jātaḥ-dvau hastayordvau
padayordvavasamyoreko grīvayam / śimhāpurvardhākayāh /
śuśāmvṛttakāṇḍhāh / citāntarāmśāh / bhādrjūgatrah /
catvarimsatsamadantāh / avīraladantāh / śuśukladantāh /
śimhāhanūh / prabhūta-tānujīhvāh / prabhūtatvaj jīhvayāh
mukhājīhvāvam nīrnamyā sarvāmukhāmandalamavacchadayatī
yavāntakam kṣaparyāntam / rasarasāgraprāptāh / brāhmasvarāh /
kālavīṅka-mānoḥjībhānī / duṇḍubhīsvāranīrghośāh / abhīnīlanetrāh
/ gopākṣmā / (duṭṭ 260) usnīśāsīrśā / urnā cāsyā
bhṛuvormādhye jāta sveta śāmkhānībhā pradākṣīnavartā / idam
mahapurusaḥ mahapurusalakṣanam /

āsītīranuvyañjanāni katamāni / hastapadāyōrvisatīrāṅgūlyāh
śāparvānāh śānakhāh / vīmśatīranuvyañjanāni /
hastapadāyōrevastāu tālāni / dvayōr-hastāyōscatvari dvayōh
padāyōscatvāyastāvanuvyañjanāni / śadvidhō
gūlphajānūrūsamghātāh / śādanuvyañjanāni / śadvidhō
bhā-śāmgātāh śādanuvyañjanāni / jāghānam / śīvanī cā /

vr̥sne 'nuvyañjanadvayam / upastham / dve sphicau anuvyañjanadvayam /
trikam / udaram / nabhih / dve parsve dve kakse dvau stanauabhisamasya
sadanuvyañjane bhavanti / urah hrdayam griva prstham /
ityetyani adhah kayagatani grivayama urdhvam sthapayitva
sastiranuvyañjanani bhavati / dve dantamale dve anuvyañjane /
talukam / dvau saparivarau costau anuvyañjanadvayam / suparipurnam
kapolam / dve gande paripurne susamskrte anuvyañjanadvayam / dvau
aksiparivaravanuvyañjanadvayam / dve bhruvavanuvyañjanadvayam / dve
nasikavile anuvyañjanadvayam / lalatam / dve sankhe dvau ca
karnavanuvyañjana-catustam / sakesañca siro 'nuvyañjanam /
ityetani grivayah urdhvam kaye vimsatiranuvyañjanani bhavanti /
purvakani ca sastih pascimakani ca
vimsatirekadhyamabhisamskipya asitiranuvyañjanani bhavanti /
ityetani laksananuvyañjanani [bhadrani]
suddhasayabhumipravisto bodhisattvo vipakatah pratilabhate /
tatasturdhvamesam suddhiruttarottara yavadbodhimandanisadanad
veditavya / parisistanavenikan sarvakara-parisuddhadin
suvisuddhan paripurnan pratilabhate / hinaistu taih purvamapi
bodhisattvabhutah samanvagato bhavati suddhadhyasayabhumimupadaya /
sarvascavisesena bodhisambharah sarvesam
laksananuvyañjananam nirvartako bhavati /

sa punarbodhisambharo dvividhah / bodherdurascasannasca / tatra durah
/ yah pratilabdhesu vipakato laksananuvyañjanesu / asannah /
yah pratilabdhesu tatprathamato vipakato laksananuvyañjanesu /
tato va uttarottaravisuddhivisesagatesu /

vicitrakarmabhisamskaraphalani tvetani laksananuvyañjanani
bhagavata [arhi-]vineyavasena nirdesitani / tatkasya hetoh / sattva
vicitre papakarmasamudacare 'bhiratah / apyeva te tasya papakasya
karmano vipaksabhutasya vicitrasya yatpratipaksikam vicitram
kusalam laksananuvyañjananirvartakam karma tasyedam
vicitraphalanusamsam srutva tasya mahatah phalanusamsasya
sprhyamanaruparatasmacca papadvirameyuh / tacca kusalam samadaya
varteranniti / yathoktam laksanasutre / silavrataksantityagesu
pratisthitatvatsupratisthitapadatvam pratilabhate /
matapitrorupasthanena vicitrena vicitraya ca sattvopadravaraksaya
agamana-gamanadiparispandamupadaya cakrankapadatam pratilabhate /
paravihimsamadattadanañca prahaya gurunam
cabhivadanavandana-pratyutthanañjali-samici-karma krtva paresam
manastustipriyabhogahrasvikaranan nihatanamatvacca
dirghangulitvam mahapurusalaksanam pratilabhate / yaisca
tribhih karmabhiretani trini mahapurusalaksanani nirdistani
taireva sarvaih samastairayatapadaparsnitvam pratilabhate / tatra
trayanamapi laksananam samnisrayatvat caturbhih
samgrahavastubhirgurun samgrhya jalapanipadatam pratilabhate /
gurunameva cabhyangodvartana-snanacchadanani dattva
mrdutarunapanipadatam pratilabhate / kusaladharmasamtustya

uttarottaran kusalandharmanvardha yitva ucchangacaranatam
pratilabhate / yathavaddharmanudgrhya paryavapya paresam ca
desayitva dautyañca samyak paresam krtva aineyajanghatam
pratilabhate / anupurvena dharmasamadanena netrivotamanatvatpapakam
kayavangamanahkarma samyamayya / tatranavanatah glanesu ca
glanopasthanam krtva bhaisajyañca dattva
vyadhyavanatocchrayanan matrasi ca kamesvanavanatah
anavanatakayatam pratilabhate / parairnirvasitan sattvan dharmena
samena samhrtya hrimanapatrapi vastrapradasca
kosagatavastiguhyatam pratilabhate / kayavanmanobhiih
samvrtatma pratigraha-bhojane ca matrajñah glanesu
bhaisajyapradah visame karmani pratigraha-paribhogavaisamye
capravrttatvat (dutt 262) [dhatuvaisamyanu]lomanacca
nyagrodhaparimandalatvam pratilabhate / yenaiva ca karmana
utsangacaranatam pratilabhate tenaivordhvangaromatam / svayam
kusalamimamsakah panditavijña-sevi suksmarthacintakah
gurunam sthanasodhakah utsadakah snapakasca
ekaviharitvadekamitra-samsrayatvatsuksmarthapravesat
trnaparnadyavilapakarsanadagantukamalapakarsanacca
ekaikaromatam pratilabhate /
manojñapritikarabhojanapanayanavastralankaradi-kayapariskaram
dattva akrodhanah kañcanasannibhatvacatam vyamaprabhatañca
pratilabhate / yenaiva ca karmana ekaikaromatokta tenaiva
suksmaslaksnatvacata veditavya / prabhutenotsadena
visadenannapanena mahajanakayam samtarpayitva saptotsadakayatam
pratilabhate / sattvanamutpannotpannesu dharmesu karaniyesu
pramukhyenavasthitah / naham mani na ca nisthurah / ahitañca
sattvana nivarayita tadita hitahite ca sanniyojayita
simhapurvardhakayatam pratilabhate simhavatsattvarthesu
parakramasilatvat / anenaiva ca karmana susamvrttaskandhata
citantaramsata ca veditavya / yenaiva ca karmana
dirghangulitvam pratilabhate tenaiva brhadrjugatratam
pratilabhate / mitrabhedakarim pisunam vacam prahaya bhinnanañca
sattvanam samagrim krtva catvarimsad dantatam
samaviraladantatañca pratilabhate / kamavacarim maitrim bhavayitva
dharmarthacintakah susukladantatam pratilabhate / arthimyah sattvebhyo
yathabhipretam dhanam samyagvisrjya simhahanutam pratilabhate /
svasutavat-sattvansamraksya sraddhascanukampakasca
bhaisajyapradasca [prasannasca] rasarasagratam pratilabhate
dharmarasanupradanaddharmararasvadanat pranastarasavisodhanacca /
pañca siksapadani pranatipataviratydini svayañca samadaya
samraksya paramsca tesveva samadapayitva
karunacittatamupadaya mahati dharmasamadane
pratipannatvadusnisasiraskatañca prabhuta-tanujihvatam ca
pratilabhate / satyavaditaya priyavaditaya kaladharmavaditaya ca
brahmasvaratam pratilabhate / krtsnam jaganmaitrena cetasa 'nukampya
matrvatpitrvadabhinilanetratam gopaksmanetratañca pratilabhate /

gunavatam tu bhutasya varnasya hartam varnavadi bhruvornmadhye
urnam pratilabhate svetam samkhanibham pradaksinavartam /
(dutt 263) sarvesu ca dvatrimasatsu
mahapurusalaksanesvavisesena silam karanam
pratilambhaya veditavyam / tatkasya hetoh / na hi silavipanno bodhisattvo
manusyatvameva tavadasadayet kutah punarmahapurusalaksanam /
tatrosnisasiraskata anava lokitamurdhata caikam
mahapurusaksanam veditavye tadvyatirekenanupalambhat / idam
tavadvistarena laksanabhiniivrttyanurupyena
vicitrakarmavyavasthanam /

samasatah punascaturakaraya paksadvayagataya sukrtakarmantataya
sarvalaksanabhiniivrttirveditavya / tatra niyatakaritaya
supratisthitapadaya nirvartate / nipunakaritaya cakracaranata
ucchangacaranata jalapanipadata sukmatvacata
citantaramsata susamvrttaskandhata vrhadrajugatrata
prabhutatanujihvata ca nirvartate / nityakaritaya dirghanga litvam
ayatapadaparsnita anavanatakayata nyagrodhaparimandalata
aviraladantata ca nirvartate / anavadyakaritaya parisistanam
laksananamabhiniivrttih / tatra
sattvesvavyabadhyaprayoganmrdutarunapanipadata
slaksna-suksma-tvacata ca nirvartate / kramaprayogacca
kalaprayogacca kusale aineyajanghata nirvartate /
pramodyapritiprabhasvarena cittena kusalasamacarad vyama-prabhata ca
kañcanasannibhatvacata sukladantata urna ca sveta nirvartate /
kirtisabdasloke 'sannisrayat praticchanna-kalyanatvacca
kosagatavastiguhyata nirvartate / bodhaya
kusalamulaparinamanadurdhvanga-romata catvarimsatsamadantata
rasarasagrata usnisasiraskata ca nirvartate / kusale
atrptalinaprayogat simhapurvardhakayata simhahanuta ca
nirvartamte / sattvesu hitacittataya samadarsanat samadantata
abhinilanetrata gopaksmama ca nirvartate / hinenasantustiprayogacca
brahmasvarata ca nirvartamte / evamanaya caturakaraya
sukrtakarmantataya bodhisattvanamesam
dvatrimasatam-mahapurusa laksananam pratilambho visuddhisca
bhavati /

tatra gotrabhumau bodhisattvanametallaksanabijamatre 'vasthanam
veditavyam / adhimukticyabhumaupraptiyupaye vrttiresam veditavya
/ adhyasayasuddhi bhumaupraptiresam veditavya / tadanyasu
taduttarottarasu bodhisattvabhumisuvissuddhiresam (dutt 264)
veditavya tathagatyam nisthagamanabhumaupraptiresam
niruttarata ca veditavya / tatra rupitvadesam laksananam
hinamadyottamaisca sattvaih supalaksyatvat satsu sarvesveva
buddhadharmesu mahapurusalaksanesvetanyeva
mahapurusalaksanani vyavasthapitani / etanyeva ca
dvatrimasam mahapurusalaksananyasrayabhavena
dharayantyanurupyacca sobhayante tasmadanuvyañjananityucyante /

tatra samasatah sarvasattvesu punyasadrseṇa punyaskandhena
tathagatasyaikaiko romaḥkupō nirvartate / yavatsarvaromakupapravistah
punyaskandhah / iyata punyaskandhenaikaikamanuvyañjanagati nirvartate /
yavatsarvanuvyañjanapravistah punyaskandhah / tatah
satagunena punyaskandhena tathagatasyaikam laksanam nirvartate /
yavatsarvalaksanapravistah punyaskandhah sthapayitva
urnamusnisaṅca / tatah sahasragunena punyaskandhenorna
nirvartate / yavanurna-pravistah punyaskandhah tatah
satasahasragunena punyaskandhena usnisasiraskata
anavalokitamurdhata ca nirvartate / yavanusnisapravistah
punyaskandhah / tatah kotisatasahasragunena punyaskandhena
tathagatasya laksananuvyañjanasamgrhito 'nyo dharmasamkhyo
nama nirvartate / yena tathagata akamsamanah anantaparyantan
lokadhatun svarena vijñāpayati / evamaprameyah
punyasambhara-samudagatastathagatah / tathagatanamacintyo
niruttarah sarvakarasampattiparigrhita atmabhavo nirvartate /

tesam punarlaksananuvyañjananirvartakanam kusalanam
karmanam samasatastribhiḥ karaneprameyata veditavya /
kalpasamkhyeyataya 'bhyasasamudagamat
kalaprameyatayaaprameyasattvahitasukhasayadhipateyatvadasaya
'prameyataya aprameyakusalakarmavaicitryakaraprameyataya ca /
tasmadaprameyapunyasambharasamudagatastathagatanam
laksananuvyañjanadaya ityucyate /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhāre nisthe yogasthāne pañcamam
laksananuvyañjanapatalam /

pratisthapatalam (chapter 3.6)

catasrah sarvakarah parisuddhayah katamah / asrayasuddhiḥ /
alambanasuddhiḥ / cittasuddhiḥ jñanasuddhisca /

tatrasrayavisuddhiḥ katama / savasananam
sarvaklesapaksyanam dausthulyanamasrayan niravasesato
'tyantaparamah sve catmabhāve yathakamadanasthānacyutivasavartita
sarvakara asrayasuddhityucyate /

tatralambanavisuddhiḥ katama / nirvane pariname samprakhyane ca
sarvalambanesu ya vasavartita / iyamucyate sarvakara
alambanavisuddhiḥ /

tatra cittavisuddhiḥ katama /
purvavatsarvacittadausthulyapagamaccitte ca
sarvakara-kusalamulopacayatsarvakara cittavisuddhiritiucyate /

tatra katama jñānavisuddhiḥ /
purvavatsarvavidyapaksyadausthulyapagamatsarvatra ca jñeye
jñānasyanavarānat jñānavasavartita sarvakara
jñānavisuddhiritiucyate /

tatra dasa tathagatabalani katamani / sthanasthanajñanabalam
karmasvakajñanabalam dhyana vimoksa samadhisamapattijñanabalam
indriyaparaparajñanabalam nana dhatujñanabalam
nanadhimuktijñanabalam sarvatragaminipratipajñanabalam
purvanivasanusmrtijñanabalam cyutyupapattijñanabalam
asravaksayajñanabalañca / ityetani dasa tathagatabalani yutha
dasabalasutre nirdesato vistarena veditavyani /

[tatra] yatkiñcidanena bhasitam lapitamudahrtam sarvam tattatha
avitatheti tasmattathagata ityucyate / tatra phalasya subhasabhasya yo
bhutapravrttah avisamo hetuh tadasya sthanam pratistha
nisrayo 'bhinirvartakam ityucyate / subhasubhasyaiva phalasya
visamaheturetadviparyayenasthanamityucyate / nirabhimanam jñanam
yathabhutamityucyate / (dutt 266) sarvajñanamasaktajñanam suddhañca
tannirabhimanam [jñanam] veditavyam / esañca sarvajñanadinam
padanam purvavadvyakaranam veditavyam tadyatha paramabodhipatale
/ anupurvam gananya prathamam /
niruttaratvatsarvakara-sarvasattvarthakriyasaktiyuktatvat
sarvamarabalatyantabhibhavacca balamityucyate /
yathavaddhetusamudagamapariagrahadyathakamasamudacaravasavartita
samanvagata ityucyate / niruttaratvannirvanamudaramityucyate /
aryastangena margena
labhyatvatsarvopadravabhayapagatatvaccarsabhamityucyate /
atmanastadadhigamena pratijñanatpratijanatityucyate / svayamadhigamya
paresamapyanukampaya vistarena prakasanad brahmacakram
pravartayatityucyate / tatkasya hetoh / tathagatasya itadadhivacanam
yaduta brahma ityapi santah sitibhuta ityapi / tena tatpravartitam
tatprathamatah tadanyaih punastadanyesam / evam paramaryena
brahma preritam sarvasattvanikaye bhramati / tasmad
brahmañcakramityucyate / agraprajñaptipatitasya
niruttarasastrsampatparigrhitasya catmano vikhyapanat
tanmargadesanaya ca sarvatadanyapasandapratiksepanat
tanmargavipratyanikavadisu ca pratyupasthitesu
asamkocatsarvaparavadabhibhavaya
codaraniruttaravagabhyudoranatparisadi samyak simhanadam
nadatityucyate /
samasatastvatmahita-pratipattisampat-parahita-[pratipatti-]sva
parahitapratipattisampadascasadhanam / tesam uttana vivrta
prajñapta prakasita bhavati / aparah samasarthaparyayah /
praptavyantapraptyabhyupayah / tasya cabhyupayasya sarvajanyatayo
[yah] kascidakamsati devabhuto va [manusyabhuto va] sarvena
tena mamaivantikallabhya eso 'bhyupaya iti / tatra
vyadhiprasamanavadudaramarsabham sthanam drastavyam /
vyadhiprasamanopayavad brahmacakrapravartana drastavya /
sarva[ku]vaidyapratijña pratiksepanavat svayam ca niyatam
vyadhiprasamanapratijñanavatparisadi samyak simhanadam naditam
drastavyam /

yani karmani krtanyupacitani niruddhani tanyatitanityucyante /
yani naiva krtani na niruddhani napi karoti api tu karisyatyayatyam
/ (dutt 267) tanyanagatanityucyante / yani punah karmani naiva
krtani na niruddhanyapi tu kartumeva pranihito vyavasitah tani
pratyutpannanyucyante / tani punahprakarabhedena trini kayakarma
vakkarma manaskarma / dharmasamadanani catvari yathapurvameva
nirdistani / asti dharmasamadanam pratyutpannasukhamayatyam
dukhkhavipakamiti vistarena / tani punaretani
drstadharmasamparayahitahitaprayogato yathayogam veditavyani /
yasmin dese kriyante tattesam sthanamityucyate / yacca
sattvasamkhyatamasattvasamkhyatam va vastvadhithaya kriyante
tattesam vastu ityucyate / yenakusalamulena [kusalamulena] va
nidanena kriyante / tattesam heturityucyate /
yadistanistamadinavanusamsamyuktam phalamabhiniivartayanti
tattesam vipaka ityucyate / tadetadabhisamasya sarvakalam
sarvaprakaram sarvavasthaprayogam sarvadesam sarvadhithanam
sarvanidanam sarvadinavanusamsaṅca sarvakaram tathagatanam
karmajñanam bhavati / nasti vata uttari nato bhuyah /

catvari dhyani / astau vimokṣah / dhyana vimokṣaiḥ
karmanyacetāsacetovasipraptasya yathepsitasyarthasya samrddhaye ya
tasya tadanurupasya samadheh samapadyanata ta
samadhisamapattirityucyate / [yathocyate ca /] bhagavamstadrupam
samadhi samapannam / yatha samahite citte sarvo
brahmalokaudarenavabhasena sphuto babhuva / bhasitasya casya
sabdah sruyate / na cainam kascitpascatiti vistarah / evam hi
tathagato yam yamevartham prasadhayitukamo lokasadharanam
[asadharanam va] sa tadrupam samadhim samapadya laghuladhveva
prasadhayati / tatradyanavimokṣabhyam cittavasitaya ca
cittadhina-sarvepsitarthasamrddhiḥ etavacca sarvadyayinam
karaniyam / nata uttari nato bhuyah / taccaitad dhyayikaraniyam
[sarvakaram] tathagatanam tasmad dhyana vimokṣasamadhisamapattaya
evocyante / esam punardhyanaadinam samasato dvau samklesau /
apraptesu caisu praptaye bibandhasamklesah / tadyatha
'nupayaprayogo nivaranyatamasamudacarasca / praptesu caisu
tadbhumikam klesaparyavasthanamanusayo va / vyavadanam
punarvidhamevaitadviparyayena (dutt 268) veditavyam / tesameva ca
dhyanaadinam vicitranamabhinirhrtanam namasamketena
anurupena yathayogam vyavasthitirvyavasthanamityucyate / esameva ca
dhyanaadinam pratilabdhanamuttari ya
bhavana-paripurirnikamalabhita 'kr̥cchrenanavarakalabhita
saisam visuddhirityucyate / tatra yatha caisamapraptiriyatha ca
praptih tesu ca ya ca hinata ya ca pranitata yaccasam nama
ya cotkarsaparyantata tat sarvam prajanati / tasmadevam niruttaram
tathagatanam dhyana vimokṣasamadhisamapattijñanabalamityucyante /
yatha paripakasamudagamatah sraddhadinam pañcanamindriyanam
mrdumadhyadhimatrata indriya-paraparatyucyate /

parasraddhapurva dharmavicarana-purva ca mrdumadhyadhimatra
rucih pratyavagamah nanadhimuktikatetyucyate / nanagotravyavasthanam /
sravakapratyekabuddha-tathagatagotranam ragadicaritaprabhedanayena
ca yavadasiti sattvacaritasahasrani nanadhatukatetyucyate /

tesamevavatara-mukhanurupa pratipat tadyatha ragacaritanamasubha
vistarena tadyatha sravakabhuma sarvatragamini pratipadityucyate /
aparah paryayah / sarva pañcagatigamini
pratipatsarvatragaminyucyate / aparah paryaya / parasparaviruddhesu
nanapakasritesvanyonyarucidrstivipratyanikavadisu
prthagito bahyakesu sramanabrahmanesu ya
pratipatsarvaprakarairihamutranavadyagaminyucyate / tadyatha
kamasutradisu /

vicitresu sattvanikayesu tadyatha purvesu daksinesu uttaresu
pascimesu nana namasamketavyavasthanabhinnesu astasu
vyavaharapadesvanugatam purvakesvabhyatitevatmabhavesu
sadvidham samasatascaritamanusmaratyanekavidham purvenivase
samanusmaran / astau vyavaharapadani katamani / evam nama / evam
jatyah / evam gotrah / evamaharah / evam
sukhaduhkhapratisamvedi / evam dirghayuh / evam cirasthitikah /
evamayuh paryanta iti /

sadvyavaharapadavyaritani katamani / ahvanaya samketah
ksatriyadayo varna matapitaram bhojanapanavidhih
sampattivipattih aryurvaicitryañca / tatha hi loke etanyastau
vyavaharapadani upanisritya sat caritani paresamatmano
vyapadisanto vyapadisanti / idam me namasyedam nameti / ksatriyo
'hamayam va / brahmano vaisyah sudro 'hamayam va ayam me pita
'sya va / yatha pita evam mata / evam rupamahamaharamaharami /
manthan va apupan va odanakulmasan va pare va / evam rupe 'ham
vyasane sampadi va varte 'yam va / evamrupe 'ham vayasi vyavasthito
nave va madhye va vrddhe va / ayam va / ityetani
sad[asta]vyavahara padanugatani caritani bhavanti / nasti cata
uttari vyavaharapadam taccaritañca / tasmadetavadevanusmarati / nato
bhuyah / tatra vyavaharacaritani akaro vyavaharapadanyuddesah /
tasya canusmaranat sakaram soddesamanusmaratityucyate / tatra divyo
viharo dhyananityucyante / tadasritatvattasya
caksusastatphalatvattatparigrhitatvaddivyañcaksurityucyate /
suparipurna-parisuddhadhyanaphalatvatsuisuddhamityucyate /
manusyanamantato [nama]vaidharmyadatikrantamanusyakarmityucyate /
asti ca kamavacaranam devanamupapatti-pratilambhikamapi
tavaddivyañcaksustannamasadrśyanurti / manusyanam punastadapi
nasti /

mriyamanah sattvah vyayamana ityucyante / antarabhavastha
upapadyamana ityucyante / dvabhyamakarabhyam
tamahparayananamayamevamrupo manomayo 'ntarabhavo nirvartate /
tadyatha krsnasyakutapasya nirbhasah andhakaritamisraya va

ratryah / tasmad durvarna ityucyante / ye
punardvabhyamakrabhyam jyotih parayanastesamayamevamrupo
manomayo 'ntarabhavo nirvartate / tadyatha jyotsnaya ratrya
varanaseyakasya va sampannasya vastrasya / tasmatsuvarna ityucyante /
tatra ye durvarnaste hinah / ye survarnaste pranitah / ye
hinaste durgatigaminah / ye pranitaste sugatigaminah / sa
samutthanaya silavipattya kayavanma noduscaritena samanvagata
ityucyante / dvidvidhaya mithyadarsanadrstivipattya samanvagamat
(dutt 270) sarvapavadikaya tanmatavipaksavasthityapavadikaya ca
mithyadrstayah aryanamapavadaka ityucyante / taya
mithyadrstya mithyahetuñca phalañcabhinivesate /
tatastatpratyayam mithyakarmabhisamskaroti / mithyakarmabhisamskurvan
yadidam dharmasamadanam pratyutpannasukhamatyam dukkhavipakam /
yat va pratyutpannadukkhamayatyamapi dukkhavipakamtatsamadatte /
tasmanmithyadrstikarmadharmasamadanahetorityucyate /
samanvagatasyapi tadanyairanekavidhaih kusalairdharmaistenaiva
durgatigamanattaddhetostatpratyayamityucyate / namarupanyonyavislesat
kasya bheda ityucyate / sarvamarananam nihinaparamatvat asya
parammaranadityucyate / narakanam sankucitavanataya
'payadurgativinipata ityucyante / svabhavasariravastuvibhavanataya
naraka ityucyante / tatrapayanamityucyante / adharmacarya visamacarya ca
taya tatra yanam bhavati / tasmadapaya ityucyante /
duhkhasamsparsatvaddirghakalika vicitra
tivranirantaradukkhopabhogasamudgatatvad durgataya ityucyante /
adhobhagavasthitatvanmahaprapatabhutatvat
krcchakarunadinamahavipralapapralapitvadvinipata ityucyante /
adhimatrasamvejekatvannaraka evocyante / iti yena copapadyante
upapannasca yadupabhuñjate tadupabhogacca punaryadanyat svayamkrtam
dukkhantaramabhinirvartayanti tadetadabhih samjñabhih paridipitam
/ etadviparyayena yathayogam sarvasuklapakso veditavyah / tatrayam
visesah / sucaritapurva gatih sugatirityucyate / sukhopabhogaparvat
svargaloka ityucyate / sarvasravanamasesanusayaprahanadyattat
pratipaksikamanasravam cittamanasrava
prajñaparamadhiprajñasamgrhita asravanam ksayadanasrava
cetovimuktih prajñavimuktirityucyate / tam punascetovimuktim
[prajñavimukti] tasminneva carama bhava pratyatmam sasthabhijñaya
darsanamargasannisrayena bhavanamarga-sannisrayena cadhigamya
svañcadhigamam yathavatprajananti / paresam
cakamksamananamarocayanti / tasmad drsta eva dharme
svayamabhijñaya saksatkrtvopasampadya (dutt 271)
pravedayantityucyante / ksinam me jatirityevamadinam padanam
nanakaranam veditavyam / tadyatha paryayasamgrahanyam /
uddanam /
svabhasasca prabhedasca kaivalyam samata tatha /
karmakriyanukramasca visesah pascimo bhavet //

esam punardasanam tathagatabalanam svabhavo veditavyah /
prabhedo veditavyah / kaivalyam veditavyam / samata veditavya /
karmakriya veditavya / anukramo veditavyah / viseso veditavyah /
ityebhīh saptabhirakaraiḥ samasato dasa tathagatabalāni veditavyāni
/

tatra [katama] esam svabhavaḥ / pañcendriyasvabhavanīyanti / api tu
prajñāyāḥ pradhanyatprajñāsvabhavanīyanti / tathā hyucyate /
sthanasthanajñānabalaṃ na tu sraddhābalaṃ va tadanyadva
balaṃ nīyanti / yathā sthanasthanajñānabalamevamavasīṣṭāni
drastavyāni / tatra ka esam prabhedaḥ / samasatasrividhena
prabhedenaisamapramāṇatā veditavya /
kalaprabhedena tītanagatavartamanadhvapatitasarvajñeyapravesat /
prakāraprabhedenaikaikasya samskr̥tasya vastunāḥ
svalakṣaṇasamānyalakṣaṇasarvakārapravesat / santanaprabhedena
dasasu dikṣu sarvasattvadhatupratyēkasarvasantanasarvarthanupravesat /
evamebhistribhīḥ prabhedaīresam dasānam
tathagatabalanamaprāmēyātā veditavya / ayamesam prabhedaḥ / tatra
kaivalyamesam katamat / tathagatasyaiva etāni dasabalāni
kevalānyavenīkāni / na tu sarvasravakapratyēkabuddhanam /
idamesam kaivalyamīyanti / sarvatathagatanam caitāni balāni
samāni nirvisīṣṭāni / iyamesam samatā viharavīṣeṣṭu
tathagatanamānyonyam bhavedānyena balavīhareṇa
anyastathagatastadvahulavīhari bhavati / anyenānyāḥ /

esam dasānam balanam tathagataḥ kena kim karmam karoti /
sthanasthanajñānabalena tathagataḥ hetuṅca hetutaḥ phalaṅca phalato
yathabhūtam prajānati / ahetuvisamāhetuvādināśca (dutt 272)
sramāna-brahmaṇānānīgrhṇati / karmasvakatājñānabalena
tathagataḥ svayamkr̥ta-phalopabhogatāṅca karmanam yathabhūtam
prajānati / danapūnyakriyāsamkr̥tīvādināśca sramānabrahmaṇānānīgrhṇati /
dhyānavimokṣasamādhisamapattijñānabalena
tathagatasribhīśca pratiharyairvineyānāṃ samyagavavādātī /
prativirodhavīpaksapratyānikavādavasthītasca sramānabrahmaṇānānīgrhṇati /
indriyaparaparājñānabalena tathagataḥ
sattvanamindriyamrdumadhyadhīmatratāṅca vibhājyā yathabhūtam
prajānati / tesaṅca yatharham yathayogam dharmadesānam karoti /
nanadhīmuktijñānabalena tathagato
mrdumadhyadhīmatra-subhasubhadhīmuktītam yathabhūtam prajānati
/ subhāñcadhīmuktīmanubrmhayati / asubhāñca tyajāyati /
nanadhātujñānabalena tathagato hinamādhyepranotadhatukatasca
vibhājyā yathabhūtam prajānati / yathendriyānāṃ yathasāyanāṃ
yathānusāyāśca sattvamstesu tesvavataramukhesvavavadakriyāyā
samyagyathayogam samnīyojayati / tatra yathā tathagataḥ
sravakānam tesu tesvavataramukhesvavavadamanuprayacchantī
tathasravakabhūmau sarveṇa sarvam nīrantaramakhyatāmuttānam
vīrṭtam prajñāptam prakāśitam / kathaṅca punastathagata
bodhisattvamādīkarmīkam tatprathamakarmīkam samādhisambharaparīgrahe

'vasthitañcittasthitikamam cittasthitaye 'vavadanti / iha tathagato
bodhisattvasatam samadhisambharagurukamadikarmikam
tatprathamakarmikam tatprathamatah evamavavadati / ehi tvam kulaputra
praviviktasayanasanagata ekaki advitiyo yatte matapitrbyam nama
vyavasthapitamacaryopadhyayabhyam va tadeva namadhyatmam
manasikuru / evañca punarmanasikuru-asti me [sa]
kascitsadayatanavinirmukto dharmah svabhavena parinispannah
adhyatmam va bahirdha va ubhayamantarena va vidyate / yatredam nama
(dutt 273) samjña prajñaptih upacara pravartate sa tvamevam
yoniso manasikurvamstam dharmam nopalapsyase / nanyatra te evam
bhavisyati / agantukesvesu dharmesviyamagantuki
samjñapravrtteti / yada ca te kulaputra tasmin svanamni
agantukasamjña utpanna bhavati pratilabdha sa tvam ya te caksusi
caksurnama caksuhsamjña caksuh-prajñaptistamadhyatmam
yonisomanasikuru / evañca punarmanasikuru / asmiñcaksusi
dvayamupalabhyate / idam ca nama samjña prajñaptiscaksuriti / etacca
vastumatram / yatredam nama samjña prajñaptih / nata uttari nato
bhuyah / tatra yaccaksusi nama samjña prajñaptistattavanna
caksuh / yadapi tadvastu yatra caksuhsamjña tadapi svabhavato na
caksuh / tatkasya hetoh / na hi tatra caksurnama
caksuhsamjñam caksuhprajñaptim vina kasyacit
caksurbuddhih pravartate / sa cedetadvastu tenatmana parinispannam
syat / yena namna 'bhilapyate na tatra punastadapeksa caksurityevam
buddhih pravartate / nanyatra prakrtyaivasruto
'parikalpita-namakanamapi tasmin vastuni caksuriti buddhih pravartate /
na ca punah pravartamana upalabhyate tasmadidamapi caksurnama
caksuhsamjña caksuhprajñaptih agantuke dharme samjña
agantuki / evam te 'dhyatmametaccaksuryoniso
manasikurvatas caksuhsamjñayamapyagantukasamjña utpanna
bhavisyati pratilabdha / yatha caksusyevam
srotraghanajihvakayesu vistarena
yavaddrstasrutamatavijñatesu praptesu paryesitesu manasa
'nuvitarkitesvanuvicaritesu samasatah
sarvadharmasamjñasvagantukasamjña utpanna bhavisyati pratilabdha /
evam [te] svatmani ya samjña [avastha] tasya vibhavaya
prayogamargah samyak parigrhito bhavisyati / vistarena
yavatsarvadharmesu ya samjña tasya vibhavaya prayogamargah samyak
parigrhito bhavisyati / sa tvamevam sarvajñeya-suvicaritaya buddhya
evam te sarvadharmasamjñasvagantukasamjñaya sarvadharmesu
sarvaprapañcasamjñamapaniyapaniya nirvikarena cetasa
nirnimittentarthamatragrahanapravrttenasmin vastuni bahalam vihara /
[evam te] tathagatajñana-visuddhisamadhi gotraccittasyaikagrata
pratilabdha bhavisyati / sa tvam sacedasubham manasikarosi enam
manasikaram ma riñcisyasi / sa cenmaitri midampratyayata
pratityasamutpadam dhatuprabhedamanapanasmrtim prathamam
dhyanam vistarena
yavannaivasamjñanasamjñayanamapramana-bodhisattva

dhyānabhijñā-samādhisamāpattirmanasikarosi / etameva manasikaram
ma riñcisyasi / evam te 'yam bodhisattva manaskaro 'nupurvena
yavadanuttarayai samyaksambodhaye niryasyatiti / iyam sarvatragamini
bodhisattvanam pratipadveditavya / atite 'pyadhvani tathagata (dutt
274) bodhisattvamadikarmakamevamevavaditavantah / anagate
'pyadhvanyevamevadisanti / pratyutpanne 'pyadhvanyevamevavadanti /
sravako 'pi canena manaskarena prayujyamanah ksiprabhijñatarah
syad dharmabhisamayaya yadi saknuyadetam manasikaram
yathavatprativeddhum / sarvatragamini pratipat jñanabalena tathagatah
sarvadhukha-nairyanikimanairyanikim ca pratipadam yathabhutam
prajanati / anairyanikim ca pratipadam varjayitva
nairyanikimupasamharati / purve nivasanusmrtijñanabalena
tathagatah purvante itivrttakamsca jatakamsca smrtva
cittasamvegaya cittaprasadaya vineyanam desayati /
sasvatavadinasca sramanabrahmanan nigrhñati /
cyutyupapadajñanabalena tathagatah sravakam
cabhyatitakalagamupapattau vyakaroti / ucchedavadinasca
sramanabrahmanan nigrhñati / asravaksayajñanabalena
tathagatah sve ca vimokse niskamkso bhavati nirvicikitsah /
arhattvabhimaninasca sramanabrahmanan nigrhñati / idam
tavattathagatasya dasanam [balanam] karma veditavyam /
tatra ka esam dasanam tathagatabalanamanukramah /
sahabhisambodhadanuttarayah samyaksambodhestathagatah
sarvanyeva dasa balani sakrtpratilabhate / sakrtpratilabdhanam
punaresam kramena sammukhibhavo bhavati / abhisambuddhamatra eva
tathagato dharmanam samyageva hetuphalavyavasthanam
sthanasthanajñagabalena vyavalokayati / vyavalokya kamadhataveva
sabhage dhatavistaphala-visesarthikanam
karmasvakata-jñanabalenakusalakarmaparivarjanam
kusalakarmasamudacaratañca vyapadisati / laukika-vairagyakamanam
punah sattvanam dhyānavimoksasamādhisamāpattijñanabalena
laukikavairagyagamanaya yathavanmargapratilabhayavavadamanuprayacchati
/ lokottaravairagyakamanam punastadanyaih
saptabhisthagatabalairlokottaravairagyopagamaya margam vyapadisati /
tatra purvam tavallottaravairagyakamanamindriyam
vyavalokayatindriyaparaparajñanabalena / tata indriyapurvamasayam
vyavalokayati nanadhimuktijñanabalena / tatascasayapurvamanusayam
vyavalokayati nanadhatujñanabalena / sa evamindriyasayanusayajñah
yathayogamalambanavataramukhesvavatarayati sarvatragamini
pratipaj-jñanabalena / tatascanurupenalambanavataramukhaprayogena
cittasthitiñca grahayitva (dutt 275) caritani ca visodhayitva
satkayadrstimula-svasatocchedantagrahavivarjitam madhyamam
pratipadam vyapadisati sarvaklesaprahanaya
purvenivasanusmrtijñanabalena cyutyupapattijñanabalena ca / tata
evam samyak prayuktah samathopastabdho
aprahinaklesasamudacarayogakrte krtabhimaninamabhimanam

tyajayati asravaksayajñanabalena / ayam tavadeko
balanamanukramaparyayah /

aparah paryayah / iha tathagato 'nuttaram samyaksambodhibhisambudhya
tatprathamatah sthanasthanajñanabalam sammukhikrtya
pratityasamutpannesu dharmesu paramam dharmasthitijñanam
vyavacarayati / tacca dharmasthitijñanam nihsritya
karmasvakatajñanabalena grhipaksam vyavalokayati yena yena karmana
vicitrena tesam grhipaksasritanam samudagamo
'bhudbhavisyati vidyate [ca] / grhipaksam vyavalokya
dhyonavimoksa-samadhisamapattijñanabalena pravrajitapaksam
vyavalokayati / kimastyasmin kascid pravrajitapakse dukkhannihsrto
dukhhan nihsaranaya ca margasya desayita / ahosvit nastiti / sa
nastiti avagamyā nisranamasaranam sarvam lokamaveksya
mahakarunamupadaya buddhacaksusa lokam vyavalokayati / sa
vyavalokayannindriyaparaparajñanam sammukhikrtya prajanati / santi
sattva loke jata [loke] vrdha mrdvindriya api madhyendriya api
tiksnendriya apiti / [iti] veditvasya dharmadesanayam cittam
kramati / tatah purvavatsarvanukramo nanadhimuktyadikanam
tadanyesam balanam veditavyah / ayam dvitio
balanamanukramaparyayah /

aparah paryayah / purvam tavattathagato 'bhisambudhyamatra eva
sthanasthanajñanabalena pratityasamutpannam dharmadhatum vicarayati
/ tatah karmasvakajñanabalena yesu pratitatasamutpannesu dharmesu
sattvasamjñatam sattvadhatum vicarayati / ami sattva evam
rupasya svayamkrtasya karmana evam rupam phalam
pratyanubhavantiti / dharmadhatum [sattvadhatum] ca
yathavadvyavacarayitva dhyonavimoksasamadhisamapattijñanabalena
taneva sattvan dukkhavimoksaya samyak tribhih pratiharyairavavadati
/ avavadan purvamvadanukramenavasistairvalairindriyadini
jñatva marge cavatarayitva tan sattvan dukkhadvimocayati / ayam
tritio balanama nukramaparyayah /

tatra sthanasthanajñanavalasya karmasvakajñanabalasya ca ko visesah
/ yatkusalakusalasya karmana istanistaphalam nirvartate idam
sthanasthanajñanabalat / yatpunarya eva kusalakusalam karma karoti
sa eva tadistanistaphalam pratyanubhavati / idam
karmasvakajñanabalat / yattavadya eva dhyonavimoksadinam
samapattya tasyaiva te bhavanti / nanyasya / idam karmasvakajñanabalat
/ yatpunastaneva dhyanadinasritya vineyamsribhih
pratiharyairavavadati / idam
dhyonavimoksa[samadhi]samapattijñanabalat / yat
tavacchraddha-disahajena samprayuktam cittam pragrhnati / idam
dhyonavimoksasamadhisamapattijñanabalat / yatpunastanyevendriyani
mrdumadhyadhimatradiprabhedena vibhajati /
idamindriyaparaparajñanabalat / yattavadindriyapurva tesu tesu
dharmesvasayam grhnati / idamindriyaparaparajñanabalat /

yatpunastamevasayam nana vibhajati idam nanadhimuktijñanabalat /

tasya punarasayasya samasatah sadbhirakarairvibhago veditavyah /
anairyanika asayah / tadyatha prthan

mahesvara-narayana-brahmalokadyadhimuktanam / nairyanika asayah
tadyatha trisu yanesvadhimuktanam / suddhidura asayah / tadyatha
mrdumadhyaparipakavyavasthitanam / visuddhisamasanna asayah /
tadyatha 'dhimatraparipakavyavasthitanam / drste eva dharme
nirvanapraptyasayah / tadyatha sravakayanena

nirvanapraptyadhimuktanam / ayatyam nirvanapraptyasayah /
tadyatha mahayanena nirvanapraptyadhimuktanam /
yattavadadhimuktisamutthapitam tadupamam bijam grhnati / idam
nanadhimuktijñanabalat / yatpunastadeva bijam bibhajyanekaprakaram
grhnati / idam nanadhatujñanabalat / sa punardhatupravibhagah
samasatascatusprakaro veditavyah / praktistham bijam
purvabhayasamutthitam bijam visodhyam bijam / tadyatha
parinirvanadharmakanam / avisodhyañca bijam / tadyatha
parinirvanadharmakanam / yattavadyatha dhatvanurupam
pratipadamavataram prajanati / idam nanadhatujñanabalat /
yatpunastameva pratipadam sarvaih prakarah pravibhajati / iyam
pratipatsamklesayeyam vyavadanayeyamatyantavyavadanayeyam
natyantavyavadanayeti / (dutt 277) idam sarvatragamini
pratipajñanabalat / yattavatpurvantamanusmaran sarvagatihetum
purvantasahagatam yathabhutam prajanati / idam sarvatragamini
pratipajñanabalat / yatpunah pravibhajya vyavaharapadanugatam
purvavat sadvidham caritam prajanati / idam purve
nivasanusmrtijñanabalat / yattavatpurvantamarabhya sattvanam
cyutyupapadam prajanati / idam purve nivasanusmrtijñanabalat /
yatpunaparantikam sattvanam cyutyupapadam pasyati / idam
cyutyupapattijñanabalat / yattavadaparinihita-svakarthanam
sattvanamaparante upapattim pratisandhim prajanati / idam
cyutyupapattijñanabalat / yatpunah parinisthitasvakarthanam
suvimuktacittanam drstadarmanirvanapraptim prajanati /
idamasravaksayajñanabalat / ayamesam dasanam
tathagatabalanamanyonyam visesascavisesasca veditavyah /

catvari vaisaradyani granthato yathasutrameva veditavyani / tatra
catvaretani sthanani tathagataih parisadi pratijñatavyani bhavanti
/ sravakasadharano

jñeyavarana vimoksatsarvakarasarvadharmabhisambodhah / idam
prathamam sthanam / sravakasadharanasca klesavarana vimoksah /
idam dvitiam sthanam / vimoksakamanam ca sattvanam
duhkhasamatikramaya nairyaniko margah / idam tritiam sthanam /
tasyaiva ca margasya prativibandhabhuta ye antarayika dharmah
parivarjayitavyah / idam caturtham sthanam / yatharthapratijñasca
tathagatah esu catursu sthanesu / atah pratijñavigunam
dvayoh purvayoh sthanayoh kayavanmanascestam
pratijñavigunam ca dvayoh pascimayoh sthanayoh

purvapaparavirodhatamayuktipatitañcaparesam divyadrsm
cadvyadrśaṅca paracittavidamaparicittavidam ca
pratijñānasthanapratipaksena samcodanayam
nimittabhūtasamanupasyan yenaitani sthanani visarado 'linacitto
nirasanko nirbhīh pratijanati / etavacca sastra pratijñātavayam
yaduta paripurna svahitapratipattih parahitapratipattisca / tatra
purvakabhyam dvabhyam sthanabhyam paripurna
svahitapratipattih pratijñāta bhavati / pascimakabhyam
[sthanabhyam] paripurna parihitapratipattih pratijñāta bhavati /
tatratmanah sarvadharmabhisambodhatsamyaksambuddhatvam tathagato
mahayanasamprasthitan bodhisattvanadhikṛtya pratijanite /
sarvastravaksayam punah (dutt 278)
sravakapratyekabuddhayanasamprasthitan sattvanadhikṛtya pratijanite
/ margam nairyanikam dharmanantarayikamstadubhayanadhikṛtya
pratijanite / evametatsutrapadam tathagatena desitam / yo va me
bodhisattvanam sravakanañca nairyaniko margo desita iti
vistarah / sa ca bodhisattvapadesah samgitikaraih
sravakapitakadhikaradapanitah / bodhisattvapitake
punarbodhisattvopadesa eva kevalah pathyate /

trini smṛtyupasthanani granthato yathasutrameva veditavyani /
dirgharatram tathagata evam kamah kaccinmaya sudesite dharme
vineyah pratipattau yathavadavatisteranniti / tasya ca dirgharatram
tatkamasya dharmasvamino ganaparikarsakasya tasyah prarthitayah
sampattibhyamasamklesasribhīh smṛtyupasthanaih samasatah
prabhavyate /

tani punaretani parisattrayaprabhedat trini vyavasthapyante / tisrah
parisada katamah / ekantena samyak pratipadyante sarva eva / iyameka
parisat / ekantena mithya pratipadyante sarva eva / iyam dvitiya
parisat / tritiya punah parisadyasyam tadekatyah samyak
pratipadyante tadekatya mithya pratipadyante /

trinyaraksyani yathasutrameva granthato veditavyani / samasatah
sarvakarakukṛtapratichchanata-prahanam / etattathagatasya
tribhiraraksyaih paridipitam yadapi tadarthato 'pi kiñcidavyakṛtam
kukṛtamatrakam bhavati kadacitkarhicitsmṛtipramosat / tadapi
tathagatasya sarvena sarva nasti / atastathagato yatha
pratijñānatastatha svabhavah / sravakan nigrhya nigrhya braviti /
prasahya prasahya tadekatyanavasadayati / tadekatyan pravasayati / api tu
nisthūram pratipadyate nasya tesvanuraksa utpadyate / ma haiva me
sravakah
samvasanvayadaparisuddhakayavanmanah-samudacaratam veditva
tena vastuna 'nattamanaska anabhiraddhyascodayisyanti / paresam
va akhyasyantiti /

tatra tathagatanam mahakaruna sarvakara yatha purvanirdista
pujasevapramanapatale veditavya / sa punarapramana niruttara
tathagati veditavya / tatra tathagatasyanusteyam yacca bhavati

[yatra ca bhavati] yatha ca bhavati yada ca bhavati tatra tasya tatha tada
samyaganusthanadiyam tathagatasyasammosadharmatetyucyate / iti ya
ca tatra tathagatasya sarvakrtyesu sarvadesesu sarvakrtyopayesu
sarvakalesu smrtyasampramosata sadopasthitasmrta /
iyamatrasammosa-dharmata drastavya /

tatra ya tathagatasya spandite va preksite va kathite va vihare va
klesasadbhavasadrsm cesta 'samudacara-pracarata / ayam
tathagatasya vasanasamudghata ityucyate / arhatam punah
prahinaklesanamapi klesasadbhavasadrsm cesta
spandita-preksita-kathita-vihrtesu bhavatyeva /

samasatastathagatena dharmanam trayo rasayo 'bhisambuddhah /
katame trayah / arthopasamhita dharma anarthopasamhita
nairarthopasamhitah nanarthopasamhitah / tatra
yattathagatasyanarthopasamhitesu
nairarthopasamhita-nanarthopasamhitesu sarvadharmesu jñanam /
idam tathagatasya sarvakarajñanamityucyate / tatra
yattathagatasyarthopasamhitesu sarvadharmesu jñanam / idam
tathagatasya varajñanamityucyate / tatra yacca sarvakaram jñanam
yacca varajñanam tadaikadhyamabhisamksipya
sarvakaravarajñanamityucyate /

tadetadabhisamasya sarvañcatvarimsaduttaramavenikam
buddhadharmasatam bhavati / tatra laksananuvyañjananyanena
bodhisattvabhutena carame bhave suparisuddhani pratilabdhani bhavanti /
yada tu bodhimande nisidati suparipurna-bodhisambharamargo
bodhisattvah pascime bhave tadasavanacaryakam saptatrimsatam
bodhipaksyan dharman bhavayannekaksananavaranaññanadam nama
samadhim pratilabhate saiksyabhutasya bodhisattvasya
vajropamasamadhi-samgrhitam / tasyanantaram dvitiye ksane
parisistanam dasabaladinam buddhadharmanam
sarvakara-varajñana-paryavasananam suvisuddhatam niruttaratam
saktpratilabhate / tesañca labhat sarvasmin jñeye
'saktamanavaranam suvisuddham nirmalam jñanam pravartate
abhogamatra-pratibaddham / paripurnasamkalpasca bhavati / tatha
paripurnamanorathah samatikranto bodhisattvacarya bodhisattvabhumim /
tathagatacaryam tathagatabhumimavakranto (dutt 280) bhavati /
saragatasya ca jñeyavarana-paksyasya dausthulyasya niravasesam
prahanadasyasrayah parivrtto bhavati / sa casya niruttara
asrayaparivrttih / anyah sarvah paramaviharavasana
bodhisattvanamasrayaparivrttayah sottara eva veditavyah / tatra
nisthagamana-bhumisthitasya ca bodhisattvasya [tathagatasya ca katham
jñanaviseso 'vagantavyo jñanantaram / iha
nisthagamana-bhumisthitasya bodhisattvasya] pelavapatantaritam
yathacaksusmato rupadarsanam / evam tasya sarvasmin jñeye jñanam
veditavyam / yatha punarna kenacidantaritam / evam tathagatasya jñanam
drastavyam / tadyatha sarvakararamga-paripurnam citrakarma

pascimaya suvisuddhaya ramgalekhaya 'parisodhitam / evam tasya
bodhisattvasya jñanam drastavyam / yatha suvisodhitamevam
tathagatasya jñanam drastavyam / tadyatha caksusmatah
purusasya mandatamaskam rupadarsanam / evam bodhisattvasya purvavat /
yatha sarvakarapagatatamaskamevam tathagatasya jñanam drastavyam
/ tadyatha caksusmata aradrupadarsanam evam evam bodhisattvasya
purvavat yatha asanne evam tathagatasya purvavat / yatha
mrdutaimirikasya rupadarsanam evam bodhisattvasya purvavat yatha
suvisuddha-caksusah evam tathagatasya purvavat / yatha
garbhagatasyatmabhava evam nisthagamanabhūmīsthito bodhisattvo
drastavyah / yathopapattibhave jatasyatmabhava evam tathagato
drastavyah / yatharhatah svapnantaragatasya cittapracarastatha
nisthagamana-bhūmīsthitasya bodhisattvasya drastavyah / yatha
tasyaiva prativibuddhasya cittapracara evam tathagatasya drastavyah /
tadyatha pradipasyavisuddhasya svabhavah tatha
nisthagamana-bhūmīsthitasya bodhisattvasya jñanasvabhavo
drastavyah / yatha suvisuddhasya pradipasya svabhavah evam
tathagatasya jñanasvabhavo drastavyah / ato
mahajjñānantaramatmabhavantaram cintantaram
tathagatanisthagamanabhūmīsthita-bodhisattvayorveditavyam /

evamabhisambuddho bodhistathagato dasasu diksu sarvabuddhaksetre
sarvabuddhakaryam karoti / tatra buddhakaryam katamat / samasato
dasemani tathagatasya tathagatakrtyani tathagatakaraniyani /
ekaikañca tathagatakrtyamapramananam sattvanamarthakarakam
bhavati / nastyata uttari nastyato bhuyah / katamani dasa / sve
mahapurushabhava (dutt 281) adita eva
cittaprasadakarakamahapurusa[bhava]sampratyayanana prathamam
tatha[gata]krtyam tacca laksananuvyañjanaih sampadayati /
sarvasattvanam sarvakaravavadaprayogatathagatakrtyam [yat]
catasrabhih sarvakaraparisuddhibhih sampadayati / [idam] dvitiyam
tathagatakrtyam / sarvasattvakaryakaranasamarthyam
sarvasamsayacchedanasamarthyañca tritiam tathagatakrtyam /
yattathagato dasabhirtathagatabalaih sampadayati tatha hi tathagato
dasabhih purvanirdistairvalaih sarvasattvanam
sarvarthasampadanam prati samartho bhavati / ye cainam
tathagatabalanyarabhya prasnam prechanti yatha yani tathagatena
jñātani drstani viditani vijñātani tatha tani
tathagatastesam prasnam prsto vyakaroti /
sarvaparapravavadanigraha svavadavyavasthāpāna tathagatasya caturtham
krtyam / yattathagato vaisaradyaih sampadayati tathagatajñāyam
sthitesvasyitesu ca vineyavasamklistacittata pañcamam
tathagatakrtyam / yattathagatah smrtiyupasthanaih sampadayati
yathavadi tathakarita satham tathagatakrtyam /
yattathagatah arakasyaih sampadayati buddhacaksusa ratrindivam
sarvalokavyavalokana saptamam tathagatakrtyam / yattathagato
mahakarunaya sampadayati / sarvasattvasarvakrtyaviharani

astamam tathagatakṛtyam / yattathagato 'sammosadharmataya
sampadayati tathagatasyacaraviharasya yathavadanuvartana
adhitisthana navamam tathagatakṛtyam / yattathagato
vasanasamuddhatena sampadayati ye dharma anarthopasamhita ye ca
nairarthopasamhitananarthopasamhitastanabhinirvarjya ye ca dharma
arthopasamhitastesam samakhyanam vivarana uttanikarme
dasamam tathagatakṛtyam / yattathagata sarvakaravarajñanena
sampadayati evam hi tathagato 'nenavenikena catvarimsaduttarena
buddhadharmasatena dasatathagata kṛtyani kurvan sarvabuddhakaryam
karoti / vistaravibhagatah punarasyaiva buddhakaryasya na
sukarasamkhyam kartum yavatkalpakotiniyutasatasahasrairapi /

ayam sa tathagato viharastathagati bhumiḥ pratisthetyucyate /
tatkasya hetoh / etamasrityaitam pratisthaya yasyah
sṛphayamanarupa bodhisattva bodhisattvasiksasū siksante
adhigamyapi ca tam pratisthametamevasrityaitam pratisthaya
sarvasattvanam sarvarthan sampadayati / tasmatpratisthetyucyate /

sarve caite buddhadharma atyartham pararthakriyanukūlah
pararthakriyaprabhavitasca tathagatanam / [na] tatha
sravakapratyekabuddhanam / tasmattasyaiva te avenika ityucyante /
santi ca te buddhadharma ye sarvena sarvam sravakapratyekabuddhesu
nopalabhyante / tadyatha mahakaruna 'sammosadharmata
vasanasamuddhatah sarvakaravarajñanam / ye 'pi copalabhyante te 'pi na
sarvakarapariṣṭānah / tathagatasya tu sarve copalabhyante
sarvakarapariṣṭānascatikrantatarasca pranitatarasca / tasmate
tasyavenika ityucyante / kaivalyarthascavenikartho veditavyah /

ityayam pariṣṭāno bodhisattvanam siksamargah /
siksamargaphalaṅca prakasitam / sarvabodhisattva-siksamargasya
siksamargaphalasya ca tarvakarasya nirdesaya adhisthanabhūtam
sa khalvīyam bodhisattvabhūmirbodhisattvapitakamatrketyapyucyate /
mahayanasamgraha ityapyucyate /
[pranasa-]pranasapathavivaranamityucyate /
anavaranañjanavisuddhi mulamityapyucyate / yah kascit
sadevamanusa[sura]llokaddevabhūto va [manusyabhūto va] sramano
va brahmano vasyam bodhisattvabhūmau
drdhamadhimuktimutpadyemam srosyatyudgrahisyati dharayisyati
bhavanakarena va prayoksyate paresam va vistarena
prakasayisyatyantato lekhyaitva dharayisyati puṅgavakaraṅca
prayoksyate / tasya samasato yavan puṅgavakandho bhagavata
sarvabodhisattvapitake samgrhitasya sutrantasya sravanadikarmana
akhyata uttano vivṛtāh prajñāptāh prakasitāh tavanasya
puṅgavakandhah pratyasamsitavyah / tatkasya hetoh / tatha
hyasyam bodhisattvabhūmau sarvasya
bodhisattvapitakasyoddesanirdesamukhani samgrhitanakhyatani /
yavaccasyam [bodhisattva]bhūmau yo dharmavinayo vistarena
prakasitah sa bahulamuddesavadyaya-dharmanudharmapratipattitah

sthasyati prthuvrddhivaipulyatañca gamisyati na
tavatsaddharmapratirupakah pracura bhavisyanti saddharmantarddhanaya
/ yatasca punah saddharmapratirupakah pracura bhavisyanti
tatascayam saddharmo bhutarthopasamhito tasya tadantardhanam
bhavisyati /

iti bodhisattvabhūmavadhare nisthe yogasthane sasthanam
pratisthapatalam /

// samapta ca bodhisattvabhūmih //

// krtiriyamacaryaryasangapadanam //

ye dharma hetuprabhava hetum tesantathagato hyavadat /
tesañca yo nirodha evam vadi mahasramanah //

— Bodhisattvabhūmi (Academic edition — see source file header)